Home Office
Border & Immigration Agency

COUNTRY OF ORIGIN INFORMATION REPORT

DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO

8 MAY 2007

RDS-IND
COUNTRY OF ORIGIN INFORMATION SERVICE

Contents

PREFACE

Latest news

EVENTS IN DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO, FROM 1 MAY 2007 TO 8 MAY 2007

REPORTS ON DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED BETWEEN 1 MAY 2007 AND 8 MAY 2007

Paragraphs

Background information

1. GEOGRAPHY 1.01
   - Map - DRC 1.05
   - Eastern DRC 1.06
2. ECONOMY 2.01
3. HISTORY 3.01
   - History to 1997 ..... 3.01
   - The Laurent Kabila Regime 1997 ..... 3.02
   - The Joseph Kabila Regime 2001 ..... 3.04
   - Events of 2006 ..... 3.05
4. RECENT DEVELOPMENTS 4.01
5. CONSTITUTION 5.01
6. POLITICAL SYSTEM 6.01
   - Government 6.05
   - Elections 6.19

Human Rights

7. INTRODUCTION 7.01
8. SECURITY SITUATION - GENERAL 8.01
   - Eastern DRC 8.56
   - Ituri 8.60
   - North Kivu 8.126
   - South Kivu 8.180
   - Bukavu June 2004 ..... 8.216
   - Gatumba massacre August 2004 ..... 8.222
   - Katanga 8.227
   - Possible secession attempt April 2005 ..... 8.246
   - Kilwa October 2004 ..... 8.250
9. CRIME 9.01
10. SECURITY FORCES 10.01
    - Police 10.08
      - Arbitrary arrest and detention 10.18
      - Torture 10.22
    - Armed forces 10.29
      - Arbitrary arrest and detention 10.36
      - Torture 10.37
      - Extra-judicial killings 10.40
    - Other government forces 10.45

11. MILITARY SERVICE 11.01
Treatment of deserters and conscientious objectors 11.23
12. ABUSES BY NON-GOVERNMENT FORCES 12.01
Disarmament of foreign armed groups 12.11
Torture 12.25
Forced conscription 12.26
13. JUDICIARY
Organisation 13.01
Independence 13.05
Fair trial 13.09
Penal code 13.13
14. ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS 14.01
15. PRISON CONDITIONS 15.01
16. DEATH PENALTY 16.01
17. POLITICAL AFFILIATION 17.01
Freedom of political expression 17.07
Letters of support from political parties 17.08
Freedom of association and assembly 17.09
Opposition groups and political activists 17.16
18. FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA 18.01
Journalists 18.06
Newspapers 18.40
Newspaper articles 18.47
Radio, television and the internet 18.53
19. HUMAN RIGHTS INSTITUTIONS, ORGANISATIONS AND ACTIVISTS
General 19.01
Treatment of non-government organisations (NGOs) 19.24
Human rights activists 19.27
20. CORRUPTION 20.01
21. FREEDOM OF RELIGION
Legal framework 21.01
Religious groups 21.04
Bundu Dia Kongo 21.05
Arrests of July 2002 and subsequent events 21.14
Armée De Victoire (Army of Victory Church) 21.23
Events of June 2003 and subsequently 21.27
Religious freedom 21.34
22. ETHNIC GROUPS 22.01
Ethnic issues 22.06
Banyarwanda/Banyamulenge/Tutsis in Eastern DRC 22.11
Tutsis in Kinshasa 22.28
23. LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS 23.01
24. DISABILITY 24.01
25. WOMEN
Legal rights 25.01
Political rights 25.05
Social and economic rights 25.06
Violence against women 25.16
26. CHILDREN
Basic information 26.01
Education 26.07
Child care 26.18
Street children 26.20
Sexual exploitation 26.26

Health issues 26.30
Child labour 26.33
Child soldiers 26.38
Imprisonment of children 26.67
Children and witchcraft 26.78
Children and the 2006 election campaign 26.83
27. TRAFFICKING 27.01
28. MEDICAL ISSUES
Overview of availability of medical treatment and drugs 28.01
Kinshasa 28.18
HIV/AIDS – Anti-retroviral treatment 28.26
Cancer treatment 28.39
Kidney dialysis 28.40
Mental health 28.41
29. HUMANITARIAN AID/INTERNATIONAL ASSISTANCE 29.01
30. FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT 30.01
31. INTERNALLY DISPLACED PERSONS (IDPS) 31.01
32. REFUGEE MOVEMENT WITH NEIGHBOURING COUNTRIES 32.01
33. CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY 33.01
Official documents 33.06
Birth, marriage and death certificates 33.08
National identity cards 33.09
Driving licences 33.12
Passports 33.13
Arrest, search and bail warrants 33.17
34. EXIT – ENTRY PROCEDURES 34.01
35. EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS
Trade unions 35.01
Collective bargaining 35.05
Strikes 35.06
Equal employment rights 35.10
36. TREATMENT OF FAILED ASYLUM SEEKERS RETURNED TO THE DRC 36.01
37. ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT LAURANT KABILA 37.01
Commission of inquiry 37.02
Detention of suspects 37.04
Trial of the accused 37.06
Post-trial situation 37.15
38. COUP ATTEMPTS 2004 ..... 38.01
Attempted coup of 28 March 2004 ..... 38.02
Attempted coup of 11 June 2004 ..... 38.09
39. PERSONS ASSOCIATED WITH THE MOBUTU REGIME 39.01
Former soldiers of the Mobutu Regime 39.08

Annexes

Annex A – Chronology of major events
Annex B – Political organisations
Annex C – Prominent people: past and present
Annex D – Armed forces in the DRC
Annex E – Further education establishments in DRC
Annex F – List of websites
Annex G – List of abbreviations
Annex H – Government of the DRC
Annex I – References to source material

Preface

i This Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report) has been produced by Research Development and Statistics (RDS), Home Office, for use by officials involved in the asylum/human rights determination process. The Report provides general background information about the issues most commonly raised in asylum/human rights claims made in the United Kingdom. The main body of the report includes information available up to 30 April 2007. The latest news section includes information up to 4 May 2007.

ii The Report is compiled wholly from material produced by a wide range of recognised external information sources and does not contain any Home Office opinion or policy. All information in the Report is attributed, throughout the text, to the original source material, which is made available to those working in the asylum/human rights determination process.

iii The Report aims to provide a brief summary of the source material identified, focusing on the main issues raised in asylum and human rights applications. It is not intended to be a detailed or comprehensive survey. For a more detailed account, the relevant source documents should be examined directly.

iv The structure and format of the COI Report reflects the way it is used by Home Office caseworkers and appeals presenting officers, who require quick electronic access to information on specific issues and use the contents page to go directly to the subject required. Key issues are usually covered in some depth within a dedicated section, but may also be referred to briefly in several other sections. Some repetition is therefore inherent in the structure of the Report.

v The information included in this COI Report is limited to that which can be identified from source documents. While every effort is made to cover all relevant aspects of a particular topic, it is not always possible to obtain the information concerned. For this reason, it is important to note that information included in the Report should not be taken to imply anything beyond what is actually stated. For example, if it is stated that a particular law has been passed, this should not be taken to imply that it has been effectively implemented unless stated.

vi As noted above, the Report is a collation of material produced by a number of reliable information sources. In compiling the Report, no attempt has been made to resolve discrepancies between information provided in different source documents. For example, different source documents often contain different versions of names and spellings of individuals, places and political parties etc. COI Reports do not aim to bring consistency of spelling, but to reflect faithfully the spellings used in the original source documents. Similarly, figures given in different source documents sometimes vary and these are simply quoted as per the original text. The term 'sic' has been used in this document only to denote incorrect spellings or typographical errors in quoted text; its use is not intended to imply any comment on the content of the material.

vii The Report is based substantially upon source documents issued during the previous two years. However, some older source documents may have been

included because they contain relevant information not available in more recent documents. All sources contain information considered relevant at the time this Report was issued.

viii This COI Report and the accompanying source material are public documents. All COI Reports are published on the RDS section of the Home Office website and the great majority of the source material for the Report is readily available in the public domain. Where the source documents identified in the Report are available in electronic form, the relevant web link has been included, together with the date that the link was accessed. Copies of less accessible source documents, such as those provided by government offices or subscription services, are available from the Home Office upon request.

ix COI Reports are published regularly on the top 20 asylum intake countries. COI Bulletins are produced on lower asylum intake countries according to operational need. Home Office officials also have constant access to an information request service for specific enquiries.

x In producing this COI Report, the Home Office has sought to provide an accurate, balanced summary of the available source material. Any comments regarding this Report or suggestions for additional source material are very welcome and should be submitted to the Home Office as below.

Country of Origin Information Service
Home Office
Apollo House
36 Wellesley Road
Croydon CR9 3RR
United Kingdom

Email: cois@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk
Website: http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/country_reports.html

ADVISORY PANEL ON COUNTRY INFORMATION

xi The independent Advisory Panel on Country Information was established under the Nationality, Immigration and Asylum Act 2002 to make recommendations to the Home Secretary about the content of the Home Office's country of origin information material. The Advisory Panel welcomes all feedback on the Home Office's COI Reports and other country of origin information material. Information about the Panel's work can be found on its website at www.apci.org.uk.

xii It is not the function of the Advisory Panel to endorse any Home Office material or procedures. In the course of its work, the Advisory Panel directly reviews the content of selected individual Home Office COI Reports, but neither the fact that such a review has been undertaken, nor any comments made, should be taken to imply endorsement of the material. Some of the material examined by the Panel relates to countries designated or proposed for designation for the Non-Suspensive Appeals (NSA) list. In such cases, the Panel's work should not be taken to imply any endorsement of the decision or proposal to designate a particular country for NSA, nor of the NSA process itself.

Advisory Panel on Country Information

Email: apci@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk
Website: www.apci.org.uk

Return to contents

Latest News

EVENTS IN DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO, FROM 1 MAY 2007 TO 8 MAY 2007

8 May 2007

Agence France Presse reported that the Supreme Court of the DRC had annulled the election of 18 MPs and the results of one constituency for reasons ranging from fraud to counting errors. More than nine months after the elections the court released its decisions on 350 election-linked complaints lodged with the national poll body. The court also cancelled the results of the election in the Befale constituency in Equateur Province as the voters had not been sufficiently informed about the polls.
Agence France Presse
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 9 May 2007

Le Phare the Kinshasa newspaper reported via BBC Monitoring that the territory of ARU in Ituri District, Orientale Province, had been under partial Sudanese occupation for a few days. The territory administrator stated that this situation was caused by the insallation of administrative services and the erection of customs and financial barriers. He said the authorities of DRC and Sudan would hold talks on 30 May 2007.
Le Phare (via BBC Monitoring)
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 9 May 2007

The *Financial Times* reported that the World Bank has witheld the findings of an inquiry into alleged mismanagement of bank funds in the DRC, raising fresh questions about the anti-corruption strategy of Paul Wolfwitz, the bank's president.
Financial Times
http://www.ft.com/cms/s/2800e018-fd81-11db-8d62-000b5df10621.html
Date accessed 9 May 2007

7 May 2007

The Republic of Congo and the DRC have signed an agreement whereby civilians who fled the clashes in Kinshasa in March, will be repatriated voluntarily. About 203 people crossed into the Republic of Congo when the fighting broke out, 121 of these were fighters loyal to Jean Pierre Bember. The repatriation agreement will only cover unarmed civilians. Soon after the signing of the agreement 40 civilians crossed the Congo river to return to Kinshasa.
allAfrica.com
http://allafrica.com/stories/200705070872.html
Date accessed 8 May 2007

Authorities in Rwanda are keen to work with their counterparts in the DRC to solve the insurgency crises caused by the FDLR. "We are now discussing this problem with the Congolese authorities", said Rwandan President Paul Kagame. He continued to say that he would discuss the situation with President Kabila in order to put an end to the problem.
IRIN

http://www.irin.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=72010
Date accessed 8 May 2007

The lists of candidates for the Senate's permanent office were posted. Out of 21 senator candidates who are competing for the seven seats, three are running for presidency of the Senate.The party of President Kabila, the AMP had put forward candidates for every seat. The opposition led by Jean-Pierre Bemba has failed to name any candidates; however, one of its members, a women, is running as an independent candidate for the second vice-president post. In addition to the AMP and 12 independent candidates, there is one candidate from PALU and another from the "Front Social des Independants Republicains" (FSIR). The election is planned for 11 May 2007.
MONUC
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=14528
Date accessed 8 May 2007

5 May 2007 Several hundred students demonstrated in Goma to protest against the murder of the second student within a week. Witnesses said that the student was killed by two soldiers who took 1,500 Congolese francs (less than three US dollars) and his mobile phone. The previous weekend a student from the same university was murdered by a civilian armed with a Kalashnikov rifle who took his mobile phone.
Agence France Presse
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 8 May 2007

Angry students at Bukavu Catholic University in South Kivu blocked the entry to the campus to protest against the addition of 42 US dollars to their normal academic fees. The police intervened to restore order, seven people were arrested and ten people including some policemen were injured. The Principle of the university described the additional amount as a special fee for the purchase of 142 computers, which had been agreed with the students' parents.
BBC Monitoring
(via Lexis-nexis)
Date accessed 8 May 2007

Journalists in Danger (JED) have appealed for an end to the state violence against journalists and the media. In a statement made on World Press Freedom Day, JED said that it noticed "it is becoming increasingly dangerous to work as a journalist in the Democratic Republic of Congo, in view of the important number of media professionals exposed to violence by reasons of their activity or simply because they are journalists". They said that in the first quarter of 2007, 27 cases of various attacks targeting journalists or the media were reported, including at least 20 cases of imprisonment, attack or torture, as well as open or anonymous threats. JED said that over 90 per cent of cases of violence targeting the media were by state agents or the government, including members of the special services or civilian or military intelligence.
AngolaPress
http://www.angolapress-angop.ao/noticia-e.asp?ID=529749
Date accessed 8 May 2007

4 May 2007

Agence France Presse reported that journalists and trade unionists gathered outside the sacked offices of the opposition media to express solidarity with their colleagues on World Press Freedom Day. The gathering was to protest against the army's destruction of the media headquarters owned by Jean Pierre Bember which housed two television stations and a radio station.
Agence France Presse
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 4 May 2007

BBC monitoring announced that the authorities in Ituri had decided to expel some 200 families from a camp for IDPs, accusing them of stealing from residential areas of Bunia, and MONUC. All of the families dismissed the allegations.
BBC Monitoring
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 4 May 2007

The ban on the export of minerals was lifted after the government issued 11 shipment licences following a two-week ban.
IndependentonLine
http://www.iol.co.za/index.php?from=rss_Africa&set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=nw20070504085342192C924844
(Date accessed 4 May 2005

A senior military officer in North Kivu said that the number of rebels killed had risen to 48 and that five FARDC troops had died.
IRIN
http://www.irinnews.org/PrintReport.aspx?ReportId=71932
Date accessed 4 May 2007

Armed men had raided the towns of Rutshuru and Kanengera, burning houses, stealing livestock and leaving at least two residents dead, one in each town. The FARDC commander in Rutshuru told Radio Okapi that the attackers were ethnic Hutus from the FDLKR.
Reliefweb
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/YSAR-72VMC2?OpenDocument
Date accessed 8 May 2007

The UNHCR started the three-year programme of repatriation of refugees from Zambia. The first group of 414 left for the reception centre in the DRC.
UN News Service
http://www.un.org/apps/news/printnews.asp?nid=22447
Date accessed 8 May 2007

3 May 2007

Independent on Line reported that at least 42 Rwandan Hutu rebels and four government soldiers had been killed in a combat zone north of Goma. DRC soldiers began the offensive the previous week, deploying six battalions, or about 3,500 men, to secure two arterial roads linking Goma with Ishasha on the Ugandan border.
IndependentonLine
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=nw20070502215442565C652770
Date accessed 3 May 2007

2 May 2007 Radio Okapi reported that after her release on 30 April 2007, Marie Therese Nlandu urged the minister of justice to release political prisoners of the former Malaka prison. "Political detainees are unimaginable in a democracy" she is quoted as saying. She said that many of the detainees were members of the MLC of former vice-president Jean Pierre Bember, who were being tortured. She also urged the president to improve living conditions in Kin Maziere prison.
BBC Monitoring
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 2 May 2007

MONUC announced at its weekly press conference that it was continuing identification missions of the displacement zones in North and South Kivu following the military operations by FARDC against the FDLR. In Ituri Peter Karim, commander of the FNI announced the rallying of 500 additional militiamen to join the integration process starting on 5 May 2007. In order to accommodate them in Kpandroma, 258 ex-combatants were escorted by MONUC units to Rwanpara to join the brassage centre in Kisangani.
MONUC
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=14492
Date accessed 3 May 200)

Radio Okapi also reported that six people were shot dead in Rubaya. The killers were said to be bodyguards of the commandant of the mixed Charly [sic] brigade. The police arrested the bodyguards but they were soon taken away from the police by a group of men.
Radio Okapi (via BBC Monitoring)
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 3 May 2007

BBC Monitoring reported that Congolese radio in Goma had reported that a third convoy of 160 Sudanese refugees had left Ruhuma, Haut Uwele in Orientale Province for Ezo, a locality in Sudan, near the border with DRC. According to the UNHCR in Aru, the refugees joined 340 other refugees who left DRC in April. The UNHCR has repatriated about 4,000 South Sudanese refugees since February 2006.
BBC Monitoring
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 3 May 2007

Radio Okapi reported the reopening of the ODL (Luebo Development Organisation) community radio. The station had remained closed for 45 days following a decision by the Kasai District authorities, who accused the radio of calling for civil disobedience.The Media High Authority (HAM) had termed as illegal the measure to suspend the station and ordered the lifting of the ban on 22 March 2007, which the local authorities ignored.
BBC Monitoring
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 3 May 2007

1 May 2007 According to Xinhua, some 300 refugees, mostly Congolese, should be repatriated from Mozambique by the end of May 2007, according to UNHCR. According to the Mozambican government's Refugee

Support Institute (INAR) there are 4,563 refugees from the DRC.
Xinhua
http://english.people.com.cn/200705/01/print20070501_371255.html
Date accessed 1 May 2007

Radio Okapi announced that China was committed to building a highway linking the centre of Kinshasa to Ndjili airport. According to the report, Chinese experts will lead technical studies for the rehabilitation of roads in Bukavu and the Kasongo-Kindu road.
Radio Okapi (via BBC Monitoring)
(via Lexis-Nexis)
Date accessed 2 May 2007

REPORTS ON DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 MAY 2007

2 May 2007 Translation of a report on family law published by a Danish-Norwegian fact-finding mission to Kinshasa DRC 9 – 24 January 2007.

Background Information

1. GEOGRAPHY

1.01 The Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC) (formerly Zaire) lies in central Africa, bordered by the Republic of Congo to the north-west, the Central African Republic and Sudan to the north, by Uganda, Rwanda, Burundi and Tanzania to the east and Zambia and Angola to the south. There is a short coastline at the outlet of the River Congo. **[1a]** The climate is tropical, with an average temperature of 27°C (80°F) and an annual rainfall of 150cm—200cm (59ins—97ins). **[1a]** The capital is Kinshasa, and other major towns are Lubumbashi, Mbuji-Mayi, Kolwezi, Kisangani, Kananga, Likasi, Boma, Bukavu, Kikwit, Matadi and Mbandaka. **[1b]**

1.02 Europa World online recorded that since 1997 the country is divided into 11 administrative provinces: Bandundu, Bas-Congo, Equateur, Kasaï Occidental, Kasaï Oriental, Katanga, Kivu-Maniema, Nord-Kivu, Province Orientale, Sud-Kivu and Kinshasa (city). **[1b]**

1.03 Europa World online also stated that French is the official language, and more than 400 Sudanese and Bantu dialects are spoken. **[1a]** The Country Profile of 20 February 2007 by the Foreign and Commonwealth Office added that in the DRC there are "over 200 African ethnic groups of which the majority are Bantu" and that the "Mongo, Luba, and Kongo (all Bantu), and the Mangbtu-Azande (Hamitic) make up about 45% of the population." **[22g] [3g] (People)** The CIA World Factbook estimated the population at 60,085,804 in July 2005. **[13]**

1.04 The US Department of State's Background Note also stated the religions are "Roman Catholic 50%, Protestant 20%, other syncretic sects and traditional beliefs 10%, Kimbanguist 10%, Muslim 10%." **[3g] (People)**

See also; Section 21 on Freedom of Religion Section 22 on Ethnic issues

[Forward to Maps]

Maps of the DRC can also be accessed via sources **[55a] [56b]** and **[57a]**.

For further information on geography, refer to Europa World online, sources **[1a]** and **[1b]**.

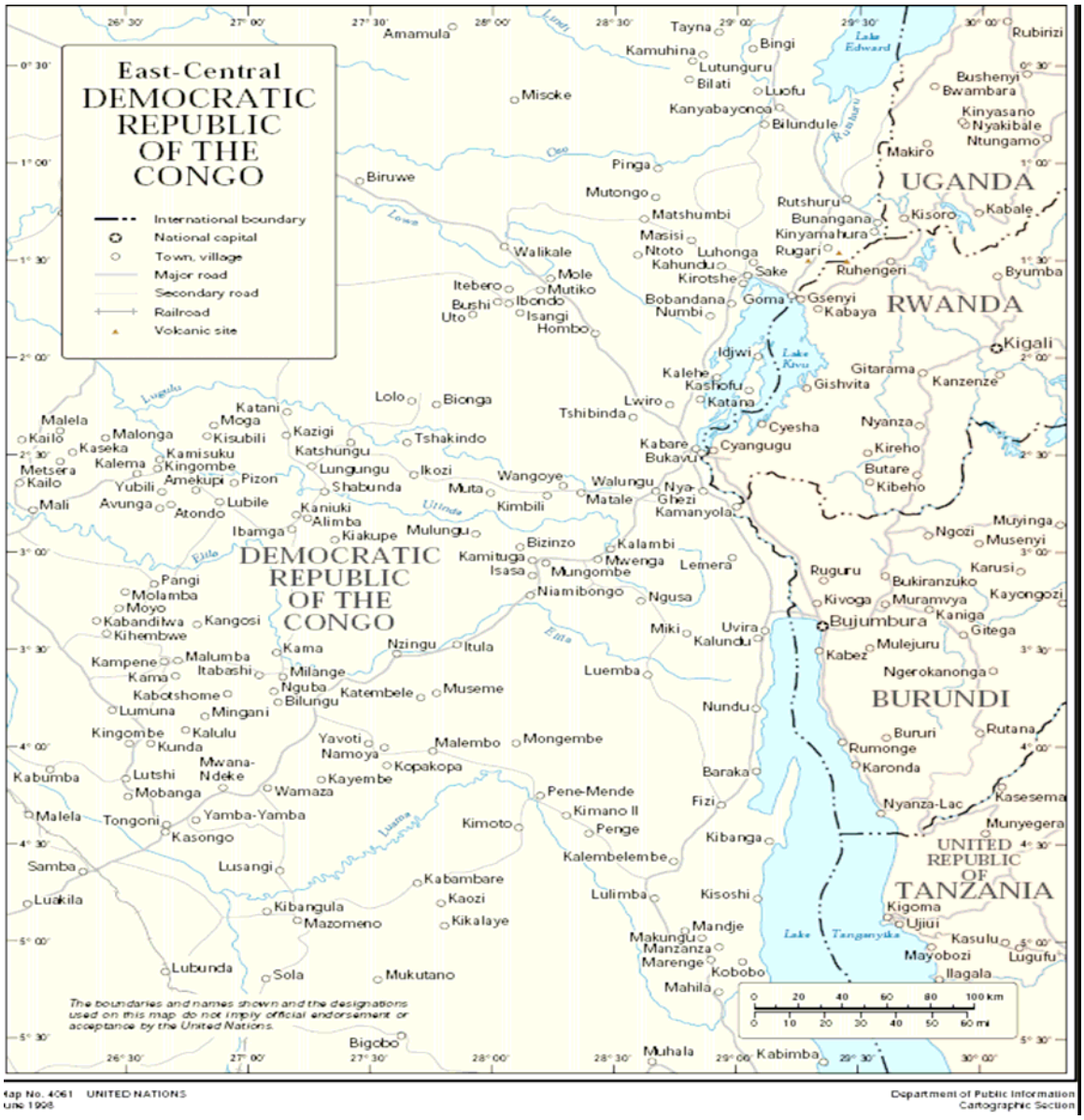
Back to contents
Go to list of sources

Map

1.05

DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO
National capital
District capital
City, town
Major airport
International boundary
District boundary
Main road
Secondary road
Railroad
0 100 200 300 km
0 100 200 mi
CENTRAL AFRICAN REPUBLIC
SUDAN
UGANDA
RWANDA
BURUNDI
UNITED REPUBLIC OF TANZANIA
ZAMBIA
ANGOLA
CONGO
ATLANTIC OCEAN
PROVINCE ORIENTALE
EQUATEUR
NORD-KIVU
SUD-KIVU
KASAI ORIENTAL
KASAI OCCIDENTAL
MANIEMA
KATANGA
BANDUNDU
BAS-CONGO
Bangui
Bangassou
Juba
Gulu
Kampala
Jinja
Kigali
Bujumbura
Kigoma
Tabora
Mbeya
Sumbawanga
Rukwa
Brazzaville
Kinshasa
Pointe-Noire
Cabinda (ANGOLA)
N'zeto
Luanda
Lobito
Luena
Saurimo
Dilolo
Kolwezi
Likasi
Lubumbashi
Kipushi
Solwezi
Ndola
Sakania
Kasenga
Kamina
Kananga
Mbandaka
Kisangani
Goma
Bukavu
Uvira
Kindu
Lubao
Kalemie
Kabalo
Mbuji-Mayi
Kabinda
Mwene-Ditu
Kahemba
Kikwit
Bandundu
Boma
Matadi
Mbanza-Ngungu
Kenge
Bulungu
Ilebo
Kole
Lodja
Bena Mweka
Lusambo
Tshikapa
Ikela
Boende
Basankusu
Bolomba
Liranga
Impfondo
Ouesso
Gemena
Libenge
Zongo
Gbadolite
Businga
Aketi
Buta
Bondo
Faradje
Isiro
Watsa
Mungbere
Ituri
Bunia
Beni
Butembo
Kasese
Bafwasende
Banalia
Basoko
Yangambi
Ekoli
Ubundu
Punia
Lubutu
Peneluta
Butare
Kilembwe
Kibombo
Makobola
Mamba
Kasongo
Kongolo
Manono
Moba
Kabamba
Pweto
Moliro
Mpala
Katanga Plateau
Lake Albert
Lake Kyoga
Lake Edward
Lake Victoria
Lake Kivu
Lake Tanganyika
Lake Mweru
Lake Bangweulu
Lake Malawi
Congo
Ubangi
Uele
Kibali
Aruwimi
Lopori
Lulonga
Mongala
Oubangui
Tshuapa
Lomela
Lulua
Kasai
Lukenie
Kwilu
Kwango
Sankuru
Lukuga
Lualaba
Luvua
Tanganyika
Zambeze
Lac Mai-Ndombe
The boundaries and names shown and the designations used on this map do not imply official endorsement or acceptance by the United Nations.
Map No. 4007 Rev. 8 UNITED NATIONS
January 2004
Department of Peacekeeping Operations
Cartographic Section

1.06


East-Central
DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO
International boundary
National capital
Town, village
Major road
Secondary road
Railroad
Volcanic site
UGANDA
RWANDA
BURUNDI
UNITED REPUBLIC OF TANZANIA
DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF THE CONGO
Lake Edward
Lake Kivu
Lake Tanganyika
Kigali
Bujumbura
Goma
Bukavu
Kisangani
Lubumbashi
Kananga
The boundaries and names shown and the designations used on this map do not imply official endorsement or acceptance by the United Nations.
Map No. 4061 UNITED NATIONS
June 1998
Department of Public Information
Cartographic Section

2. ECONOMY

2.01 The Country Profile of 20 February 2007 by the Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) stated:

"DRC is potentially one of the richest countries in Africa, with rich mineral resources, timber (75% of the country is forested) and extensive energy resources in HEP (hydroelectric power). It is however one of the poorest. Real GDP per capita fell from $380 in 1960 to $115 by 2004. The tense political situation, corruption and smuggling, as highlighted by the UN Panel on the Illegal Exploitation of Mineral Resources of October 2003, have resulted in a shortage of development capital that has stifled the development of the mining and other sectors. The DRC signed up to the Extractive Industries Transparency Initiative (EITI) in 2005 and is a member of the Kimberley Process". **[22g] (Economy)**

The FCO Profile also noted that in June 2005 the exchange rate was Franc Congolais 449 = $1. **[22g] (Economy)** The United Nations Industrial Development Organisation gives the UN exchange rate from July 2006 as 1$US = 431 Franc Congolais). **[79]**

2.02 In December 2005 the World Bank approved a $125 million grant to help the DRC rebuild its agricultural production and enhance food security. **[18 bv]**

2.03 In March 2006 the World Bank announced that it was to provide DRC with a debt relief package worth $2.9bn (£1.66bn), in order to reduce the country's overall debt of $9.2bn. **[15Aa]**

2.04 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Report of March 2007 noted that "The immediate economic policy tasks of the new government are to prepare the 2007 budget and to start repairing relations with the IMF. The 2007 budget is likely to be a rushed job, based on the optimistic assumption that at least half of government revenue will come from donors, despite the current impasse with the IMF. The government will aim to complete the 2007 budget by the end of March, and once this has been done "assuming the National Assembly proves co-operative" the government can turn to the task of repairing relations with the IMF, which would enable international aid to start flowing again and thus restore budgetary support. Encouraged by the outcome of a high-level meeting in Brussels between the World Bank, EU and UN, where the three institutions pledged to remain engaged in the country (see Foreign trade and payments), the government may be tempted to request a new poverty reduction and growth facility (PRGF), despite the failure of the staff-monitored programme (SMP) which ran during the second half of 2006, arguing that the extreme fiscal laxity of the election period was exceptional and should not be seen as an indication of the intentions of the new administration". **[30c]**

2.05 The EIU March report also states:

"Despite all the problems with governance and public expenditure, the economic policy outlook still broadly favours growth. Neither the domestic business community nor investors expect much, if any, provision of services

from the government, but they were hoping that the elections would deliver a stable political administration with a plausible democratic mandate and a business-friendly outlook. This appears to be more or less what has happened, and the Economist Intelligence Unit expects existing investors to expand their projects, particularly in the mining sector, and new investors to arrive. However, newcomers will find the business environment uniquely challenging, a major risk factor being the weakness of the justice system in defending property rights and enforcing debt settlement". **[30c]**

2.06 The World Bank's 'Doing Business 2007' report which grades economies according to the ease in which they allow companies to set up and operate lists the DRC bottom of the 175 countries rated. **[65r, 94]**

2.07 The US Department of State's Background Note on the DRC of March 2007, stated:

"Sparsely populated in relation to its area, the Democratic Republic of the Congo is home to a vast potential of natural resources and mineral wealth. Nevertheless, the D.R.C. is one of the poorest countries in the world, with per capita annual income of about $98 in 2003. This is the result of years of mismanagement, corruption, and war." **[3g] (Economy)**

2.08 The USSD Background Note also reported that:

"For decades, corruption and misguided policy have created a dual economy in the D.R.C. Individuals and businesses in the formal sector operated with high costs under arbitrarily enforced laws. As a consequence, the informal sector now dominates the economy. In 2002, with the population of the D.R.C. estimated at 56 million, only 230,000 Congolese working in private enterprise in the formal sector were enrolled in the social security system. Approximately 600,000 Congolese were employed by the government." **[3g] (Economy)**

2.09 The Background Note went on to say:

"In the past year, the Congolese Government has approved a new investment code and a new mining code and has designed a new commercial court. The goal of these initiatives is to attract investment by promising fair and transparent treatment to private business. The World Bank also is supporting efforts to restructure the D.R.C.'s large parastatal sector, including Gecamines, and to rehabilitate the D.R.C.'s neglected infrastructure, including the Inga Dam hydroelectric system." **[3g]**

2.10 On 3 December 2006 The South African Broadcasting Corporation reported that The World Bank had said that it would increase assistance to the DRC to support its economic reforms, but said that good governance and social spending remained key issues. A day later it was announced by Deutsche Welle that the EU planned to double reconstruction aid to 400 million euros. **[87c] [109]**

2.11 On 9 March 2007 MONUC reported that after discussions with President Kabila the World Bank had agreed to finance 1.5 billion U.S. dollars in support of the government's programme after the electoral process. **[56bf]**

2.12 On 13 March 2007 Reuters reported that the International Monetary Fund (IMF) had said that the DRC's new government needed to contain public spending and curb inflation as the country's economic growth slowed to around five percent in 2006 from 6.5 percent in 2005, and inflation reached 18.2 percent. It added that the economic and financial situation had continued to worsen in a "worrying manner" during the first two months of 2007. The fund had forecast gross domestic product would grow by 6.5 percent in 2006 with 12-month inflation below 10 percent. **[21ar]**

2.13 The Reuters report went on to say that government programmes announced in February by the Prime Minister were expected to cost the DRC around $14 billion over the next five years, of which some 51 percent was due to be financed by international donors. The World Bank had pledged $180 million in grants to revamp the dilapidated capital Kinshasa which is largely in ruin. **[21ar]**

2.14 On 23 April 2007 Agence France Presse announced that the UK and the World Bank had announced grants worth more than 436 million dollars. The World Bank said it was paying 296.7 million dollars towards restoring the country's main hydroelectric dams and getting the national grid back in service, with the grant being paid over three years. The UK announced a grant of 140 million dollars this year towards projects to support health, education, water and sanitation, roads, supporting good governance and security sector reform. **[65bx]**

2.15 On 16 March 2007 Reuters reported that the newly elected governor of Katanga had halted the export of ore and cobalt to Zambia for processing on 3 March 2007, citing mining regulations in the DRC which specify that raw ore should only be transported when it cannot be processed locally. This resulted in large numbers of trucks being held at the border. **[21aw]** On 21 March the South African Press Association reported that DRC officials had said that the embargo would not be lifted until illegal exports and fraud were stamped out. It reported that mining experts claim that up to 90 per cent of the exports of heterogenite (a compound of cobalt and copper) elude DRC customs controls. The report went on to say that around 100 vehicles were seized in Katanga which were suspected of not declaring proper tonnage to customs. **[83k]** On 22 march MONUC reported that the DRC had authorised more than 400 trucks to cross the border. **[56bj]** On 30 March Mining Weekly reported an interview with the governor in which he said that he would be putting an end to wanton export of raw ore, and that he would ban the export of concentrate within six months, but until then all concentrate leaving Katanga would be laboratory certified. He continued to say that the State-owned Gecamines had a disused refinery, which would require a $60 million investment to restore, and that by October he wanted miners to conclude a new arrangement with Gecamines **[118a]**

2.16 On 2 April 2007 Reuters reported that the DRC was suspending negotiations on future mining deals until a mechanism to review existing contracts was created. On March 27 the minister of mines had ordered that details of all existing mining partnerships be delivered to his office by 4 April 2007, any violation of which would be subject to severe sanctions, including the revoking of contracts. **[21ax]**

2.17 On 5 April 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the government had cancelled more than 20 illegal lumbering rights, covering nearly three million hectares of forest. The Environment Minister said that the forest concerned which had been divided up between 16 companies would revert to public ownership by the month's end. The 21 cases for cancellation concern forestry rights either obtained in violation of the law, or have not been the subject of a request for conversion into a licence agreement. Holders of the cancelled rights, mainly small companies, had two weeks to contest the decision. Large lumber firms which cover 70 per cent of production capacity in the DRC were not affected. **[65bs]**

2.18 On 18 April 2007 Mining Weekly reported that, according to Bloomberg, the DRC had halted ore exports from the provinces of North and South Kivu. The news service quoted Victor Kasongo as saying no licences to export ore had been issued in the two provinces. The DRC's mining laws require miners, dealers and exporters to have a permit to handle raw materials, he told Bloomberg, adding that exports from North Kivu had been halted on 15 April 2007, and those from South Kivu on 17 April 2007. **[118b]** On 21 April Reuters reported that a local official had said that mineral exports should start to resume the following week. He said that 22 "counters" had been cleared to apply for licences, which show that the minerals were processed within the Congo and allowed them to be exported from the country. "Two counters have already paid for their permits. By the end of next week we should have at least four counters up and running" he said. **[21aw]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

3. HISTORY

HISTORY TO 1997

3.01 The Country Profile of 20 February 2007 by the Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) recorded:

"DRC (formerly Zaire) gained independence from Belgium in June 1960. Following a period of political instability, General Mobutu, the Chief of the Army, came to power in an army coup in 1965 and remained largely unchallenged throughout the 1970s and 1980s. President Mobutu presided over endemic corruption and reputedly built up a large personal fortune. Moves towards democratisation in the early 1990s did not succeed in removing him from power. But an already-fragile state was further weakened by the aftermath of the Rwandan genocide of 1994, when in October 1996 dissident groups, led by Laurent Kabila and strongly supported by Rwanda and Uganda, rose in revolt. They entered Kinshasa on 17 May 1997. Laurent Kabila declared himself President. Mobutu fled to Morocco where he subsequently died." **[22g] (History)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

THE LAURENT KABILA REGIME 1997

3.02 The US State Department (USSD) Country Background Note of March 2007 recorded that:

"Kabila's Army Chief and the Secretary-General of the AFDL [Kabila military and political group] were Rwandan, and RPA [Rwandan army] units continued to operate tangentially with the D.R.C.'s military, which was renamed the Forces Armées Congolaises (FAC). Over the next year, relations between Kabila and his foreign backers deteriorated. In July 1998, Kabila ordered all foreign troops to leave the D.R.C. Most refused to leave. On August 2, fighting erupted throughout the D.R.C. as Rwandan troops in the D.R.C. 'mutinied,' and fresh Rwandan and Ugandan troops entered the D.R.C…. The Rwandan campaign was thwarted at the last minute when Angolan, Zimbabwean, and Namibian troops intervened on behalf of the D.R.C. Government. The Rwandans and the RCD [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie] withdrew to eastern D.R.C., where they established de facto control over portions of eastern D.R.C. and continued to fight the Congolese Army and its foreign allies." **[3g] (History)**

3.03 The same source continued:

"In February 1999, Uganda backed the formation of a rebel group called the Mouvement pour la Liberation du Congo (MLC), which drew support from among ex-Mobutuists and ex-FAZ soldiers in Equateur province (Mobutu's home province). Together, Uganda and the MLC established control over the northern third of the D.R.C."

"At this stage, the D.R.C. was divided de facto into three segments, and the parties controlling each segment had reached military deadlock. In July 1999, a cease-fire was proposed in Lusaka, Zambia, which all parties signed by the

end of August. The Lusaka Accord called for a cease-fire, the deployment of a UN peacekeeping operation, MONUC, the withdrawal of foreign troops, and the launching of an 'Inter-Congolese Dialogue' to form a transitional government leading to elections. The parties to the Lusaka Accord failed to fully implement its provisions in 1999 and 2000. Laurant Kabila drew increasing international criticism for blocking full deployment of UN troops, hindering progress toward an Inter-Congolese Dialogue, and suppressing internal political activity." **[3g] (History)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

THE JOSEPH KABILA REGIME 2001

3.04 The Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) Country profile of 20 February 2007 recorded that:

"In January 2001 President [Laurent] Kabila was assassinated by one of his bodyguards. His son, Joseph Kabila, took over as the new head of State on 26 January 2001 and proved more amenable to negotiations. Foreign forces gradually departed, and a protracted Inter-Congolese Dialogue led to an agreement between the belligerents and members of the political opposition on the formation of a transitional national government (TNG). This was formally agreed by the parties on 2 April 2003 in Sun City (South Africa). The TNG was promulgated on 30 June 2003, formally ending a war that had cost an estimated 4 million lives." **[22g] (History)**

See also Section 6.01 on Political system; Section 6.05 on Government; Section 11.01 on Military service; Section 12.10 on Disarmament of foreign armed groups Section 17.01 on Political affiliation; Section 37 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila;

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

EVENTS OF 2006

3.05 **January**

Fighting continued in eastern DRC. Rebels attacked and temporarily occupied several locations around Rutshuru in North Kivu. In a clash with Ugandan rebels in the east of the DRC eight Guatamalan peacekeepers of MONUC were killed. The human rights situation showed few signs of significant improvement with abuses continuing to take place, particularly in the east of the country. The bulk of the abuse was carried out by the military, other security forces, and armed rebels. The DRC government presented a report in Geneva on its compliance with the international convention on torture. Whilst the content of the report was thought to be economical with the truth, this was the first attempt at a demonstration of any kind of accountability vis-a-vis international human rights instruments. In Katanga the election campaign was reported to be causing friction between Katangans and immigrants from Kaisi province. The UDPS announced that they would take part in the elections. **[22o] [56ab]**

3.06 **February**

The ballot for the new constitution was approved by the Supreme Court and promulgated by the president, and a new flag adopted. As a result of the new constitution coming into force, the State Security Court was abolished. President Kabila was adopted as the candidate for the PRDP for the presidential election. A riot occurred at the penitentiary in Osio. Aid reached 6,000 people who had been displaced by fighting in Tcheyi, whilst fighting in Burhyni displaced a further 15,000. It was announced by the Independent Electoral Commission that 300 parties had registered for the elections. In a FARDC training camp six soldiers died of malnutrition. **[15bj] [56Ab]**

3.07 **March**

The electoral law that set the dates for different ballots was promulgated. Warlord Thomas Lubanga became the first war crimes suspect to face charges at the International Criminal Court in The Hague. Registration offices for the presidential and legislative elections opened. A demonstration on 10 March by the UDPS protesting that their election demands had not been met was broken up by armed riot police. A further demonstration took place on the 22 March. The leader of the armed group Mudundu 40 was sentenced to five years imprisonment for crimes including the illegal detention of children. A mutiny by FARDC troops in Ituri led to the operations around Tcheyi being halted. The Force Navale together with the police committed mass rape in three areas of the Lifumba Waka groupement. The home of a CEI official in Butembo was attacked as was the office of the national state broadcasting company, RTNC, by men in military uniform. **[15bj] [18ds]**

3.08 **April**

The Force Navale based in Sabe committed serious human rights violations including extrajudicial executions and forced 'disappearances'. There were also a number of incidents relating to the elections. Two policemen allegedly broke into the radio station 'Radio Mongala' in Bumba and confiscated all the equipment. A political activist was arrested by troops and taken to an unknown location. A presidential candidate and eighteen of his supporters were arrested in Kinshasa. The politician was released three days later but seven of his supporters continued to be detained. Three members of MLC were arrested by the ANR in Bukavu for election-related activity, whilst a local official of RCD/Goma was assaulted by members of the Republican Guard. For the first time in the country's history seven soldiers were convicted of crimes against humanity. The FARDC were allegedly responsible for the majority of human rights violations during this period, although the PNC, armed groups and other security forces were also implicated. The CEI announced the election date as being 30 July 2006, and approved an electoral list for the presidential and legislative elections. The Cour d'Orde Militaire (Military Order Courts) were abolished. Olivier Kamitatu, the President of the National Assembly, resigned. **[56ac]**

3.09 **May**

The leader of one of the Mai-Mai groups, Gedeon, was arrested in Katanga after surrendering along with several commanders and 750 followers. A further 200 Mayi-Mayi surrendered at Lubumbashi. Pastor Kuthino, who had recently returned to the country, was arrested. Politically motivated human rights violations increased with mass arrests taking place in Kinshasa, and freedom of expression was under threat in several provinces. FARDC continued to commit serious human rights violations, including arbitrary executions. There were incidents of sexual violence committed by them in

South Kivu, Ituri, and Kasai Occidental. PNC were accused of serious human rights violations including death in detention. Armed Rwandan Hutu groups continued to attack villages in the Kivus. Three television channels had political programmes suspended by the CEI. Ten Opposition leaders were put under house arrest and released the next day. Thirty-two foreigners providing security and advice to presidential candidate Oscar Kashala were arrested and accused of being mercenaries and were deported. The operations in Ituri, suspended after the rebellion in March, were resumed. Battles were reported between the 9th integrated brigade and the unintegrated 83rd brigade. Journalists were harassed and threatened; the most striking example was that of a Radio France Internationale journalist being refused accreditation and effectively expelled from the country, having suggested earlier in the year that members of the PPRD were racist. **[56w]**

3.10 **June**

There was a rash of abuses of freedom of expression and assembly. There were several incidents of journalists being harassed, attacked or detained. NGO activists critical of the government were intimidated, and there were PPRD-led government efforts to prevent opposition groups from gathering or demonstrating. Other incidents included the jailing of a journalist in Tshikapa for 'defamation', and the deportation of a Rwandan journalist trying to cover the President's visit to Goma. Despite the arrest and detention of the Mayi-Mayi leader, Gedeon, the Mayi-Mayi continued to burn villages as well as killing, maiming and abducting civilians. Of the seven soldiers convicted in May, six had their appeals turned down and one was acquitted. A further 30 soldiers were found guilty of crimes against humanity in relation to the '"mutiny' in Mbandaka in July 2005. MONUC reported the usual abuses carried out by FARDC and other members of the security forces. The trial of Pastor Kuthino was concluded, with all defendants found guilty and sentenced. **[22p] [56x]**

3.11 **July**

Respect for civil and political rights in the DRC drastically decreased as the 30 July election approached. UDPS and RCD members were targeted for human rights violations because of their political affiliations. PNC, backed by GR officers, used excessive force to repress political demonstrations; opposition members continued to be targeted; there were cases of human rights violations by FARDC. FDLR and armed Rwandan Hutu units continued to be registered throughout the country on Election Day. During July, MONUC recorded an upsurge in arbitrary executions of civilians across eastern DRC. An independent journalist was killed, a crime which sparked a "journee sans medias" in Kinshasa with many newspapers, radio stations and TV channels ceasing activity for 24 hours. Journalists also faced harassment with threats made to journalists from Radio Okapi in Gemena and Lubumbashi by MLC and UNAFEC party personnel respectively. Members of political parties not receiving local backing from officials also faced unnecessary difficulty in organising meetings or other campaigning. **[22q] [56y]**

3.12 **August**

The main event in August was the publication of the election results and the aftermath. In Kinshasa three days of fighting followed the announcement of the presidential elections' provisional results, which led to 23 people being killed and 43 others injured; in connection with these events, eighty-four fishermen were illegally arrested and subjected to ill-treatment and torture by

the GR. New cases of human rights violations perpetrated by FARDC, GR, and ANR officers; mass rape committed by the PNC agents in Equateur highlight the climate of impunity in which security forces continued to operate. Human rights violations committed by FDLR militiamen continued to be reported. In Ituri a military tribunal sentenced a Union des Patriotes Congolais (UPC) militia leader to prison terms ranging from 10 to 20 years for war crimes. Between 17 and 29 August a Mobile Military Court sentenced 11 soldiers found guilty of murder, rape, extortion, armed robbery, and other crimes. Journalists from both camps in the election claimed to have received threats in relation to their reporting of events which took place from 20-22 August. Freedom of expression was compromised by the arbitrary closure of several pro Bemba media channels without orders from HAM by pro Kabila forces. **[22q] [56z]**

3.13 **September**

More than 800 street dwellers were arrested by the PNC in Kinshasa, whilst police regularly committed armed robberies in Mbuji Mayi. New cases of human rights violations committed by the security forces, including the Republican Guard, were reported throughout the DRC. Approximately 40 houses were burnt and three civilians arrested by FARDC in Mbandaka, while a FARDC sergeant was sentenced for rape and attempted murder. The LRA was active in Ituri and Rwandan Hutus in South Kivu. Reports of theft of voters' cards were becoming more common. Both Kabila and Bemba's people say that these incidents in various parts of the country have been designed to stop their voters from exercising their democratic rights. There were also incidents of demonstrations in Kinshasa and elsewhere, notably Kananga, being dispersed with unnecessary force. In Kananga, ten civilians were arbitrarily detained having been tear-gassed during a peaceful march. They were held without questioning before being released the next day. Freedom of speech was better respected than in August, when many media stations were prevented from operating by pro-Kabila forces. However, many journalists still reported being threatened by political and military groups from both sides. **[22p] [56Aa]**

3.14 **October**

Evidence of mass rape committed by FARDC soldiers during Kibirizi crises in January 2006 found in North Kivu. Several incidents of human rights violations related to elections registered throughout DRC. Five detainees were killed and many others wounded during a mutiny in Kinshasa main prison. Administrative authorities continued to interfere in the administration of justice. Nine FARDC officers and three representatives of a foreign private mining company were sent for trial in connection with the Kilwa massacre of October 2004. The second round of the presidential election took place. **[92h][56af]**

3.15 **November**

The official result of the presidential election was announced giving victory to Joseph Kabila. Three mass graves were identified in Bavi, Ituri District. More than 600 street dwellers were arrested in Kinshasa, and 29 others in Kisangani. Politically motivated arbitrary arrests were registered throughout the DRC. A leading human rights lawyer Marie-Thérèse Nlandu Mpolo-Nene, who had been a candidate in the presidential election, was arrested on 21 November by agents of the Special Services police, together with six associates. **[18eh] [56am]**

3.16 **December**

Six more officers were arrested in connection with the Bavi massacre and the Kilwa massacre trial began in Lubumbashi. FARDC soldiers, ANC agents and PNC agents continued to commit human rights violations, including killing and rape throughout the year particularly in eastern DRC. Three inmates at Bunia central prison die, allegedly from lack of food. Two soldiers sentenced to life imprisonment in the Songo Mboyo trial and four other detainees escaped from a military holding cell in Mbandaka, in the night of 3-4 December 2006. Both men were later recaptured. In Kindu, 84 out of 90 detainees of the central prison managed to escape on 24 December 2006. Ten escapees were later captured by the police. Five prison guards were arrested for their alleged collaboration with the prisoners and are currently detained in the Military Prosecutor's Office. Two prison break-outs were registered in Kalemie. In the night of 24-25 December, 14 detainees escaped from the central prison of Kalemie. Details of this escape are not clear. Seven other detainees escaped from the holding cells of the Military Prosecutor's Office in Kalemie on the same day. This was possible as the guard of the holding cells was under the influence of alcohol and the detainees took advantage of the situation. **[56ao]**

See also separate headings for further information on 2006 History, including:

Section 5.01 on The Constitution
Section 6.01 on Political System
Section 6.05 on Government
Section 7 on Human Rights Issues
Section 8.01 on the general security situation
Section 8.15 on Security Situation – Eastern DRC
Section 8.18.on Ituri
Section 8.106 on Bukavu
Section 8.117 on Katanga – possible secession attempt
Section 11.01 on Military Service
Section 22.01 on Human Rights Issues – Ethnic Groups

For further information on history refer to Europa World online, source. **[1c]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

4 RECENT DEVELOPMENTS

4.01 **January 2007**

Fighting continued in Ituri against the forces of Peter Karim, and in North Kivu against the forces of Laurent Nkunda. The elections for senator took place which gave a majority to parties supporting Joseph Kabila. Jean Pierre Bember gained a seat in Kinshasa. The gubernatorial elections also took place, again giving a majority to Kabila allies. In the middle of January Laurent Nkunda agreed to his troops joining the integration process. 1,000 Mayi Mayi joined the integration process in South Kivu. The trial of Marie-Thérèse Nlandu was adjourned on 3 January 2007, and resumed on 24 January 2007. It was again adjourned on 31 January 2007 after three prosecution witnesses admitted to being paid by the government to incriminate her. **[65az] [56ar] [56as] [15ce] [95ax] [110] [11s] [56au]**

4.02 **February 2007**

Rioting broke out in three towns in Bas Congo Province with 134 people killed including security forces. The rioters were protesting against the result of the gubernatorial elections. The Bas Congo Supreme Court later ruled that the elections must be re-run after objections by the MLC. The new government was announced. **[105d] [74ah] [112]** Soldiers of FARDC recently mixed Bravo Brigade were allegedly responsible for the growing insecurity in North Kivu. In Ituri FARDC operations against FNI militias resulted in an increasing number of allegations of human rights violations against civilians by FARDC in the Walendu Pitsi collectivity in Djugu territory. ANR agents continued to arrest and detain persons for common law offences. Increasing attacks and violations by Rwandan Hutu combatants were reported in South Kivu. The Bunia Military Court delivered verdicts in two high profile military trials. **[56bu]**

4.03 **March 2007**

On 22 March fighting broke out in Kinshasa between forces loyal to Jean Pierre Bember and FARDC troops, after Bemba refused to disband his guards. This led to two days of fighting in which EU diplomats estimate that 600 died. Bember sought refuge in the South African compound and later left for Portugal. **[15cm] [15cn] [15co] [15cp] [18fc] [21at] [21au] [21av] [23h] [48k] [48l] [56bi] [74as] [83i] [83j]** A border dispute began after Angolan police and troops were accused of occupying DRC territory. A conference was held and it was finally agreed to hold a conference between DRC and Angola with the former colonial powers present to settle the disputed section of border. [**31c] [34b] [[62n] [65bl] [65bq] [74ap] [74aq] [95bk] [95bm]** At least 15 people were arbitrarily executed by the recently mixed FARDC Bravo Brigade in Buramba village of North Kivu on 9-10 March. Numerous reports of arbitrary executions of civilians by the FARDC were received in most provinces. PNC agents were implicated in several cases of arbitrary arrest and illegal detention. FDLR/Rasta combatants were responsible for over 30 abductions in South Kivu. The Muanda Military court in Bas Congo province sentenced six FARDC soldiers to nine months imprisonment for having refused to obey a cease fire order given during violent clashes in the province on 31 January – 1 February. **[56bv]**

4.04 **April 2007**

A Military Court acquitted Marie-Therese N'Landu Nene and her co-accused at the end of a four month long trial. **[86o]** The Congolese army launched an offensive against the Rwandan Hutu rebels in the east of DRC. **[15cr] [65by]**

The opposition boycotted parliament on the grounds of lack of safety and harassment, but later returned after being promised talks with President Kabila. **[56bp] [56br] [65bv]** The UNHCR began repatriating refugees from Tanzania **[48n] [92s**] Peter Karim the last of the warlords in the east joined the brassage process and became a colonel in FARDC. **[21ay] [56bo]** The border with Zambia was closed by the governor of Katanga to lorries carrying unprocessed ore. It was later reopened. **[21aw] [21ax] [56bj] [118a]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

5. CONSTITUTION

5.01 The Country Background Note of March 2007 by the US State Department (USSD) stated: "A transitional constitution was adopted on April 2, 2003; a new constitution was promulgated February 2006. Extensive executive, legislative, and military powers are vested in the president. The legislature does not have the power to overturn the government through a vote of no confidence. The judiciary is nominally independent; the president has the power to dismiss and appoint judges. The president is head of a 35-member cabinet of ministers. **[3g] (Government)** The text of the proposed Constitution approved in May 2005, and the current transitional constitution of June 2003 were published by the Institute for Security Studies. **[27a] [27d]**

5.02 A report of 14 May 2005 from BBC News Online explained:

"The text is intended to end years of war and political instability in the country and has been agreed by all the former warring factions. The constitution limits the powers of the president, who will now serve a maximum of two five-year terms, and allows a greater degree of federalism.… The constitution provides for free primary education for all, and an exact parity between men and women in power.… And it sets the minimum age for presidential candidates at 30, allowing current President Joseph Kabila, who is 33, to stand for office. Parliament speaker Raphael Luhulu said the constitution was the result of a difficult consensus between different factions of the regime. It replaces a transitional constitutional which emerged at a peace deal reached in the South African city of Pretoria in 2002. The text, which has already been passed by the Senate, now has to [be] approved in a national referendum within the next six months. If ratified, the current power-sharing government has until June 2006 to organise free presidential and parliamentary elections, the first for 40 years." **[15k]**

5.03 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Report of June 2005 and BBC News Online on 14 May 2005 noted that the proposed Constitution also recognised as citizens all ethnic groups in the country at independence in 1960. **[15k] [30b] (p14)** The EIU Country Report also stated:

"The new constitution creates 26 provinces, and gives them greater autonomy than that enjoyed by the current 11. This is a major change for the DRC, which has traditionally been ruled in a highly centralised manner, a concession to the provinces and districts which have long complained about the over-centralised system in which Kinshasa is the main beneficiary of the country's resource wealth". **[30b] (p14)**

See also Section 22.06 on Ethnic issues

5.04 A report by the United Nations Secretary-General on 2 August 2005 added that the new draft constitution was due to be submitted to a referendum currently scheduled for 27 November 2005. **[54g] (p2)** A report from Agence France Presse of 15 June 2005 confirmed: "Parliamentarians in the Democratic Republic of Congo approved Tuesday night by large majorities in both chambers legislation laying down the rules for a forthcoming referendum on the nation's constitution. The referendum, adopted on May 13, is due to be the first in a series of elections – local, parliamentary and presidential –

marking the end of the political transition process initiated in 2003 in the DCR (formerly Zaire) after five years of civil war." **[65h]**

5.05 The referendum on a new constitution held in December 2005 was approved by a large majority. The proposed constitution, which grants greater autonomy to the provinces and lowers the minimum age for presidential candidates from 35 to 30 years – allowing an election bid by 34-year-old President Joseph Kabila, was approved by 84.31per cent with 15.69 per cent against. A total of just under 62 per cent of the 25 million registered to vote cast ballots. The results of the ballot were approved by the Supreme Court on 3 February 2006, and promulgated by President Joseph Kabila on 18 February 2006. A new flag was also unveiled which has a star on the left corner, and a red ribbon with yellow borders running diagonally across a sky blue background. **[18 bp, bq, br, bs] [21b, c] [23b]**

5.06 The turn out to vote for the constitution varied around the country. IRIN reported on 21 December 2005 that in Kinshasa 50.40 per cent were in favour with 49.55 per cent opposed on a 88.52 per cent count of the vote, reflecting the high concentration of opposition politicians who had called for a boycott of the vote. Voter turn-out was weak in Kasai Oriental and Kasai Occidental provinces, both UDPS strongholds. In the east of the country there was strong support for the constitution. In South Kivu for instance the 'yes' vote was 97 per cent compared with 2.33 per cent against. **[18dk]**

See also Section 6.15 Elections

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

6. POLITICAL SYSTEM

6.01 The US Department of State's Country Background Note of March 2007 stated that the country is currently a "highly centralized [republic] with executive power vested in the president". **[3g] (Government)**

See also Section 5 on The Constitution

6.02 Details of the transition institutions were published by the UN Mission to the Congo Documents (MONUC) Documents Library on 19 July 2004. **[56c] (Institutions de la Transition en RDC)**

6.03 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005 published on 8 March 2006 added: "There are also five 'citizens' institutions': an Observatory for Human Rights, a Truth and Reconciliation Commission, a High Authority for Media, an Ethics and Anti-Corruption Commission, and the Independent Electoral Commission". **[3h] (Section 3)**

6.04 Europa World online described the transitional bicameral national legislature set up in 2003 under the President as:

"The 500-member lower chamber, or National Assembly, comprised a total of 94 members of RCD – Goma [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie], the MLC [Mouvement pour la Liberation du Congo], the former Government, opposition political parties and civil society, while the RCD – ML [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Mouvement de Liberation] was allocated 15 deputies, Mai-Mai militia 10, and the RCD – N [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – National] five. The 120-member upper chamber, or Senate, consisted of 22 representatives of the five main groups, four of the RCD – ML and Mai-Mai, and two of the RCD – N". **[1d]** A list of the Deputies and Senators of the transitional Assembly and Senate was published by *Le Potentiel* newspaper on 10 July 2003. **[70b]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

7. GOVERNMENT

6.05 Following the parliamentary elections the parliament was inaugurated on 22 September 2006, replacing the transitional parliament created in 2002. On 28 September the political coalition, the Alliance of the Presidential Majority (AMP), led by President Kabila claimed a majority in the parliament. The AMP claimed that the grouping with more than 30 parties would have a large majority of 299 out of 500 deputies elected. Besides PALU and Udemo, three other groups with a total of nineteen seats had also pledged their support. **[18cs] [18db] [21q] [65ag]**

6.06 Agence France Presse reported that on 3 February 2007, following the elections, the 108 members of the senate of the DRC were formerly installed. They were chosen by indirect suffrage by deputies to provincial assemblies on a one-round proportional representation list system with a mandate for five years. The senators will represent the country's 11 provinces and will work

with the lower house, the national assembly, in formulating and passing legislation. The party of President Joseph Kabila, the Alliance of the Presidential Majority (AMP) holds more than half the seats in the senate, while allies of defeated presidential candidate Jean-Pierre Bember hold 20 seats. The senatorial elections marked the end of the transition process in the DRC which began in 2003. **[65bd]**

6.07 On 5 February 2007, Global Insight reported that the new government had been announced, which is dominated by Kabila's AMP. The cabinet consists of 60 members, made up of six ministers of state, 34 ministers, and 20 deputy ministers. The cabinet replaces the country's transitional administration. In theory, the new government team is appointed by the president, who holds executive powers, upon the recommendation of the prime minister. However, the political horse-trading which took place between the first and second rounds of the presidential election, which ensured Kabila's election as the first post-war president, meant that most of the key posts were already promised to individuals, such as Antoine Gizenga and Francois Mobutu, making the much-delayed results a formality. The new government is headed by Antoine Gizenga, who was named prime minister at the end of 2006. Francois Joseph Nzanga Ngbangawe Mobutu, son of the former dictator Mobutu Sese Seko, of the Union of Mobutuists Democrats (Union des Démocrates Mobutuistes) party, was named as the new minister of state for agriculture under a power sharing deal similar to Gizenga's. The key posts in the DR Congo's Government are:

- President – Joseph Kabila (PPRD)
- Prime Minister – Antoine Gizenga (PALU)
- Minister of State for Agriculture - Francois Joseph Nzanga Ngbangawe Mobutu (Udemo)
- Minister of State for the Interior – General Denis Kalume (PPRD)
- Minister of State for Foreign Affairs – Antipas Nyamwisi (FR)
- Minister of State for Education – Sylvain Ngabu (PALU)
- Minister of State for Infrastructure, Public Works, and Reconstruction - Pierre Lumbi (Mouvement Social pour le Renouveau)
- Minister of State in the Presidents Office – Nkyulu Mitumba (PPRD) **[112]**

See: Annex H

6.08 On 1 February 2007, MONUC reported that opposition MP José Malika from the Union of the Nation coalition raised a motion in the National Assembly plenary session calling for "proceedings according to law against all MP's and politico-administrative officials holding dual nationality". **[56at]**

6.09 A report from MONUC on 20 February 2007 stated that a man named Kasongo Ilunga who had been chosen as the minister of trade in the new government was nowhere to be found. The Congolese press referred to him as the 'phantom minister,' a man no one has ever seen or heard of. In a list presented to the prime minister, he was nominated for a ministerial position alongside his party's president Honorius Kisimba Ngoy, and out of the two nominees, Ilunga was chosen as minister of trade. A spokesman for the prime minister said "he never showed up to any of the meetings", nor had anyone heard of him. Shortly after the ministers appointment Ngoy sent the government a resignation letter on Ilunga's behalf, and has since put forward the name of another party member. According to the spokesman the prime minister cannot accept any new minister as long as the 'phantom' has not handed in his resignation personally. Ngoy has denied press reports that he listed a fake name to ensure that he got a cabinet post, and refuses to release Ilunga's contact details. **[56bc]** On 4 March 2007 it was reported by BBC news that the party led by Mr. Ngoy, Unafec, had removed him as president of the party. **[15ch]**

6.10 On 22 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the Prime Minister, Antoine Gizenga, presented his government's programme to the National Assembly. He said that major themes would include "strengthening peace and the nation" reconstruction and building the economy. He also spoke of battling poverty and of the "restoration of the family and moral values". He also stated that particular emphasis should be put on "the battle against corruption and political immorality". Gizenga said that working on those areas would allow the government to make progress on the five priorities named by President Kabila: infrastructure, employment, education, water and electricity, and health. He also said that the government planned to use the open-market approach, including privatisations. He also spoke of modernising the police and judicial system, reforming the armed forces and heavily investing in social and education programmes. The government is counting on 14.35 billion dollars over five years to finance its programme. More than half would come from international financial backers. "We intend to change our society from the top down, the time has come for the republic's administrators to no longer be above the law" Gizenga said. **[65bn]**

6.11 The parliamentary opposition leader Francois Muamba, second in command of the MLC, denounced Gizenga's speech as a "string of good intentions with few actions to take, of which the costs are not yet determined and the timing of the implementation is totally absent". He warned, "these outside resources are being taken as given. This is not the case". The MLC also believes the prime minister's forecast of economic growth of eight per cent leaves no "room for manoeuvre". **[65bn]**

6.12 On 15 March 2007 MON UC reported that the DRC National Assembly had met for its first ordinary session, which was attended by representatives from MONUC and the international community. **[56bh]**

6.13 On 2 April 2007 allAfrica.com reported that the DRC senate would fully adopt their internal rules on 4 April, following the holding of a plenary session on 29 March 2007, in which the majority of the 125 articles of the internal rules were adopted. According to a senate spokesperson, the chamber was in the process of "modifying and correcting some articles of the internal rules", which related to the creation of a conciliation commission in the senate. The

spokesman continued "a plenary session will be held on 4 April 2007, to adopt all the internal rules of the senate for the next five years. The internal rules will then be given to the Supreme Court for verification, in order that they conform to the constitution of the third republic". He added that the work of the Supreme Court could take up to 15 days. Following the Supreme Court's decision, the vote will then be held on the definitive office of the Senate. **[74av]**

6.14 On 14 April 2007 MONUC and the Independent on Line reported that the MLC had suspended participation in the lower house of parliament, citing security concerns. Members of the MLC had complained of harassment and intimidation by security forces since government troops routed Bemba's soldiers on 22 – 23 March 2007. The National Executive Secretary of the party said the decision followed the looting by a dozen members of the Republican Guard of the home of an MLC parliamentarian on 12 April 2007, which he said was part of a "targeted and programmed operation" against MLC members. **[56bp] [86l]**

See Security Situation – General 8.36

6.15 On 17 April 2007 DRC opposition parliamentarians called on President Joseph Kabila to clearly declare his position with regard to their security in order to ease political tensions in the country. A spokesman for the main opposition party the MLC claimed that the meeting held by presidents of parliamentary commissions and groups did not come up with solutions to guarantee the security of the opposition parliamentarians. He denounced the accommodating attitude regarding attacks on opposition members of parliament and the occupation of the MLC national headquarters by elements of the presidential guard (GSSP) and the national police (PNC). He went on to say that when a member of parliament was arrested and detained by the security forces without due process, the security agents involved must be sanctioned; adding that the GSSP and PNC elements must leave the MLC party headquarters in order for the opposition to function properly. **[56bq]**

6.16 On 23 April 2007 Agence France Presse reported that on 22 April police had killed one of three men dressed as members of the presidential guard who had attacked an opposition deputy of the Order of Republican Democrats (ORD) at his house, attempting to enter the house, and firing shots in the air. It was not clear if the dead man was a genuine member of the presidential guard. The ORD along with other opposition members had quit their seats in the national assembly earlier in the month calling for guarantees for their safety. **[65bw]**

6.17 On 24 April 2007 the Independent on Line reported that opposition groups of the MLC, Christian Democrats, and the Order of Democratic Republicans met in separate rooms in the parliament building to discuss a possible return to parliament. The meetings were held three days after the government ended its occupation of the MLC headquarters. The following day MONUC reported that the Christian Democrat MPs had returned to parliament the previous day ending the 11-day boycott brought on by alleged government intimidation. They said that they had received guarantees of "freedom of expression and safety". The other two parties said that they would make a decision on the matter the following day. On 25 April Agence France Presse reported that the MLC had returned to parliament. A party spokesman said "the MLC

lawmakers received assurances from the head of state that he would personally seek adequate solutions to the problems and concerns of the opposition". **[56br] [65bv] [86m]**

6.18 On 26 April Radio France Internationale reported that the meeting between the President and the delegation representing the opposition MPs would not take place that day nor the next because of a cabinet meeting, but that the principle of holding the meeting remained. **[82d]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ELECTIONS

6.19 The US Department of State's Country Background Note of March 2007 stated that: "President Kabila on June 30, 2003 issued a decree that formally announced the transitional government line-up. The four vice presidents took the oath of office on July 17, 2003, and most incoming ministers assumed their new functions within days thereafter. **[3g] (Government and Political Conditions)** the US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2004 added: "The Transitional Constitution calls for elections to be held by June 30, 2005. This period may be extended for two additional 6-month periods, with the approval of Parliament." **[3f] (p18) (Section 3)**

6.20 On 15 June 2005, as reported by Xinhua on 17 June 2005, the transitional parliament agreed the recommendation of the head of the independent electoral commission to extend the transitional period for six months, in view of the need for more time for preparations for the election, such as voter registration, infrastructure and training facilities. **[62b]**

6.21 Nevertheless, the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on 17 May President Kabila's statement, in welcoming the new constitution, that the country's electoral process was irreversible. **[18as]** The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) reported on 26 May to the Security Council on the DRC election process, the preparations in hand, and issues still to be resolved. The report also described the status of preparations for holding elections, which involves the establishment of 64 liaison offices, detailed planning for registration of 28 million voters, and up to 40,000 polling stations. **[54f] (p2-3)** A further UNSG report on 2 August 2005 stated that the first weeks of the six-month extension of the transition had been generally peaceful, and that concerns that there would be an escalation of violence between demonstrators and security forces around 30 June did not materialise. **[54g] (p1,2)**

6.22 The UNSG report of 26 May also noted that several hundred political parties had so far applied to register as participants in the electoral campaign, including the three major parties in the present transitional government – Parti du peuple pour la reconstruction et la dèmocratie (PPRD), Rassemblement congolais pour la dèmocratie–Gorma (RCD-Gorma) and Mouvment pour la liberation du Congo (MLC) – as well as the Union pour la dèmocratie et le progrès social (UDPS) **[54f] (p4)** Coordination of international technical and political support was being given by the UN force, MONUC. **[54f] (p6-13)**

6.23 IRIN news reported on 7 and 21 June and 26 July 2005 on the start of voter registration for the elections, first in Kinshasa and then in two provinces outside the capital. **[18az] [18bd] [18bg]** A UN news report of 1 July stated that 250,000 voters had been registered in Kinshasa in the first 10 days. **[71a]** The 7 June report by IRIN stated that the government had announced a ban on political activity in universities to ensure that they were apolitical. **[18az]**

6.24 IRIN reported on 15 August 2005 that the registration period in Orientale and Bas-Congo had to be extended for an additional week due to transport and security difficulties, and the UN acknowledged in a UN news article of 17 August 2005 that a number of logistical problems could cause some delays in what will be the largest elections ever assisted by the UN. **[18bj] [71b]** On 22 August 2005 the BBC News reported that the voter registration process had started in North and South Kivu. The report also noted that voting cards would be valid as identification documents. **[15o]**

6.25 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated:

"With the campaign to enrol for the national elections, those who enrolled are using their voters card as an identity card, however those who did not enrol and those who cannot enrol are being harassed by the police constantly and being arrested because they do not have identity document." **[60f]**

6.26 The method of registering voters was criticised in its report Congo's Elections: Making or Breaking the Peace, by the International Crisis Group. It states that the number of voters registered is important for the distribution of parliamentary seats, but that due to time constraints the electoral commission had to base its operations on the 1984 census. Together with the National Institute for Statistics it made a projection of the current population. The report goes on to say that the proportional distribution of registration sites does not correspond with the 1984 population levels. It quotes the example of Province Orientale being the most populous province in 1984 with 4.3 million, followed by Katanga with 3.9 million, but that the estimate now used indicates that Katanga is now the most populous province with some 400,000 more voters than Province Orientale, despite Katanga's high mortality rate in the war, and the fact that 750,000 Kasaians fled during the war and did not return. **[39h]**

6.27 Congolese organisations and parties complained that the locations of registration centres were not adequately mapped out; as a result many voters had to walk over 50 kilometres to register, while due to security and logistical problems, in 310 counties (*groupements*) mainly in Bandundu, Equateur, Province Orientale, and Katanga, no such centres were opened. **[39h]**

6.28 At the beginning of voter registration in June 2005, the UDPS had called for a boycott, and said that this was a factor in low registration rates in Kinshasa and the two Kasai provinces. **[39h]**

See Section 33.09 National Identity Cards

6.29 The UNSG reported on 2 August 2005 that in the previous three months: "MONUC has documented an increase in the number of violations of human rights associated with the forthcoming elections, including the arbitrary arrest and detention of members of political opposition parties in several provinces,

in particular Katanga, the Kasais, Orientale and Bas-Congo, and in Kinshasa." **[54g] (p11)**

6.30 On 12 January 2006 News 24.com reported that 29 April had been set for the date of the first multi-party elections in four decades, as well as the first round of the presidential poll. BBC News online reported on 7 February, "The first round of the presidential poll is [sic] due to take place on 29 April, with a possible run-off on 2 June. The parliamentary vote is also due on the 29 April, in what will be the DR Congo's first national multi-party elections for four decades." However, BBC News Online reported on 22 February 2006 that the elections had been delayed from the original date of 29 April to 18 June 2006: "The electoral commission says the first round of voting will be on 18 June and a second round if needed would take place after the end of June." **[48b] [15s] [15w]**

6.31 On 7 February 2006 BBC News online reported: "Democratic Republic of Congo President Joseph Kabila has secured the governing party's candidacy in the presidential elections expected later this year. He was nominated unanimously at the end of the People for Reconstruction and Democracy Party congress in Kinshasa." **(15s)**

6.32 On 9 March 2006 President Kabila promulgated the electoral law for elections to enable the necessary preparations, such as registration of candidates and printing of ballot papers, to take place for the election to be held on 18 June 2006. **[21e, 62d)**

6.33 On 10 March 2006 registration opened for the elections which were to be held on 18 June, the closing date being 23 March 2006. IRIN reported that the chairman of the Independent Electoral Commission, Apollinaire Muholongo Malumalu, had stated: "The Ministry of Interior registered 270 political parties today." **[18ca]**

6.34 By 22 March 2006 only 100 people had paid the required $250 to run for the 500 seat parliament and only nine candidates had registered to run for president. The registration period was therefore extended by the Electoral Commission by ten days until 2 April 2006. They said this meant that the election date of 18 June would also be pushed back. **[15ac, 65l]**

6.35 One of the main opposition parties the Union for Democracy and Social Progress (UDPS) boycotted the polls. The UDPS had boycotted the December 2005 referendum and the registration exercise which had taken place in November 2005, and only announced its intention to participate in January 2006 after both exercises were closed. It demanded that registration should be reopened to allow them to take part in the polls. This was refused by the Electoral Commission which led to demonstrations. **[15ad, 18cb, 65k]**

See also Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly

6.36 Azarias Ruberwa, a vice-president and leader of the formerly Rwandan-backed RCD-Goma also threatened to boycott the election unless the transitional government agreed to create special constituencies in the territory formerly controlled by RCD-Goma, which still enjoys widespread support in the area. The population of this area is mainly ethnic Tutsis. However on 24 March they announced that they would end the boycott and that Ruberwa

would lodge his nomination papers by the due date. The party acknowledged the mediation role played by the United Nations Secretary-General Kofi Annan, but said it would not rule out further protest action. **[21f, 81]**

6.37 By the closing date for nominations some 73 presidential candidates had registered along with 8,650 candidates for the legislative elections. On 6 April 2006 Reuters reported that the National Election Commission had pared the number of presidential candidates down to a provisional list of 32 and rejected 41 other candidates. It was reported that "over half of them had failed to pay a required $50,000 deposit or in one case provide a criminal record." **[18c] [21g]**

6.38 On 30 April 2006 the CEI announced that the presidential and parliamentary elections would be held on 30 July 2006, with campaigning beginning on 29 June and finishing at midnight on 28 July 2006. It also confirmed that there would be 33 presidential candidates and that the Supreme Court was sitting through 9,587 applications for 500 parliamentary seats. **[21h]**

6.39 In a report dated 27 April 2006 the International Crisis Group reported that the delays in the election process had prompted officials to overlook numerous irregularities in their desire to hold elections before 30 June 2006. The report went on to say that the delays were due to government inefficiency, but also a deliberate ploy by various parties to slow transition. **[39h]**

6.40 Other reasons for the delays were the fact that it took a year to set up the electoral commission, and key laws were bogged down. Above all, the report goes on to say, there was a lack of political will to move ahead with the elections, due to officials prolonging their tenure of office. Passing the constitution and electoral law and conducting voter registration took longer than planned due to these delays. **[39h]**

6.41 The delays meant that the local elections would not now take place until 29 October, the same day as the run-off election for president, and it has meant that no laws on campaign finance or judicial independence were able to be passed. **[39h]**

6.42 By 21 May 2006, MONUC was already reporting that "the first multi-party elections in 40 years in the vast, war-torn Democratic Republic of Congo has already turned nasty, with rivals trading abuse, insults and accusations of plots and manipulations." It reported that on 18 May, the media regulator HAM had intervened to denounce what it called a "dangerously polluted political environment" in the media and suspended political programmes aired on three television channels. "The main political figures aspiring to the highest positions are using the media to make accusations, insult and demonise each other," complained HAM chairman Modeste Mutinga. HAM said the competitors lacked a sense of ethics and social responsibility in the way they were using their "lieutenants on various television channels". **[56g]**

6.43 MONUC also reported that "HAM is the first DRC institution to make such a clear condemnation of the perceived exploitation of media in which the contenders have direct interests." It went on to say that "HAM's main criticisms are against the current presidential team, saying that they are at the root of 'defamation' and 'blunders' which could compromise the entire election process if we don't take care." **[56g]**

6.44 However 13 presidential candidates hit back at HAM for alleged "totalitarian" tendencies, claiming that state institutions were being "diverted to the service of one particular camp," Kabila's by implication. **[56g]**

6.45 MONUC further reported that "threats have also increased towards journalists, prompting the United Nations to demand that the authorities guarantee protection to the media during election coverage." **[56g]**

6.46 On 24 May 2006 it was reported by Agence France-Presse that around ten opposition leaders were kept under house arrest the previous evening and released the next day, (Wednesday), with no reason for their arrest being given. Those detained included four presidential candidates, Roger Lumbala, Anatole Matusila, Joseph Olenghankoy and Christophe Mboso Nkodia Mpwanga. Later on the Wednesday Olenghankoy's party, the FONUS, joined with the UDPS in leading a demonstration to protest about the election date. **[65m]**

6.47 Radio France International reported on the same day that the house of Jean-Claude Vuemba, president of the opposition MPCR party, had also been surrounded by police in order to prevent a demonstration that the movement was organising. It also mentioned the house arrest of Roger Lumbala. **[82a]**

6.48 On 23 May 2006, ANR agents in Kinshasa arrested 32 men who they claimed were "foreign mercenaries" with South African, US, and Nigerian passports, who the government accused of plotting a coup. All of the arrested men worked for a private company called Omega. It later emerged that they had been contracted as security consultants and translators by Oscar Kashala, one of the 32 presidential candidates who claimed the arrests were a government attempt to intimidate him. International donors accused the government of "the political exploitation of the so-called coup attempt". The detainees were released and deported on 28 May. The South African ambassador, in a prepared statement, suggested this was a "face saving measure", and that the arrest of the alleged coup plotters was "motivated by internal political squabbles". **[18dh] [56s] [56t] [56u] [82c]**

6.49 Hinting at torture, the ambassador said that the "detainees were manhandled and robbed of their personal belongings … they were coerced into signing French declarations stating that they indeed came to DRC to assassinate President Kabila." **[74t] [86f]**

6.50 On 31 May 2006 the governing party, the Political Party for Democratic Assembly, organised a rally in response to opposition protests over upcoming elections. Sapa-AP reported that the crowd appeared to be around 1,000, but Christian Eleko, a spokesman for the party claimed that between 30,000 and 35,000 responded to his party's call to protest – and to offers of around 1,500 francs (about US$2) in what he called "transportation costs". He stated: "There is nothing wrong with paying demonstrators – it is only to enable them to speak their minds." The report stated that demonstrators held up large portraits of President Joseph Kabila and chanted denunciations of Tshiskedi (leader of the UDPS) as they marched, but few could explain to a reporter why they were demonstrating. **[83a]**

6.51 On 12 June 2006 the UDPS held a protest march demanding negotiations that would see the party included in the election process. The protest turned

violent with police firing tear gas after demonstrators threw stones. A further march was held on 30 June 2006 claiming it was the end of transition, when police again used tear gas. **[18cd, 15ae]**

6.52 Also on 12 June it was announced that an EU rapid reaction force would be sent to the DRC to assist with keeping order during the elections, with 400 troops in Kinshasa and the rest based in Gabon. At the same time, UN Security Council envoys urged President Kabila to urge calm. They expressed their concern about the ultra-nationalist speeches some politicians were making in campaigning. **[15av]**

See also Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly;

6.53 On 30 June 2006, the date of the official launch of the election campaign, multi party talks commenced in order to ensure a smooth-run up to the election; they were attended by three of the four vice presidents, and the head of the independent commission. However the talks failed to resume on 1 July 2006 as they were shunned by over half of the 33 presidential candidates, and by representatives of President Joseph Kabila. The talks were never resumed. **[48c]**

6.54 On 4 July, 19 of the 33 presidential candidates had called for campaigning to be suspended because of irregularities, although none of the leading candidates signed the joint statement. This was rejected by the head of the election commission. On 10 July 2006, supporters of the 19 candidates were involved in a demonstration in Kinshasa against claimed election irregularities and calling for the destruction of five million extra ballot papers. It was broken up by police using tear gas and batons. **[83b, 15af, 15ag, 84a]**

6.55 On 11 July it was reported that of 18 people arrested for electoral fraud, ten had been sentenced to five years in jail, and that another 15,000 people in Kisangani were suspected of registering twice for the polls. **[15ah]**

6.56 On 12 July, the Carter Centre reported that abuses of power by the government and the main candidates' domination of the media risked undermining confidence in the elections. The report stated that "Government actors have deliberately attempted to intimidate and obstruct certain candidates in their campaigning." It accused the government of unjustified arrests, intimidation of businesses to stop them working for challengers and unequal customs treatment of election material. **[21i, 84b, 74f]**

6.57 On 13 July 2006 a report from Sapa-AFP stated that an opposition coalition CODECO, headed by former Mobutu official Pierre Pay Pay, had accused the President of receiving "enormous" funding from foreign businesses for his campaign. NGOs accused the presidential camp of interference in the allocation of mining contracts in Katanga, and an anonymous expert mining source in Katanga was quoted as saying that big mining companies wanted Kabila to win re-election so that their lucrative contracts would be guaranteed. **[65n]**

6.58 Also on 13 July, a crowd estimated at more than 15,000 attended a rally in Kinshasa addressed by a presidential candidate, Dr. Oscar Kashala. The rally was disrupted by a gang of stone-throwing youngsters. They were accused of

being paid by Kabila and then beaten up. Police fired tear gas to stop the clashes. **[85a]**

6.59 On 17 July, gunmen killed seven people at a rally near Rutshuru in eastern Congo. The rally was staged by independent parliamentary candidate, Jean-Luc Mutokambale, who fled to Uganda in fear of his life. **[21j, 86]**

6.60 In the capital, Kinshasa, on 18 July police fired tear gas at opposition supporters who ran riot in the streets, assaulting supporters of other parties and pulling down election posters and banners. They were protesting at what they called irregularities in the electoral process, and many were believed to be supporters of the UDPS. **[21j, 56h, 86a]**

6.61 On 19 July, the BBC reported that six television stations had been ordered to suspend broadcasts for 72 hours, including the state-owned Congolese National Radio Television. **[15ai]**

6.62 On 24 July, police had to disperse stone throwing demonstrators in Mbuji Mayi during a campaign visit by President Joseph Kabila. The demonstrators threw stones at UN vehicles and those in the president's convoy, in an area where the opposition UDPS has strong support. **[21k]**

6.63 On the same day it was reported that the Congo's Catholic bishops threatened to withhold their recognition of the validity of the elections if alleged vote rigging was not addressed. According to a statement read out in churches in Kinshasa, confusion over the number of voters could lead to attempts to rig the election. However, in the east, the Catholic Church told the faithful to support the elections. **[15aj, 87a]**

6.64 On 25 July, another demonstration took place in Kinshasa. An estimated 5,000 demonstrators, mainly Tshisekedi supporters, called for the postponement of the elections, and tore down election posters, threatened foreigners, and threw rocks and petrol bombs. Police fired tear gas and warning shots in the air. A Reuters reporter saw officers arrest and beat several protesters. **[15ak, 18ce, 21i)**

6.65 On 27 July another violent rally took place, this time in support of presidential candidate Jean-Pierre Bemba. Earlier a fire had broken out in a compound housing Bemba's bodyguards. The rally reportedly became violent as word of the fire spread. According to SABC, the crowd set fire to the national media authority office, a beer warehouse, a musician's home, and looted a protestant church. In the course of the riot two policemen were killed. According to BBC Monitoring in a communiqué issued by the Congolese National Police, on RTNC TV, Kinshasa, it was claimed that there were four deaths, (three of which were police officers), and twenty people were injured, of which 18 were police officers and two were FARDC soldiers. Six vehicles were damaged, including two belonging to the police, one belonging to FARDC, and three to private citizens. It also stated that several buildings were raided and looted, among them, five offices of the police, the headquarters of the High Media Authority, the Eternal Victory Church of Pastor Sonny Kafuta and surrounding houses, the Church of Praise of Pastor Ngalasi, and the Lazamba Pliers bar, home to the music artist Werrason. The communiqué went on to say that "elsewhere, elements of the Congolese National Police were kidnapped,

mocked, molested before being released a few hours later and their equipment taken away". **[15al, 15am, 87b)**

6.66 The elections took place on 30 July 2006. International observers praised the general conduct of the elections. The US-based Carter Center said the voting was "generally peaceful". There were however a few problem areas. In Ituri militiamen led by Cobra Matata barricaded a highway to stop hundreds of displaced persons from voting, whilst in Mbuji-Mayi in Kasai province, one of the main bases of support for Etienne Tshisekedi leader of the UDPS, would-be voters were pelted with stones and 11 polling stations were destroyed in the central provinces. A report from Radio Okapi stated that 40 polling stations and 134 electoral kits had been burnt throughout the country. As a result of the disturbances, 174 polling stations were reopened on Monday 31 July 2006, with enhanced security. **[15am,18cf, 48d, 85b, 64d]**

6.67 The RCD party led by presidential candidate Azarias Ruberwa alleged that there had been widespread fraud. The RCD Secretary General said RCD representatives had been chased out of polling stations when counting started, while ruling PPRD officials had been caught trying to vote more than once. Mr Ruberwa demanded a re-run of elections in some areas and stated that he would use all legal means to annul the results. Other candidates, including the son of former President Mobutu Sese Seko, Zanga Mobutu, also complained of irregularities. The Independent Electoral Commission announced on 2 August that it was looking into claims of irregularities and would make its findings public in a week. **[15an,15ao,18cg,74g]**

6.68 During the period between the elections on 30 July 2006 and the declaration of the results on 20 August 2006 there were several reports which raised serious concerns about the counting of votes. On 3 August a suspicious fire was reported at the Kinshasa voting centre of N'Djili. Election workers said they had burned empty ballot boxes, but a Reuters reporter claimed to have seen the remains of burned ballot papers – some used, others unused – in the ashes outside a room littered with voting material. The office was due to process around 25 per cent of Kinshasa's ballots. The BBC reported that international observers claimed to have seen votes dumped and voting tallies that did not add up, whilst the Independent on Line reported: "results were being burnt, were found on rubbish dumps, or were being handled by children, and security was so lax that anybody could walk in off the streets and take whatever paperwork they liked". The BBC and Reuters further reported that six election officials had been arrested in Kinshasa for allegedly trying to rig vote counting, and Radio Okapi reported that the head of the compiling centre in Kananga, Kasai-Occidental was arrested for falsifying the voter register. **[15ap, 15aq, 21m, 23e, 64e, 86b]**

6.69 On 2 August, police in Kinshasa broke up a demonstration outside the offices of the Independent Electoral Commission by poll workers demanding payment for manning the polling stations. There were also demonstrations outside various electoral commission centres. **[88]**

6.70 A total of 19 of the 32 presidential candidates formed a protest group asking for the elections to be annulled and re-run, but this was rejected by the president of the Electoral Commission Apollinaire Malumalu. **[89a]**

6.71 On 16 August, the media regulation authority announced that it had banned three television channels from the airwaves for 24 hours from 17 August, for allegedly "inciting violence" by what it called "emotionally charged" broadcasts. One of the stations was a state channel, another is owned by Vice-President Bemba, and the third to a church minister close to President Kabila. On the Thursday police fired shots into the air to disperse a crowd demanding the resumption of broadcasts by the pro-Bemba station. **[15ar, 15au, 65o]**

6.72 The results of the election were announced on Sunday 20 August 2006. The incumbent, President Joseph Kabila, took a 44.81 per cent share of the vote, while his nearest rival, Jean-Pierre Bemba, won 20.03 per cent. In third place was Antoine Gizenga with 13.06 per cent; whilst in fourth and fifth places were Mobutu Sese Seko, son of the former dictator, and Dr. Oscar Kashala, with 4.77 per cent and 3.46 per cent respectively. Turn-out for the election was put at 70.54 per cent according to the Independent Electoral Commission. **[15as, 65p]**

6.73 The results were announced on state TV later than expected due to shooting that had broken out just before the results were due to be declared, between forces loyal to President Joseph Kabila and Jean-Pierre Bemba, which forced the Independent Electoral Commission to abandon a planned results ceremony at its press centre and to announce the results on television. According to the Kenyan Daily Nation newspaper, the press centre was surrounded by Bemba troops, and the Commission's chairman had to be driven to the state television station in an armoured personnel carrier. **[15as, 90]**

6.74 On 21 August members of Kabila's presidential guard attacked Bemba's home whilst several foreign ambassadors were present, trapping them in the house. They were rescued by UN peacekeepers. According to IRIN they also attacked Bemba's other home in the capital and his party headquarters, as well as destroying his helicopter. **[18ci]**

6.75 On the same date the two television stations owned by Bemba namely Canal Kin and Canal Congo were shut down by the abrupt cutting of the signal. This was done on the orders of the Minister of Information and Press, Mova Sakanyi, a member of the PPRD. The ruling party had accused the media of carrying out a campaign of "incitement to hatred and violence" through their political programming. Subsequently one of the conditions laid down by Bemba before he would agree to a meeting with President Kabila was that the stations should be allowed to resume broadcasting. The stations eventually resumed broadcasting on 11 September 2006. **[15at, 18ch, 18cp, 65t, 93b]**

6.76 The fighting continued in Kinshasa for another two days until late on Tuesday, 22 August 2006, when a ceasefire was agreed and both sides agreed to withdraw their troops from the city centre. However looting continued on the Wednesday according to the BBC, with Mr. Bemba's supporters targeting premises thought to belong to supporters of the president. As a result of the violence more than 200 soldiers from the EU force sent to police the elections were transferred to Kinshasa from neighbouring Gabon. **[15au]**

6.77 On 25 August, the Minister of the Interior announced that 23 people had been killed in the three-day outbreak and that 43 had been wounded. This did not include combatants from either side in the conflict. Of the 23 killed, 12 were

policemen, four were soldiers, and seven were civilians. The minister added that 17 locations around the city had been pillaged. **[18ci]**

6.78 On Saturday 26 August 2006, President Joseph Kabila called a meeting which was attended by three of the vice-presidents, but which Bemba failed to attend. A spokesman for his party claimed that Bemba was in favour of a face-to-face meeting but suggested it take place under the supervision of MONUC. A meeting took place on 29 August, at which representatives of both sides agreed to set up sub-commissions under the aegis of MONUC to investigate the causes of the recent fighting in the capital, and work out ground rules for the run-off presidential poll on 29 October 2006. **[18cj, 48e]**

6.79 On 4 September an Electoral Commission spokesman announced that ten electoral workers in Kinshasa had been arrested for allegedly helping a candidate for the legislature. The spokesman stated that those arrested had supported the wartime Rally for Congolese Democracy led by Azarias Ruberwa, a candidate in the presidential election. It was announced that this would delay the announcement of the results. **[15bb, 48f]**

6.80 Also on 4 September the Supreme Court said it had finished hearing the eight appeals over the first round of the presidential election. **[65q]**

6.81 On 8 September 2006 the results of the parliamentary elections were announced. According to IRIN and the BBC, Joseph Kabila's PPRD took 111 seats and the MLC of Jean-Pierre Bemba took 64 seats. The UN News Service reported this gave President Kabila's Alliance of Presidential Majority (AMP) grouping 224 seats, and Vice-President Bemba's Rally of Congolese Nationalists (RCN) grouping about a hundred. According to IRIN the Parti Lumumbiste Unifies (PALU) came third with 34 seats in the 500-seat National Assembly, followed by the Coalition of Congolese Democrats (CCD), led by Pierre Pay Pay with 30 seats. **[15ba, 18co, 65s, 93a]**

6.82 On 21 September it was reported that the Unified Lumumbist Party (PALU) led by Antoine Gizenga, the DRC's third largest party, had announced that it would support Joseph Kabila in parliament and in the second round of the presidential election. President Kabila is also supported in the parliament and presidential election by the party of Nzanga Mobutu, the son of the former dictator. However, BBC monitoring reported that followers of his party the Union of Mobutist Democrats (UDEMO) in Kisangani had "totally rejected the decision of their national leader." They claimed that they had not been consulted on the issue, and that therefore "the decision only bound the leader who had made it." According to the national executive secretary of the party, however, all structures of Udemo in Orientale Province supported the leader's position. On 17 October 2006 Joseph Kabila and Nzanga Mobutu signed a pact, according to which UDEMO would play a major role in government should Kabila become president. Meanwhile, several opposition politicians including 15 of the 33 other presidential candidates joined Vice-President Bemba's Union for the Nation but he failed to gain the support of Etienne Tshisekedi or his Union for Democracy and Social Progress (UDPS), which again renewed its unwillingness to accept the electoral process by refusing to back either candidate. **[15bd] [18db] [18eg] [56o] [56p] [65v] [95g] [96a]**

6.83 On 30 September the Alliance of the Presidential Majority (AMP) the electoral platform of outgoing President Joseph Kabila, and Antoine Gizenga's Unified

Lumumbist Party (PALU) made their coalition official with an agreement of understanding. The terms of the agreement say that PALU particularly agrees to form with AMP the parliamentary majority and to mobilise all its supporters to vote for Joseph Kabila in the second round of the presidential election. In return the coalition government that will be formed thanks to the parliamentary majority will be led by a PALU member. **[95j]**

6.84 The parliament was inaugurated on 22 September 2006, replacing the transitional parliament created in 2002. On 28 September the political coalition, the Alliance of the Presidential Majority (AMP), led by President Kabila claimed a majority in the parliament. The AMP claimed that the grouping with more than 30 parties would have a large majority of 299 out of 500 deputies elected. Besides PALU and Udemo, three other groups with a total of nineteen seats had also pledged their support. **[18cs] [18db] [21q] [65ag]**

6.85 Meanwhile the British envoy in Kinshasa had reportedly drawn up a draft agreement between the two second round opponents in the presidential election. The document contained two main points. The first is the code of conduct that both candidates should adhere to during the campaign. The second point stipulates that the results will be accepted by the loser, but gives real standing to the loser. He will benefit from security and financial guarantees, legal immunity, and the possibility of keeping his personal guard, and receiving a salary. **[82b]**

6.86 On 11 September British Minister Hilary Benn, on a visit to Kinshasa, announced that the two presidential contenders had agreed to meet. Candidates also held meetings with South African President Thabo Mbeki. **[65t]**

6.87 President Kabila and Vice-President Bemba finally met on 13 September 2006, MONUC reported that "the atmosphere was relaxed and conciliatory, and the head to head meeting lasted some time into the evening." **[56k]**

6.88 On 18 September 2006 a fire broke out at the party headquarters of Mr. Bemba's opposition party in Kinshasa. The building also houses Mr. Bemba's two television stations. Crowds of Mr. Bemba's supporters demonstrated outside the building. During the early afternoon of the 19 September, some of the MLC supporters demonstrating in front of the building began to stone the police as they attempted to disperse the crowd. Tyres were set on fire on Kinshasa's main boulevard, and stones were thrown at UN armoured vehicles. Police fired tear gas to dispel the demonstrators. One western diplomat is quoted as saying "it is a fairly concerted campaign against Bemba to stop him from campaigning." Troops loyal to Vice President Bemba assisted the police in breaking up the demonstration. On 22 September the BBC reported that following on from the demonstrations the police arrested hundreds of people living rough in Kinshasa. They quote police chief Patrick Sabiti as saying "These young people have been behaving like bandits for some time now, attacking members of the public. We have had several complaints." According to News 24 the number arrested was more than 700, whilst on 24 September in a report the BBC stated that the figure was 800. In the same report the BBC said that after three days in custody 200 children were released, but that more than 500 adults, including women with their babies, were still being detained. **[15bc] [15bd] [15be] [23f] [48g] [65x] [74l]**

6.89 On 11 October 2006, the UN protested that 130 of the 800 arrested, 130 people were still being held in detention. A UN spokesman stated "some of these people have been detained beyond the legal (48-hour) custody deadline, and all are detained without any precise charges filed against them". He went on to say that the fate of those still detained in the police stations, which included minors and women, hung on a decision of the regional governor. He added "The human rights division of the UN peacekeepers notes that only the judicial authority is competent in matters of arrests and detention, and that detention and arbitrary arrests represent breaches of the Congolese penal law". **[48j]**

6.90 On 10 October 2006 74 street dwellers, who had been detained since 21 September, were charged with "vagabondage" and begging and transferred to the "Parquets de Grande Instance" of Gombe and Kalamu in Kinshasa. On 21 October the Prosecutor of Kalamu released 29 people on the grounds that they had been illegally detained. Twenty-five other people and the sick were released by the Prosecutor of Gombe who issued a committal against 24 people on 13 October 2006. **[92h]**

6.91 On 19 September the Independent Electoral Commission published the new electoral calendar. This confirmed 29 October as the presidential election run-off date, with the start of the campaign being midnight on 13 October 2006 and running until 27 October. The provincial elections will take place on the same day as the presidential run-off, with the provincial campaign beginning at midnight on 28 September 2006. **[56l] [74k]**

6.92 On 25 September it was reported that senior aides to the two candidates running for president had agreed to make Kinshasa a weapons-free zone in order to ensure that the fighting which followed the first round of elections was not repeated. It was stated that Kabila and Bemba had agreed to keep their troops in the barracks during the second round. It did not say who would enforce the ban, although the agreement does say that assistance will be sought from MONUC and the European Union force known as EUFOR. A spokesman for MONUC stated that the police would be the only national security force permitted to carry weapons. **[74r]**

6.93 The National Congolese Police (PNC) launched its first operation of "weapons control patrol" on the evening of 25 September. For the operation 1,200 policemen and 150 elements of the national military police were mobilised. **[74s]**

6.94 MONUC announced on 27 September that it would deploy mixed street patrols of DRC civilian and military police plus MONUC personnel, to enforce commitments by the candidates to make the capital a city free of guns. **[56a]** The patrols commenced on 2 October 2006. The patrols comprised 248 police and military personnel, and operated city wide. **[18ed]**

6.95 On 11 October it was announced on state-owned television that President Kabila had appointed Army General Denis Kalume and Admiral Liwanga Numbi as Interior Minister and governor of Kinshasa respectively. Kalume replaced Theophile Mbemba and Numbi took over from Mazunga Kimembe. According to the secretary-general of Kabila's Parti du peuple pour la reconstruction et la démocratie "the maintainance of order in Kinshasa and the need to keep the peace during the election period justify the decision to have

one general heading the Interior Ministry and another as governor of Kinshasa." Supporters of Jean-Pierre Bemba said the appointments were an attempt to pack the outgoing transitional government with Kabila supporters, whilst the president of the NGO la Voix des sans voix (Voice of the Voiceless) stated "it is clear that efforts are being made to have Kabila lead the country again." **[18ee]**

6.96 The presidential election campaigns were officially launched on 14 October 2006. From the start of the campaigns, acts of political intolerance increased countrywide. Campaign supporters burnt effigies and stoned a convoy of cars in Mubuji Mayi, the capital of eastern Kasai Province **[18ef]**, whilst in Mbandaka, the capital of the province of Equateur, supporters of the rival contenders accused each other of ripping down portraits and campaign posters. **[65aj]** Elsewhere six people, including three police officers, were hurt when rival supporters clashed in Lodjo, 185 miles north of Mubuji Mayi, at a rally held by the campaign director for Jean-Pierre Bember. **[65ak]** On 18 October 2006 supporters of President Kabila in Lubumbashi stoned the motorcade of Bemba's deputy campaign director Theodore Ngoy. They were dispersed by riot police. **[65al]** Later Ngoy had to be evacuated from his hotel by police and UN peacekeepers after members of the nationalist group, the Union of Nationalists and Federalists of Congo (UNAFEC) surrounded the hotel **[65am]**

6.97 On 24 October 2006 it was announced by Radio Okapi that five electoral agents in Bunia's vote-counting centre, Ituri district, had been arrested on 22 October 2006 for falsifying results in the parliamentary election. **[95m]**

6.98 Also on 24 October 2006 Radio Okapi announced that Oscar Kashala of the Union for the Reconstruction of DR Congo (UREC), and Katabe Katoto of the Union of Liberal Democrats (ULD), had allied themselves with Jean-Pierre Bemba in the presidential election. **[95n]**

6.99 On 12 October 2006, it was announced by Radio France International that a televised debate would take place between the two presidential candidates. **[95o]** However, on 26 October 2006, BBC News announced that the debate had been cancelled as the candidates could not agree on the terms of the debate, with Mr. Bemba wanting a live face-to-face discussion, whilst the president wanted separate pre-recorded interviews to be edited before being shown. According to the country's electoral laws there should have been a debate before the second round of voting. **[15bo]**

6.100 On 26 October 2006 at least four people were killed in Gbadolite in the northwest of the country when shooting broke out between supporters of Jean-Pierre Bember and guards of Nzanga Mobutu, a supporter of President Kabila. Mobutu was trapped in the offices of Radio Liberty (a station owned by Bemba). Three policemen and one of Bemba's troops were killed and one of Mobutu's troops injured. It is not known why Mobutu had been visiting the station. **[65an]** United Nations forces freed Mobutu the following day using a tank. **[15bp]**

6.101 The election took place on Sunday 29 October 2006. According to a researcher from the US - based NGO Human Rights Watch, Congolese government forces in Ituri district prevented between 15,000 and 25,000 civilians from voting, by setting up roadblocks and demanding money for passage. **[56af]** On 3 November an army spokesman stated that four of its

soldiers had been arrested and would be put on trial for erecting barriers and beating up dozens of civilians when they tried to vote near the town of Aveba in Ituri. **[48i]** Meanwhile, in Bumba, 800km from Kinshasa, police opened fire and killed two rioters. According to the governor of the northerly Equateur province they were killed when police intervened and fired to disperse the crowds, when supporters of Jean-Pierre Bemba destroyed a polling station after alleging that a ballot box had been stuffed with votes for Joseph Kabila. **[56ag]** Also in Bumba people throwing stones attacked a radio station supporting Joseph Kabila, while assailants ransacked the home of an official in Kabila's political alliance. In Mbandaka, a police officer was badly wounded in an assault on a bus carrying the coordinator of the Independent Electoral Commission (CEI) and other electoral officials who were taking ballot papers to a polling station. In Basankusu, 200km north of Mbandaka, MONUC and CEI officials reported clashes between Bemba and Kabila supporters and in Bikoro an armed gang made off with ballot boxes. **[56ah]** In the town of Fataki a soldier shot two election workers and was arrested by the police. The killings sparked rioting and villagers in Fataki burned down 43 polling stations. **[23g]** As a result, a special round of voting was held on Tuesday 31 October 2006 in Equateur Province. **[74w]** The soldier who shot the two election workers in Fataki was sentenced to death. **[96b]**

6.102 A woman, a MLC witness at a voting centre in Kinshasa during the second round of the presidential elections allegedly disappeared on 30 October 2006. The disappearance was possibly linked to the fact that on Election Day the woman protested against the collection of blank voting papers by an unidentified vehicle. She also allegedly requested verification of the procès verbaux of all polling stations at voting station 1039 after the centre had closed. After an argument started the police intervened, and she was taken away. She was finally located at Kin-Mazière where she was detained by PNC Special Services for two weeks. After being questioned by the Military Prosecutor and charged with espionage, treason, illegal detention of weapons of war and organisation of an insurrection, she was transferred with four other women to the CPRK on 22 November. **[56am]**

6.103 In South Kivu, two cases of arbitrary arrests related to the elections were reported. Seven national police officers were arrested by the Military Prosecutor and were detained in Bukavu central prison on 2 November 2006. Two of them were allegedly arrested for supporting political parties other than the PPRD, and the five others for not wearing uniforms when accompanying the Minister of Environment to Bukavu. According to MONUC the arrests may be linked to the fact that the seven were arrested for supporting Vice-president Bemba in the run-off. **[56am]**

6.104 On 10 November, with partial results of the election announced, supporters of Jean-Pierre Bemba complained of "systematic" errors amounting to a "policy of cheating" in the compilation of results. **[21v]**

6.105 On 11 November clashes erupted between security forces and supporters of Jean-Pierre Bemba near his office in Kinshasa. Police said two civilians were killed in the crossfire and that explosions were heard. Police reportedly fired into the air to disperse the protestors who had placed burning tyres in the streets to disrupt traffic. The government threatened to despatch the army to quell the unrest. UN and EU peacekeeping troops in the city were on alert, but did not intervene. **[15bq]** A later report stated that four people, three civilians

and a soldier had been killed. The Interior Minister speaking on television stated that the clashes had been sparked by young street gangs. **[65ao]**

6.106 On 13 November 2006 it was reported that police had rounded up hundreds of people in connection with the disturbances near Bemba's residence. A police spokesman stated "in all 337 street kids have been picked up in the wake of the disturbances and put at the disposal of the National Service," an agency that gives training in farming. The city governor Admiral Baoudouin Liwanga announced that the people detained included "87 minors and 35 adult women, three of them with babies". He said the boys would be sent to the agricultural study centre at Kanyame-Kasese in south-eastern Katang province, while the girls would go to another national service base at Menkao. **[83e]**

6.107 On 16 November 2006, a civilian, a MLC/L supporter, was arbitrarily arrested by the ANR in Uvira. The ANR could not explicitly state the official reason for the arrest, but according to MONUC, local sources in Uvira said that the ANR compiled a list of all MLC supporters and had started locating them. The civilian was released on 17 November. **[56am]**

6.108 On 17 November 2006 MONUC reported that a civilian MLC militant was arrested by PNC/Groupe d'Intervention Mobile (GIM) following a private dispute between him and his partner, a PPRD militant. Allegedly he was then placed in ANR custody. **[56am]**

6.109 On 20 November 2006 UNICEF announced that the UN Children's Fund had persuaded officials to free 143 of the street kids that had been rounded up. The children - 33 girls, and 110 boys aged between two and 17 were among about 500 street kids, locally known as "shegues", hauled in by police in the aftermath of the 11 November clashes. Six of the children were handed over to their parents, while the 137 others were sent to shelters run by the ministry of social affairs. Admiral Liwanga told Agence France Presse that 265 boys had been transferred to Katanga, and that about 100 girls would soon be transferred to Menkao. **[65as]**

6.110 On 14 November 2006 the electoral commission announced that indirect elections to the Senate had been postponed due to lack of candidates in some constituencies. The deadline for standing as a candidate for the Senate was postponed from the 13 November 2006 to 30 November 2006, with elections taking place on 7 January 2007. The Senators will be elected by the members elected to the provincial parliaments at the end of October 2006. **[65ap]**

6.111 Also on 14 November, the Union for the Nation, the coalition backing Jean-Pierre Bemba, announced that it had rejected results from the presidential run-off. They said that victory "was being stolen form the Congolese people" **[15br]**

6.112 On the evening of 15 November 2006, the president of the Independent Electoral Commission, Apollinaire Malumalu, declared on state television that Joseph Kabila had won the presidential election with 58.05 per cent of the vote as opposed to the 41.95 per cent gained by his opponent Jean-Pierre Bemba. Malumalu said that 65.36 per cent of the nation's 25.4 million registered voters had cast their votes. The results were provisional until endorsed by the Supreme Court. **[18eh]** The following day Bemba rejected the result and stated that he would use all legal channels to contest it. **[15bs]** On 18 November the Union of the Nation filed a petition at the Supreme Court of Justice in Kinshasa challenging the election result. **[95p]**

6.113 On 19 November 2006 it was reported that large numbers of people had fled the town of Gbadolite following rumours that there could be chaos there on 19 November, due to fighting between Jean-Pierre Bemba's security men and the rapid intervention police who were recently deployed to Gbadolite, and the fact that Bember was contesting the election results. **[95x]**

6.114 On 20 November 2006 Reuters reported that more than 2,000 people in Bolobo, 175 miles upriver from Kinshasa, had crossed the river into the Republic of Congo to escape fighting between supporters of the rival candidates in the presidential election. **[21w]**

6.115 On 21 November 2006, while the Supreme Court was reviewing the electoral fraud complaints made by supporters of Jean-Pierre Bemba, the court was set on fire. The hearing was suspended and UN soldiers evacuated those people inside the building. A crowd of around 200 Bemba supporters had attempted to enter the building for the hearing, and were involved in violent protest with the police that subsequently led to the building being set ablaze. The violence was condemned by Bemba. **[15bt] [18ei] [56ai]**

6.116 On 22 November, Vice-President Azarias Ruberwa announced that following the fire the offices of the Supreme Court would be relocated to different parts of Kinshasa or elsewhere in the country. He promised to punish those responsible for the fire. **[18eo]**

6.117 On 22 November 2006 the Congolese authorities and the UN argued over who should disarm Bemba's followers. Kinshasa's governor Admiral Mata Liwanga threatened to use the army instead of the police should the demonstrations of 21 November be repeated. While the UN spokesman stated "… it is primarily the responsibility of the Congolese". **(56al)**

6.118 Later that day President Kabila issued a 48-hour ultimatum giving Mr. Bemba's forces until 24 November 2006 to leave Kinshasa. **(15bz)** On 23 November, it was reported that some 50 of Mr. Bemba's troops had moved from Kinshasa to Maluku, 50 miles to the east of Kinshasa. **(15ca)**

6.119 On 27 November the Supreme Court rejected the legal challenge submitted by Bemba. Supreme Court judge Kalonda Kele said that complaints of fraud filed by Mr. Bemba were "unfounded". The head of the Supreme Court Benoit Iwamba announced Joseph Kabila as president. **[15bu]** [**15bv]**

6.120 On 28 November 2006 Jean-Pierre Bemba accepted defeat in the presidential election, although he stated that he stood by his complaints which were rejected by the Supreme Court the previous day. He said that he would participate in a "strong republican opposition in the interests of the nation". After the violence the previous week, forces loyal to Mr. Bemba were subsequently ordered to leave the capital by Kabila. **[15bw]**

6.121 Joseph Kabila was sworn in on 6 December 2006 at a ceremony attended by many heads of state, but the transition process had yet to finish with the election on 7 January 2007 of senators by the members of provincial parliaments, who will choose their governors a week later. According to Agence France Presse, the new government is due under accords by political

parties to be headed by Antoine Gizenga, an 80-year-old political veteran who served under Patrice Lumumba after independence 41 years ago. **[65aq]**

6.122 On 8 December 2006, Agence France Presse reported that Jean-Pierre Bemba had announced that he would run for the Senate as a candidate for the MLC in Kinshasa. **[65ay]**

6.123 Reuters reported on 29 December 2006, that presidential allies had been elected to key parliamentary posts. Vital Kamerhe, a former minister and secretary-general of the PPRD was elected as the legislature's president. The PPRD took six of the seven parliamentary positions in the ballot. The remaining post was to be decided on 30 December. The Union for the Nation – a coalition led by Jean-Pierre Bember – had criticised the president's supporters for changing parliamentary bylaws to secure control of influential commissions. **[21af]**

6.124 On 30 December 2006, the BBC reported that Joseph Kabila had appointed Antoine Gizenga, leader of the Unified Lumumbist Party (Palu) as Prime Minister. **[15ce]**

6.125 On 3 January Radio Okapi reported that in accordance with article 99 of the constitution, President Kabila had submitted a written declaration of his wealth to the Supreme Court, thereby making it public property. **[95ac]**

6.126 On the same day Agence France Presse reported that Antoine Gizenga, the new Prime Minister, had began talks on forming a coalition government. The administration was expected to be made up of politicians belonging to Kabila's Presidential Majority Alliance, the Union of Mobutist Democrats (Udemo) led by Nzanga Mobutu – son of the late dictator – and Gizenga's Unified Lumumbist Party (PALU). A meeting was scheduled for Friday 5 January 2007 between the Prime Minister and party chiefs belonging to the Kabila camp. **[65az]**

6.127 On 7 January 2007, it was announced that the senate elections and polls for provincial governors, postponed from the 7 January and 16 January 2007, would be held on 19 January for the senate, and that the polls for provincial governors would take place on 27 January 2007. The 108 senators will be elected directly by the 690 members of provincial assemblies, while the provincial parliaments will later elect governors and vice-governors. Candidates will have a mandate renewable after five years. A total of 1,124 candidates had registered for the 108 seats in the senate, while 76 people were vying for the posts of governor and deputy governor. The results of the senate elections would be announced on 20 January, and the outcome of the gubernatorial polls on 7 February 2007. **[65bh]**

6.128 On 19 January 2007, Reuters reported that Jean-Pierre Bemba had won a Senate seat in Kinshasa. Provisional results showed that Bemba and two allies from his Movement for the Liberation of Congo (MLC) had one three of the eight Senate seats for Kinshasa. Pro-Kabila candidates also won three. **[56ar]**

6.129 According to Agence France Presse, the provisional results of the Senate elections show that the Senate will be dominated by the multi-party coalition of President Joseph Kabila. The presidential alliance which brings together around 40 parties, won almost 50 seats, while the MLC won more than 20

seats. Independents get 26 seats, although most of these are seen as having an allegiance to one or other of the main groupings. **[65bi]**

6.130 The BBC reported on 25 January 2007 that in South Kivu the youth wing of the South Kivu Civil Society, had marched against members of the South Kivu provincial parliament. The march was consequent to the results of the national election of senators. The march was conducted concurrently with that of the women of the League of Women for the Presidential Majority, AMP, who protested against the deputies' choice during the election of senators. The women said that the interests of the province had been jeopardised by the AMP deputies' thoughtless choice. **[95az]**

6.131 On 30 January 2007, MONUC reported that in the gubernatorial elections the AMP gained a majority with six candidates elected as governors in Bandundu, Orietnale province, South Kivu, Maniema, Katanga and Kinshasa. The MLC gained one seat in Equateur, with the remaining governor positions being won by independent candidates in Bas Congo and North Kivu. The election in the remaining two seats of Kasai Occidental and Kasai Oriental were postponed after it was found that both candidates had duel nationality, which is deemed unconstitutional by the Independent Electoral Commission (IEC). The IEC are considering the situation regarding the election of governors for the Kasai provinces, with a decision expected on 10 February 2007. **[56as]**

6.132 On 1 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that clashes had taken place in Bas Congo between police and supporters of the Bundu dia Congo sect. They were protesting against the results of the governors' elections where a candidate of President Joseph Kabila's coalition won, despite the opposition being the majority in the province. It was reported at that time that 58 people had been killed.**[65bc]** The following day the BBC reported that at least 90 people had been killed in the rioting which took place in three towns, Matadi, Mwanda, and Boma, during which a police station was raided and inmates freed from a prison. The report also stated that 20 civilians were killed by the Congolese army when they re-took control of Boma. According to the UN at least four policemen were killed. **[15cg]** On the 7 February 2007 the Mail&Guardianonline reported that the United Nations estimated that the total number of lives lost as being 134, although the official toll according to the Interior Ministry was 87 dead, including 10 from the security services. It also reported that a UN team had been sent to investigate the clashes. The report also stated that the opposition Congo Liberation Movement (MLC) had filed official complaints about the result in Bas Congo as well as the capital Kinshasa. An organisation called Solidarity with the Victims and for Peace (SOVIP) published the names of 25 people it claimed had been killed in Boma, 19 people who had been killed in Matadi, and 15 people who had been killed in Moanda [sic]. It also published the names of 15 of those it claimed had been injured in Boma, and 12 men who had been arrested in Matadi. **[105d] [121d]**

6.133 On 8 February 2007, Allafrica.com reported that the Bas-Congo Appeal Court had reached a verdict in relation to the contested election for governor, and had demanded that the Independent Electoral Commission (IEC) organise a second round of elections for the positions of governor and vice governor of the province. The exact date will be fixed by the IEC. **[74ah]**

6.134 On 16 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the DRC Supreme Court had upheld the election of the governor of Bas-Congo. "The Supreme

court of Justice proclaims Simon Mbatshi Batshia elected in the first round", chief justice Tshimbamba Ntoka ruled after a public hearing. **[65bk]**

6.135 BBC Monitoring reported on 10 February 2007 that the postponed polls in Kasai Occidental and Kasai Oriental, originally set for 10 February, had now been postponed until 15 February 2007. **[95bc]**

6.136 The result of the elections was a victory for President Kabila's AMP. In Kaisai Oriental the AMP candidate took 51 of the 66 votes to 11 by the MLC candidate. In Kasai Occidental the AMP candidate took 28 votes to the 26 for the MLC. **[65bj]**

6.137 On 14 February 2007, a report from Radio Okapi stated that at its plenary session on 12 February, the National Assembly had decided that deputies with dual citizenship should regularise their situation. They have a grace period after which an inquiry commission would be set up to decide their fate. **[95be]**

6.138 A report from the BBC on 14 February 2007 stated that on 13 February, Congolese radio had reported from Goma, that the Court of Appeals in Katanga had in the past week handed down 30 verdicts relating to disputed elections for provincial assembly members. Out of the 30 applications, 29 were declared defective. The only dossier accepted was struck out for lack of evidence. **[95bd]**

6.139 The BBC also reported on the same date, that a report from Congolese radio in Goma had announced that the head of Jean-Pierre Bemba's Union for the Nation in Orientale Province, was being investigated by the national intelligence agency for suspected usurpation of someone else's identity and for extortion. He was being held in a cell belonging to the Congolese national police. **[95bg]**

6.140 On 20 February Radio France Internationale reported that following the gubernatorial elections the opposition Congolese Liberation Movement (MLC) had accused the presidential camp's of using public funds to buy votes of big voters. **[95bj]**

See also Section 8.117 on Katanga; Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly; 17.16 on Opposition groups and political activists; Section 18.01 on Freedom of speech and media; Section 26.01 on Children – Basic information; Section 33.06 on Official documents.

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

Human rights

7. INTRODUCTION

7.01 A number of international organisations, including Human Rights Watch (HRW), Amnesty International (AI), Freedom House, MONUC, and the International Crisis Group (ICG) have issued reports in the past year drawing attention to continuing serious abuses of human rights in the DRC, and lack of government control, particularly in the east of the country. **[5t] [5u] [5v] [5w] [5aa] [11i] [11j] [11l] [11m] [11r] [39f] [39g] [39h] [56ae] [56bg] [66]**

7.02 The Amnesty International (AI) report of 2006 covering events in 2005 stated "Slow progress was made in building security, justice and respect for human rights after nearly a decade of war. Tens of thousands of people died in continuing conflict or from preventable disease and starvation. Extrajudicial executions and other unlawful killings, arbitrary arrests, unlawful detentions, acts of torture or ill-treatment, and life-threatening prison conditions were reported across the country. The security forces used indiscriminate or excessive force to break up political protests. Ethnic tensions were manipulated for political ends in politically or militarily strategic areas, including Katanga and North-Kivu provinces. Insecurity persisted in eastern Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC), where war crimes were committed by Congolese armed factions and foreign armed groups from Rwanda and Uganda, including unlawful killings, rape, torture and the use of child soldiers. The government and the international community largely failed to address the immense humanitarian needs of a population brought about by insecurity, displacement and lack of access to humanitarian and medical care". **[11f] (Overview)**

7.03 The HRW World Report 2007, commenting on events in 2006, stated:

"The electoral process marked the end of a three-year transitional government that followed five years of war. But both government soldiers and armed groups continued killing, raping, and otherwise injuring civilians, particularly in the east. Officials harassed, beat, and arrested journalists and members of civil society and the political opposition. Officials and a growing number of Congolese soldiers profited from the illegal exploitation of national resources, often in conjunction with foreign interests. The judicial system failed to keep up with recent cases and made little effort to address thousands of violations of international law stemming from war. More than a dozen militia leaders credibly accused of war crimes were granted high rank in the national army".

7.04 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2006 (USSD 2006) reported that "In all areas of the country, the human rights record remained poor, and numerous serious abuses were committed. Unlawful killings, disappearances, torture, rape and arbitrary arrest and detention by security forces increased during the year, and the transitional government took few actions to punish violators. Harsh and life-threatening conditions in prisons and detention facilities; prolonged pre-trial detention; lack of an independent and effective judiciary; and arbitrary interference with privacy, family, and home also remained serious problems.

Security forces continued to recruit and retain child soldiers and to compel forced labour by adults and children. They also continued to abuse press freedom particularly during the election campaign…The transitional government continued to restrict freedom of assembly and movement; government corruption remained pervasive; and security forces restricted Non-governmental organisations (NGOs). In addition, societal discrimination against women and ethnic minorities, trafficking in persons, child labour, and lack of protection for workers' rights continued to be pervasive throughout the country." **[3i] (Overview)**

7.05 AI, HRW, ICG and other observers also referred to the failure of the different factions of the previous conflict to put aside their competing interests in the interests of national unity, and to the lack of political will to make progress with setting up integrated state structures. **[5k] (Overview) [11f] (Overview) [30a] (p9) [39a] (Overview) [39c] (Overview) [39d] (p3)** The HRW World Report 2006 stated that the transitional government of the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC) crippled by continuing conflict among its four main component parties ended two years in power with much of the eastern region still not under its control. **[5l] (Overview)**

7.06 A statement issued by Amnesty International on 22 February 2006 called on the DRC government to take concrete steps to identify and bring to justice individuals, including state officials, responsible for threatening human rights activists. The report goes on to say:

"Human rights defenders in DRC often work in conditions of extreme danger. Congolese activists have previously been victims of torture, extrajudicial execution and arbitrary arrest. In most areas the local political and military authorities are hostile to the activities of the local NGOs, which they fear may expose their involvement in human rights violations. The activists are frequently called in by the authorities for questioning or to settle so-called 'administrative matters' that are in reality thinly disguised acts of intimidation; their offices are subject to unannounced arbitrary visits by security officials. In some cases, human rights activists have been threatened with death at gunpoint. On 31 July 2005, human rights activist Pascal Kabungulu Kibembi, the Secretary-General of Héritiers de la Justice (Heirs of Justice), a leading human rights organization, was murdered at his home in the eastern city of Bukavu, allegedly by soldiers." **[11i] (Background)**

7.07 A report from the UN News Service in March 2007 stated:

"Summary executions, enforced disappearances, mass arbitrary arrests, ill-treatment and torture of civilians for their political affiliations as well as rape continued at an alarming rate in the Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC) in a climate of total impunity in the second half of 2006," **[93f]**

For further information see relevant sections, including:

Section 3.04 on Events of 2005;
Section 6.01 on Political System;
Section 8.01 on Security situation;

Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC;
Section 10.20 on Police; Torture
Section 10.29 on Armed forces; Torture
Section 11.01 on Military service;
Section 14.01 on Arrest and detention - Legal Rights;
Section 16.01 on Death Penalty;
Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly;
Section 22 on Ethnic Groups;
Section 25 on Women;
Section 26 on Children;
Section 31 on internally displaced persons;

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

8. SECURITY SITUATION - GENERAL

8.01 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported as follows:

"At year's end governmental control of certain areas of the country remained weak, particularly in remote areas of the east, including North and South Kivu provinces, the Ituri District of Orientale Province, and northern Katanga Province, where a number of armed groups continued to operate. More than 17,000 peacekeeping soldiers of the United Nations Mission in the Congo (MONUC) continued to work in coordination with the Congolese national army (FARDC) to limit areas of armed group activity". **[3i]**

8.02 The report also reiterated what it had reported in the previous year's report about civilian authorities not maintaining effective control, and different components of Government acting independently or contrary to the interests of the other components. It also reported that during the year the Government had made progress in integrating key institutions such as the army and the police. **[3i] (Overview)**

8.03 A report by the International Crisis Group titled 'Security Sector Reform in the Congo' dated 13 February 2006 states:

"Reform of the army is far behind schedule. Eighteen integrated brigades were supposed to be created before elections but only six have been deployed…The police are supposed to be responsible for election security but are no match for local militias in many parts of the country." **[39f] (p1)**

8.04 The same report states that "Security sector reform continues to be a neglected stepchild both financially and in terms of strategic planning. While donors have already contributed more than $2 billion to the Congo… only a small fraction has been dedicated to improving the status of the armed forces and the police." **[39f] (Executive Summary and Recommendations)**

8.05 The report continues:

"Real control over the security structures rests with the ex-belligerents who make up the transitional government, including the former government and Mai-Mai ethnic militias it raised in its fight against the 1998 invasion of the Congo by the Rwandan and Ugandan armies.…Today, the resistance of many belligerents to demobilize their armies and integrate them into one reformed national army is the largest hurdle to security sector reform in the country. Because of this, remnants of those former armies continue to exist. Their continued loyalty to their former leaders is the single most serious threat to the stability of the transition. The Congo's civil society and political opposition are represented in the transitional institutions but have little say on security matters, which are monopolized by the former belligerents." **[39f] (page 1)**

8.06 With regard to integration, the volatility of the situation was demonstrated in July, August and September 2005.

On 4 July 2005 it was reported that shooting took place in Goma between the bodyguards of Col Christophe Bindu of the 8th Military Region, who were ex-Mai-Mai, and troops from the military police of 8th Military Region who were ex MLC. At the same time 100 soldiers in Mbandaka went on the rampage to avenge the death of a comrade killed by an unknown assailant. They were part of 2,000 troops from different armed factions who were stationed in the region for integration into the national army. **[18dq] [18dr]**

8.07 On 31 August it was reported that the day after dissident General Laurent Nkunda had called for an insurrection, the 53rd Army Battalion and four companies of the 2nd Mixed Battalion in the east of the country had gone missing. Most of the deserters were Tutsis. They were either from the former army overthrown in 1997 or the former rebel group the RCD. The military commander of the region said that the soldiers of the 2nd Battalion had been resisting integration. **[18dl]**

8.08 On 2 September it was reported that the troops of the 53rd Battalion had returned to base having fled in fear after being told they were being taken to another centre to be integrated with other members of the new national army, and that the 2nd Battalion had not gone missing. **[18dm]**

8.09 On 12 September it was reported that some 350 troops from the 124th Battalion had defected to join Nkunda. The military commander of the 8th Military Region said that they had now deployed the 51st Battalion to the area. The 51st Battalion consisted of combatants from the RCD, the Mayi-Mayi, and former soldiers of Mobutu Sese Seko, who had been integrated only two weeks previously. On 15 September the new army chief of staff contradicted the statement by the commander of the Military Region, and said no more than 100 troops had defected. **[18dn] [18do]**

8.10 On 21 September 2005 it was announced that soldiers from the 12th Brigade had deserted the previous week, but that 580 of them had been persuaded by MONUC to return to base. **[18dp]**

8.11 The problems were not confined to the east. A UNSC report of 25 January 2005 reported that 76 FARDC flights took place from 5 June to 22 October 2004 to Beni airport, of which 69 were by an airline owned by Vice President Bemba. The initial flights carried FARDC reinforcements. The UN group were informed that from October 2004 only ex MLC troops were transported, who remained separate from other FARDC troops in Beni. **[54k]**

8.12 On 9 November 2006 the International war crimes court opened its first hearing, in the case of Thomas Lubanga, the leader of the Union of Congolese Patriots (UPC) militia. He was on trial for allegedly recruiting child soldiers. According to the prosecution, the children were mostly ethnic Hema, and were encouraged by Lubanga and his deputy "to kill all Lendu including men, women and children". **(15by)**

8.13 On 15 December 2006, Allafrica.com and the South African Press Association reported that African leaders from Kenya, Angola, Republic of Congo, Sudan, Zambia, Central African Republic, Burundi, Rwanda, DRC, Uganda and Tanzania, signed a two-billion-dollar security and development pact to prevent further violence in the Great Lakes region. The countries committed themselves to disarming all illegally armed groups within their territory, curb

proliferation of small arms and conduct joint patrols on their borders to combat terrorism. President Kabila stated that "special emphasis will be placed on the thorny issue of armed groups. Our reciprocal confidence will end the problem once and for all". He added that the DRC "will not spare any action to implement the pact". The cash that will be managed by the African Development Bank is expected to be raised by member countries and from donors. **[74ab] [83f]**

8.14 On 2 March 2007, MONUC reported that a regional parliamentary meeting held in Kinshasa, on the International Conference on the Great Lakes region, (following the meeting held on 15 December 2006), had been held for three days from 26 February to 28 February 2007. The meeting was hailed as "a step forward" by the UN. The parliamentarians considered and debated on their role in contributing to the fast ratification and implementation of the Great Lakes regional pact on security, stability and development, with the support of the respective populations. The respective countries committed themselves to establishing a regional parliament forum in order to encourage dialogue; to contribute to the mobilisation of internal and external resources for the implementation of the programmes and to urge their states to quickly honour their financial contribution to the ordinary budget of the secretariat of the Great Lakes pact. **[56be]**

8.15 On 1 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that clashes had taken place in Bas Congo between police and supporters of the Bundu dia Congo sect. They were protesting against the results of the governors' elections where a candidate of President Joseph Kabila's coalition won, despite the opposition being the majority in the province. It was reported at that time that 58 people had been killed.**[65bc]** The following day the BBC reported that at least 90 people had been killed in the rioting which took place in three towns, Matadi, Mwanda, and Boma, during which a police station was raided and inmates freed from a prison. The report also stated that 20 civilians were killed by the Congolese army when they re-took control of Boma. According to the UN at least four policemen were killed. **[15cg]** On the 7 February 2007 the Mail&Guardianonline reported that the United Nations estimated that the total number of lives lost as being 134, although the official toll according to the Interior Ministry was 87 dead, including 10 from the security services. It also reported that a UN team had been sent to investigate the clashes. The report also stated that the opposition Congo Liberation Movement (MLC) had filed official complaints about the result in Bas Congo as well as the capital Kinshasa. **[105d]**

8.16 At a press conference on 15 February 2007 MONUC announced that it had "a total of 260 troops deployed in Muanda and Matadi, to stabilise the province and aid its return to normal socio-economic activity, following the unrest of January 31 and February 1 last". **[56av]**

8.17 On 1 February MONUC condemned the use of violence following the unrest in Bas-Congo the previous week, and demanded that the elected authorities find an equitable resolution to the situation in the province. MONUC demanded that the authorities respect the letter of the law relating to their actions, in particular the 'principle of proportionality' **[74ag]**

8.18 On 16 April 2007 Monuc reported that on 17 March the Muanda Military Court in Bas Congo had sentenced six FARDC soldiers to nine months imprisonment for having refused to obey a cease fire order given during the violent clashes in the province the previous month. **[56bt]**

See also 21.05 Bunda dia Congo

8.19 On 12 April 2007 Human Rights Watch published a statement that it had made to the DRC Parliamentary Commission investigating events in Bas Congo. In the report it is claimed that the army used "disproportionate" force when clamping down on the post-electoral violence. In its preliminary findings HRW condemned the army for opening fire on unarmed protestors from the Bundu dia Congo movement (BDK), although it also accused the BDK of violence. The report said that 116 people were killed, 104 of which were killed by the army or police, and 12, including ten members of the security forces were killed by the BDK. The report went on to say that the soldiers attacked a BDK cult area a 'zikua' in Muanda with automatic weapons and explosives, killing 23 people including four women and two children, none of whom were taking part in the protest. It continued "Soldiers opened fire with automatic weapons on BDK demonstrators while they prayed on the esplanade running from the town of Kalamu to Boma, killing 24 of them". HRW also condemned the BDK saying that although the majority of the protests against alleged corruption were peaceful, in several cases "the BDK demonstrators, armed with clubs, took part in violent illegal acts. These demonstrators killed ten police officers and police, as well as two civilians, broke into and pillaged government buildings and set up barricades" it said. The report also criticised the DRC government officials who it said "didn't consult MONUC…which had the ability to maintain peace and help the civil police" and which "could have stopped the violence". The DRC government denounced the BDK as a paramilitary movement but HRW "did not find any convincing proof to support these allegations". **[5ab]**

8.20 On 8 February 2007, Allafrica.com reported that the Bas-Congo Appeal Court had reached a verdict in relation to the contested election for governor, and had demanded that the Independent Electoral Commission (IEC) organise a second round of elections for the positions of governor and vice governor of the province. The exact date will be fixed by the IEC. **[74ah]**

8.21 On 16 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the DRC Supreme Court had upheld the election of the governor of Bas-Congo. "The Supreme court of Justice proclaims Simon Mbatshi Batshia elected in the first round", chief justice Tshimbamba Ntoka ruled after a public hearing. **[65bk]**

8.22 On 7 February 2007 Reuters reported that the UN Security council said that the DRC still needs help. A draft resolution by France recommended that the mandate for the UN mission, MONUC, due to expire on 15 February 2007, should be extended for two months. The council was due to vote on the resolution on 15 February 2007. **[21am]**

8.23 On 15 February 2007, the UN Security Council unanimously adopted resolution 1742 (2007) which had the effect of extending the MONUC mandate until 15 April 2007. **[92p]**

8.24 On 16 February 2007 MONUC reported that Oxfam had warned that the DRC faced disaster if the UN peacekeepers were withdrawn too soon. In their report Oxfam stated that scaling down the UN force may extend the humanitarian crises. The report entitled 'A Fragile Future' says that without a strong UN presence the DRC could see a return to widespread fighting which would undo the gains made in the 2006 elections. The report went on to say;

"This is a period of unprecedented opportunity for the DRC … but only if the international community makes the right choices in the next few months,"

"MONUC's existing resources in DRC are already overstretched. Cutting the current troop strength or resources would spell disaster for communities currently benefitting from MONUC protection," it warned.

8.25 The aid agency said despite the shift towards democracy, the DRC remained extremely unstable.

"MONUC should stay at its current strength C at this stage anything else would amount to abandoning civilians in the DRC to a very frightening and uncertain future," it said.

Instead of looking at reducing troop numbers, Oxfam said the UN Security Council should use the mandate renewal process to improve MONUC's operational effectiveness.

"Peacekeepers' priority should be protecting civilians, for example by increasing the number of night patrols," the report said.

"They should also establish overall security and humanitarian access in areas where displaced populations are returning to their villages of origin," it added.

The aid agency said MONUC's long-term exit strategy should be linked to reform of the DRC's army and police.

"The DRC's security sector does not currently have the capacity to protect the civilian population from militia warlords, foreign rebels or local defence forces. Only when they are better able to protect civilians should the UN consider reducing the number of MONUC troops."

Analysts said despite a difficult start, MONUC has been an essential part of the Congo's transformation. **[56ax]**

8.26 The Sudan Tribune reported that on 10 February 2007, that Uganda, DRC, and South Sudan had resolved to jointly fight rebels operating along their common borders. According to the report it was also agreed at a one day meeting in Kasese in Uganda, to exchange information, have joint military teams to verify the location of rebels and set up joint verification missions in the respective countries. A press statement issued after the meeting claimed that the Ugandan peoples defence force (UPDF) and the DRC army had agreed to set up liaison offices in the Congolese towns of Bunia and Aba and in the Ugandan towns of Arua and Kisoro. The meeting was a follow-up to the Great Lakes Region Pact of 15 December 2006. The DRC was represented at the meeting by Brig. Gen. Bahuma Ambamba. **[113]**

8.27 On 21 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that since early February Angolan police had occupied the village of Shayibwnda in southeast DRC, located some 80 kilometres to the south of the town of Kahemba in Bandundu province. According to a source close to the interior ministry, most of the village occupants fled when the "heavily armed" Angolan police arrived on 4 February. The DRC interior minister, General Denis Kalume Numbi, downplayed the incident, insisting that the incursion was "probably the result of a personal initiative by a small, local leader acting without the backing of his superiors". He added "we have been in contact with our Angolan friends to resolve this situation as quickly and as amicably as possible, considering the friendly rapport between our two countries". According to a source close to the prime minister the Angolan police had continued their incursion further into the province after arriving in Shayibwnada. The foray follows Angola's expulsion of more than 3,400 Congolese from the country. **[65bl]**

8.28 On 22 February 2007 BBC monitoring reported that the Angolan charge d'affaires in Kinshasa had been summoned to the Ministry of Foreign Affairs which protested against the incursions into DRC territory by armed elements from Angola. According to the report since 4 February 2007, Angolan police had cordoned off about 10 villages in Tshayi Mbonda (phonetic), in the Kahemba border area. **[95bk]**

8.29 On 10 March 2007 Radio Okapi reported that some 13 Congolese localities in Kahemba were under Angolan occupation, and that the Angolan army was still occupying a 10 kilometre strip of land in DRC territory. On the Angolan side the governor of Lunda Norte province (north-eastern Angola) said that the territory was Angolan. **[95bm]**

8.30 On 13 March 2007 delegations from the DRC and Angola met under the instructions of the heads of state of both countries and concluded that from the evidence gathered on the ground "that there has been no change at the common border". The parties have decided to set up a bilateral technical team tasked with identifying the 112 border landmarks that delimitate the two countries over a distance of 2,511 kilometres of common border. **[74ap] [74aq]**

8.31 On 21 March 2007 Xinhua reported that the National Assembly of the DRC had created a commission of enquiry to investigate the occupation of 13 villages by Angolan Soldiers in Kahemba region of Bandundu Province. **[62n]**

8.32 On 28 March 2007 Agence France Presse reported that Angola had denied its forces staged an incursion into the DRC the previous month claiming that elements of their police force, including border guards had put up an Angolan flag in the village of Sakajinga on the Angolan side of the border. The Angolan foreign minister claimed that "this movement caused panic among some of the locals". **[65bq]**

8.33 On 10 April the Congolese newspaper Le Phare reported that the previous day two Angolan army helicopters had landed in Kabungu in Kasai Occidental province, not far from the border. The Angolan army officers reportedly held talks with Congolese authorities who work at the border. No statement was issued but rumours persisted that the Angolan helicopters were flying over Congolese air space looking for boundary stone number eight. The report went on to say that Angolan helicopters were seen flying over the territory

prior to the occupation of some villages of Shayimbwanda constituency and it was therefore urgent that the government found out what was happening. **[31c]**

8.34 On 16 April 2007 Angola Press announced that on 14 April 2007 the Angolan Foreign Minister had announced a quadripartite meeting to settle outstanding matters linked to the border with the DRC. According to the minister the meeting would bring together experts from the Angola, DRC, Portugal and Belgium at a date still to be agreed. He said that the talks held in March in Kinshasa with local authorities led to "profitable understandings" on the matter, although there are "Congolese sectors that doubt the ownership of certain Angolan localities". This he added was the reason for the involvement of the ex-colonial powers that possess the files to help settle the matter. **[34b]**

8.35 MONUC reported on 26 February 2007 that the DRC Interior Minister, General Denis Kalume, had stated that Uganda's Lord's Resistance Army (LRA) would be pushed out of the bush of the DRC which its rebels are using as bases. The army was there to defend the country and it would do its job Kalumke said. He went on to say, without confirming their numbers, that LRA fighters were pillaging villages in north-east DRC near the border with Uganda, Sudan and the Central African Republic. The Ugandan military have said that the LRA, fearing reprisals from FARDC, have crossed into the Central African Republic, joining forces with rebels fighting the government there. **[56bd]**

8.36 On 31 March 2007 Relief Web reported that the Ugandan Minister of Defence had told a news conference that under the right of self defence, Ugandan troops may be forced to re-enter the DRC to eliminate negative elements if the international community and the DRC did not act fast. "We are patient people; we have been having meetings and meetings. Commitments have been made to deal with these terrorists but as far as we are concerned no tangible action has followed" he said, His statement came a day after the Ugandan government issued a strong diplomatic note to the DRC government urging it to take immediate action to ensure that its territory ceased to be used by rebel groups. **[92q]**

8.37 On 22 April 2007 Xinhua reported that in a communiqué announced by the army chiefs of the two countries, the DRC had assured Uganda of operations against Ugandan rebel groups including the Allied Democratic Force (ADF) and the Lord's Resistance Army (LRA). The communiqué mapped out eight measures to promote further military cooperation against the Ugandan rebel groups currently based in the DRC. The DRC agreed that the FARDC will take precautionary measures on the ADF and deploy troops to the areas where the ADF is located. The two parties also agreed on a mechanism for information exchange, regular meeting and verification of the LRA's movement to the designated assembly area of Ri Kwangba. **[62q]**

8.38 Reuters reported on 7 March 2007 that the top nuclear research official in the DRC, Professor Fortunat Lumu, had been arrested together with another top official, after a Kinshasa newspaper, La Phare, reported that around 100 bars of uranium had gone missing from an atomic institute in the city. **[21ap]**

8.39 At the beginning of March 2007 the army gave Mr. Bemba's and Mr. Ruberwa's guards an ultimatum to disarm and enter the reintegration programme by 15 March. Both rejected the deadline and asked for further

negotiations. On 16 March 2007 the BBC reported that the Defence Minister told the BBC that violence would not be used to disarm the guards. **[15cl]**

8.40 On 17 March 2007 the South African Press Association reported that the armies of Jean-Pierre Bember and Azarias Ruberwa had refused to disband. **[83h]**

8.41 On 21 March 2007 Reuters reported that the previous day the UN had deployed dozens of soldiers and vehicles outside Bember's residence amid fears of clashes with his security guards. **[21as]**

8.42 On 22 March 2007 several sources reported that fighting had erupted between government troops and the troops supporting opposition leader Jean-Pierre Bember following the ultimatum for Bemba's troops to disband. The UN used armoured personnel carriers to evacuate more than 450 civilians from the area. During the fighting the Spanish Embassy was struck by a grenade or mortar shell, the Greek Embassy by a shell, and the Nigerian Ambassador was wounded. The BBC reported that by the evening Mr. Bemba's guards controlled large areas of the business district. That night Mr. Bemba appealed to his soldiers to return to their positions. At first light the following day it was reported that heavy gun and mortar fire had broken out in a second day of fighting. The UN reported that loyalists were gaining ground on Bemba's fighters, and that some of Bember's men were surrendering to the UN. The state prosecutor issued an arrest warrant for high treason for Bemba. Bemba took refuge in the South African Embassy. The international community called for a cease fire and dialogue. By the evening of the 23 March the BBC reported that government troops had recaptured most of Kinshasa, and that most of the men loyal to Bemba had fled the business district. Eye witnesses said that dozens of bodies riddled with bullet wounds had been removed from the streets. By 24 March MONUC reported that calm had returned to Kinshasa. Among the dead were members of Bemba's guards, the FARDC and the Congolese National Police, as well as Congolese and expatriate civilians. According to the EU ambassadors there were up to 600 people killed during the clashes. By 26 March MONUC reported that a sense of normality was returning to the capital, with the centre being secured by UN peacekeepers from Senegal. On the same date President Kabila defended the army's role in the violence, "order had to be restored at any cost" he said. He also dismissed calls for talks with Jean-Pierre Bemba saying, "You do not guarantee security through negotiation". On 27 March the South African government announced that Bemba could stay in their compound as long as he wanted. **[15cm] [15cn] [15co] [15cp] [18fc] [21at] [21au] [21av] [23h] [48k] [48l] [56bi] [74as] [83i] [83j]**

8.43 Xinhua reported on 27 March 2007 that nearly 200 people including about 50 militia of Jean-Pierre Bemba had taken refuge in Congo Brazaville following the clashes in Kinshasa, whilst the South African Press Association reported that more than 200 of Bemba's fighters had surrendered to the United Nations in Kinshasa, and another 225 handed in their weapons in Gbadolite a town on the DRC border with the Central African Republic. According to a UN spokesman Bemba forces in Gemena also joined up with army troops, though he did not have figures for how many were stationed there. **[62o] [83l]**

8.44 On 28 March 2007 Agence France Presse reported that according to the UN government troops had found 677 weapons and hundreds of crates of ammunition in a drinks factory in Gbadolite which is Bemba's home province.

The weapons included mortars of up to 120 millimetre calibre, anti-aircraft guns and other artillery, rocket-launchers, machineguns, and dozens of assault rifles. A spokesman for the UN said that the arms were located near a base of Bemba loyalists, some 600 of whom had surrendered their weaponry and agreed to join the government armed forces. **[65bp]**

8.45 In eastern districts of Kinshasa government troops continued in their search for the remnants of Bemba's militia. The report went on to say that an arrest warrant had been issued against Bemba on charges of treason and maintaining a militia. The report claimed that 140 members of Bemba's guard had reported to the UN in Kinshasa and that about 200 had been arrested and sent to prison. **[65bp]**

8.46 The same source quoted Bember as saying that the members of his militia were joining the regular army on his orders. He also acknowledged the discovery of the weapons at Gbadolite and claimed that the weapons were put under UN supervision in 2003 and were controlled by an army unit in 2004. **[65bp]**

8.47 On 29 March 2007 Agence France Presse reported that government troops had ransacked the party offices of Jean-Pierre Bember. They reported local residents as saying that soldiers had carried off furniture from the building, and about ten members of the Republican Guard barred entry to an AFP journalist. MLC activists and employees of his radio and television stations, housed in the same building, claimed that they too had been prevented from entering. **[65br]**

8.48 On 21 April 2007 Monuc reported that the government had ended its occupation of Bember's party headquarters. An official of the MLC party said the government lifted the ban on access to the headquarters following a meeting the previous Friday between himself, a security ministry official, and the head of the lower house of parliament. **[56bk]**

8.49 On 1 April 2007 the South African Press Association reported that President Kabila had given Jean-Pierre Bember permission to seek medical care in Portugal for a fractured leg. An official at the Portuguese foreign ministry confirmed that Bember had been treated for a broken leg earlier this year and was due for a check up. He said that Bember had a Schengen visa – which allows travel among the 15 European countries in the Schengen zone – but denied news reports that he had a Portuguese passport. **[83m]**

8.50 On 11 April 2007 the BBC reported that Bemba had flown to Portugal he was transported to the airport from the South African compound by UN peacekeepers. He had been given permission to go to Portugal for 60 days to receive treatment on his leg. Before the announcement of his departure, hundreds of Mr. Bemba's supporters had demonstrated in the north-western town of Mbandaka, denouncing what they called threats and the illegal arrests of opposition members. **[15cqq]**

8.51 At a press conference on 4 April 2007 Monuc deplored the acts of intimidation and threats on 22 and 23 March 2007. Monuc received information that the residences of 27 people, including 19 members of the opposition, as well as 8 journalists, were subjected to visits from the security forces, in which there was some looting. On the same issue, MONUC demanded of the highest

authorities in the state to guarantee that the Congolese security forces would act in conformity with the law, and not seek to establish a climate of persecution against people associated with the opposition, or those who originate form Equateur province, a stronghold of the MLC. In addition, MONUC has put in place a multi-disciplinary investigation team charged with verifying the allegations of human rights violations – summary executions, rapes, torture, illegal detention, looting and forced disappearances – which were committed by both sides in the recent Kinshasa conflict. **[56bl]**

8.52 On 6 April 2007 MONUC reported that after clashing violently with government troops in Kinshasa last month the opposition forces and their dependants currently under UN protection had disarmed. As of 30 March 2007 149 opposition fighters, called DPP (armed elements loyal to Jean Pierre-Bember), had taken refuge with MONUC. In addition to those DPP members, some 93 women and 109 children who claim to be DPP family members had also taken refuge with MONUC. **[56bm]**

8.53 On 7 April the Independent on Line reported that the authorities in DRC had searched the Kinshasa home of the governor of Equateur province, an ally of Jean-Pierrre Bemba. Workers at the residence accused police and troops of making off with goods and money belonging to the governor. Four employees at the residence, including guards and drivers, were detained, according to workers. A reporter from Agence France Presse visited the house which appeared to have been heavily rummaged through. The police director of intelligence, Raus Chalwe, claimed that the search was "a normal operation to recuperate state vehicles". He said that they should have been returned long ago. The governor who was not in residence at the time said "Those people entered my house forcing open the door under the pretext that they were looking for state vehicles, but when you search for vehicles, you're not going to rummage through people's bedrooms". Chalwe claimed that a police investigation had been opened into the police behaviour. The report also stated that DRC authorities had seized more than 70 state owned vehicles that had been used by former ministers. **[86k]**

8.54 On 10 April 2007 MONUC reported that the DRC parliament had demanded an inquiry into the violence in Kinshasa during March. Meanwhile, Mr. Bemba's party had claimed that the government had created a "climate of terror". In a statement the MLC said that its headquarters had been occupied by the guard of President Kabila since the previous month's clashes. It also condemned what it called "arbitrary arrests" and "acts of intimidation" it said were aimed at destroying the opposition. It also claimed that recent searches of party members' homes had been carried out without proper warrants. **[56bp]**

8.55 On 18 April 2007 BBC Monitoring reported that according to a Rwandan newspaper military chiefs form the Great Lakes region would be meeting that day in Bujumbura the Burundian capital to forge a new approach aimed at wiping out negative forces in the region. According to a Rwandan Defence Forces spokesperson the meeting brings together military chiefs from Rwnanda, Uganda, the DRC, and Burundi who would study each others intelligence reports on dissident armed groups and develop consensus on the most practical strategies of dealing with them. Asked about joint military action the spokesperson said it would depend on the interests of each participating country over the matter. **[95bp]** However, on 19 April 2007 Agence France Presse reported the Foreign Minister of the DRC as saying "The military chiefs

of the DRC, Uganda, Rwanda and Burundi have adopted a common military strategy in Bujumbura to track down the armed groups operating in the east of the country, but it is politically unacceptable that foreign forces can operate on Congolese soil". **[65bu]**

See also Section 6.112 Elections Section 9.02 on Crime; Section 11.01 on Military service; Section 14.01 on Arrest and detention - legal rights; Annex B Political organisations; Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

SECURITY SITUATION – EASTERN DRC

8.56 The DRC has been involved in a major civil war in recent years. There has been fighting in the eastern area of the country involving the forces of rebel groups and those of other African countries, including Rwanda and Uganda. The provinces of North and South Kivu, Maniema, Equateur and the Ituri district of Orientale have been badly affected, and violence has also occurred in Katanga and North and South Kasai. **[1c] [3g] (History) [22g] (History, Politics) [27e] (Security Information)** The concern of the international community has been expressed in peacekeeping efforts by the United Nations (UN) through the UN Mission to the Congo (MONUC) and the efforts of governments and international organisations. **[17a] [17b] [29c] [38] [53] [54g] (p6) [57b] [59a]**

8.57 The Country Fact File by the Institute for Security Studies (ISS) commented that "The conflict in the DRC is multidimensional, and the conflict of the last six years has both regional and domestic aspects which have become intermingled. Both Uganda and Rwanda became involved in the DRC following the rupture of their alliance with Kabila and their dissatisfaction with his inability to effectively address their security concerns. Since then they have cultivated their own interests in the areas which they controlled, and this has perpetuated an ongoing cycle of violence which has also stoked further local conflicts." **[27e] (Security Information)**

8.58 The fighting has had a devastating effect on the population in the east, where the infrastructure of transport, commerce, medical and social support was already extremely poor. **[3h] (Overview) [11f] (Overview) [29c] [53] [54g] (p1, 3-5) [60a] (p83-87) [66] (Overview)** The International Rescue Committee (IRC) stated in December 2004 that nearly 4 million people had died as a result of the war. **[50]** Grave human rights abuses have been carried out in the conflict, and the fighting has continued between armed groups and government forces in parts of eastern and north eastern DRC. **[3i] (Section 1g) [5l] [11f] (Overview) [15x] [29e] [55b] (p8-10) [56e] [74b]**

8.59 On 20 February 2007 MONUC reported that the likelihood of a confrontation between the army and Rwandan Hutu rebels operating in the eastern DRC had increased dramatically. The FDLR (Democratic Forces for the Liberation of Rwanda) is a radical Hutu organisation that has not disarmed, and their operations have prevented 25,000 refugees from returning to their homes. **[56bb]**

See also Section 2.01 on Economy
Section 3.01 on History
Section 11.01 on Military service
Section 14.01 on Arrest and detention - legal rights

Section 15.01 on Prison conditions
Section 19.01 on Human Rights Issues – General
Section 22.11 on Ethnic Groups – Banyarwanda/Banyamulenge/Tutsis in Eastern DRC
Section 25.01 on Women
Section 26.07 on Education
Section 26.35 on Child soldiers
Section 28.01 on Medical issues
Section 29.01 on Humanitarian aid/international assistance
Section 31.01 on Internally displaced people

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ITURI

8.60 Reports by the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) dated 18 December 2002 and by Human Rights Watch (HRW) in July 2003 described and analysed the conflict that arose in the Ituri area of Orientale province, near the border with Uganda, from ethnic and land ownership tensions between the Hema and Lendu communities and between local militias. It also involved the RCD-ML (Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Mouvement de Liberation) and RCD-Goma (Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Goma) armed groups, and, at different stages, the Rwandan and Ugandan Governments. **[5a] [18b]** A report by the UN Mission to the Congo (MONUC) released on 16 July 2004 also described in detail the events in Ituri between January 2002 and December 2003. **[54a]**

8.61 HRW also reported that the attacks in the Ituri region included war crimes, crimes against humanity and other violations of international humanitarian and human rights law on a massive scale. **[5a] (p8, 39-46)** A report by the International Crisis Group (ICG) in August 2004 updated the situation and reported that the Hema-Lendu conflict was largely over and the violence was mainly within groups and alliances. **[39b] (p8)** The ICG, and a report by IRIN dated 17 May 2004, noted that the Transitional National Government had reached an agreement with the chiefs of the seven armed groups in May 2004. **[18j] [39b] (p10-11)** In further reports of 16 July 2004 and 17 August 2004 IRIN reported that MONUC had trained 350 police officers for Ituri, and that despite the bouts of inter-militia fighting in July 2004, there were signs that the situation was improving. **[18q] [18s]**

8.62 A report from IRIN dated 24 June 2004 stated that the chief prosecutor of the International Criminal Court would open an investigation into alleged war crimes committed in the DRC since 1 July 2002, and that the initial focus of the enquiry would be in Ituri. **[18o]** HRW reported in September 2004 on the strengths and weaknesses of the restored legal system in Ituri, and called for more effort to prosecute serious war crimes. **[5e]**

8.63 However, the United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) reported to the UN Security Council on 31 December 2004 that the Ituri situation had deteriorated sharply, and that the disarmament programme had been hindered both by local militia leaders, and by the government's failure to integrate some of them into the national army. **[54d] (p3)** In a report of October 2004 HRW referred to executions and torture carried out by FAPC (Forces Armées du Peuple

Congolais/People's Armed Forces of Congo) followers of General Jérôme Kakwavu). **[5g]**

8.64 HRW also protested in January 2005 at the appointment to the FARDC (Congolese army) of General Kakwavu and others, stating "five former warlords from the Ituri district in northeastern Congo [have been appointed] to serve as generals in the country's army. Four of the five new generals – Jérôme Kakwavu, Floribert Kisembo, Bosco Taganda and Germain Katanga – are alleged to have committed serious human rights abuses including war crimes and crimes against humanity." **[5k]** HRW also noted in an article of 11 March 2005 that two of the generals had just been placed under house arrest in connection with the killings of UN soldiers, and BBC News reported on 1 March 2005 that "Armed policemen have been stationed outside the luxury Kinshasa hotel rooms [in Kinshasa] of Generals Goda Sukpa and Germain Katanga, both from Mr Ndjabu's [militia leader] [FNI] group." **[5n] [15q]**

See also Section 11.01 on Military service

8.65 The Global IDP project on 29 July 2005, also reported that there was an escalation in fighting in the first half of 2005 between the FNI (Front pour les nationalistes et integrationistes, ethnic Lendu rebel group) and UPC-L (Union des patriotes congolais, Hema rebel group). **[49a] (p5)**

8.66 IRIN reported on 1 and 8 February 2005 on the burning of the village of She, allegedly by Lendu militia, and the looting and burning of many villages, killing of civilians and abduction of women and girls by the UPC and FNI armed factions, particularly in the area of Djugu, north of Bunia, where fighting was taking place between the UPC and the FNI. **[18ab] [18ac]** The UN Office for Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) also reported on 8 February 2005 that in the Djugu territory over 25,000 people had been displaced towards the towns of Kasenyi and Tchomia on Lake Albert, following hostilities in the Nyamamba area that began at the end of December [2004], and that 40,000 people had fled from the Tché district of Ituri since the beginning of the year. **[57d]** On 15 February 2005 BBC News Online reported that 70 small villages had been stormed in the Che mountains, near the Ugandan border. **[15i]**

8.67 IRIN also reported on 22 February 2005 that the government was to deploy a police brigade to Ituri to help protect civilians, and on 28 February 2005 that MONUC had reinforced its troops after the killing of nine MONUC soldiers in February 2005, and that the first brigade of 3000 Belgian-trained FARDC soldiers had begun operations in Ituri. **[18ad] [18af]** A report by the UNSG on 15 March 2005 detailed security incidents, especially in the Tchomia and Kasenyi area, in the previous three months and noted that some prominent faction leaders had been arrested by the government. **[54e] (p3, 5)** Further details of the arrests and latest situation in Ituri were given in an article by HRW dated 11 March 2005. **[5n]** IRIN reported on 22 March and 12 April 2005 on the arrests of further Ituri leaders. **[18aj] [18am]**

8.68 IRIN also published on 20 April 2005 a report 'Who Who's Who in Ituri' giving background on the main parties to the conflict. **[18bm]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

8.69 A report by the ICG of 30 March 2005 stated:

"In response to widespread criticism within the UN and from member states, MONUC has recently promised to act more robustly against armed groups that threaten the civilian population, especially in Ituri. On 1 March 2005, in response to an attack there by the Nationalist and Integrationist Forces (Forces nationalistes et integrationistes, FNI) that killed nine Bangladeshi peacekeepers, it carried out a series of aggressive cordon and search operations. These operations, led by Major General Patrick Cammaert, the new Eastern Divisional Commander, were seen to represent a reinterpretation of MONUC's mandate to include use of preventive force. In other words, the very presence of the militia in Ituri would be considered a threat to the civilian population sufficient to justify MONUC's forceful intervention." **[39d] (p25)**

8.70 A paper dated 12 May 2005 published by the Institute for Security Studies (ISS) 'Is Ituri on the Road to Stability?' gave updated information and background on the Ituri situation. **[27g]** It portrayed the ethnic hatred and division within the main parties to the conflict, as well as noting that "Civil authorities in the province also indicate that they do not believe that the ethnic dimension of the conflict continues to be a major factor." **[27g] (p3)** The paper also stated that "Since it took office in June 2003, the transition government has made few attempts to extend its authority beyond Kinshasa, and most of the country remains effectively ungoverned. However the situation in the Ituri district is particularly acute because the conflict here has not yet really come to an end as it has in most other parts of the country." **[27g] (p4)**

8.71 A report by HRW on 2 June 2005 'The Curse of Gold' also described abuses in Ituri and other parts of north-east DRC in the context of illicit gold mining and smuggling. **[5o]** BBC News, reporting on 28 June 2005 about a battle between MONUC forces and Ituri militia stated "More than 16,000 troops are deployed in DR Congo, predominantly in the east, as part of the UN's largest peacekeeping mission. Since last September, they have disarmed about 15,000 militia fighters. **[15l]**

8.72 The UNSG reported on 2 August 2005 that "The security situation in Ituri remains volatile, despite robust measures taken by FARDC with MONUC support to disarm combatants. Moreover, the Transitional Government has yet to take the necessary measures to extend its authority, particularly security and administrative services, throughout the district." **[54g] (p5)**

8.73 Efforts by MONUC to implement the disarmament plan for the region were recorded in a paper of 6 January 2005 published by the ISS, which listed the estimated numbers of soldiers targeted by the process in Ituri, as amounting to over 47,000 combatants from seven different factions. **[27f] (p8)** The UNSG reported on 15 March 2005 that "The 11 December decrees incorporating a number of Ituri militia commanders into FARDC, including six who were given the rank of Brigadier General, were expected to help accelerate disarmament. Yet the disarmament and community reinsertion programme, under which 3,856 combatants (including 2,210 children associated with armed groups) have been disarmed and 1,197 weapons recovered since mid-December 2004 remains stalled and continues to be boycotted by UPC/L and FAPC." **[54e] (p4)** The UNSG reported again on 2 August 2005 that at the end of the programme

on 25 June, 15,607 combatants of various militia groups were disarmed in Ituri. **[54g] (p5)**

8.74 The UNSG report of 28 December 2005 stated: "The security situation improved significantly in Ituri during the reporting period. The mid-October deployment of the FARDC integrated brigade to the gold mining areas of Kilo and Mongwalu, supported by MONUC, yielded immediate results against elements of the Mouvement révolutionaire congolais (MRC). By early November, close to 1,000 militia elements had surrendered to MONUC and FARDC, handing over 223 weapons and ammunition, and 300 of them were transported to Kisangani for brassage. However, the lack of basic support to feed and accommodate the disarmed militia members, who were regrouped at the FARDC camp in Bunia, quickly resulted in problems, and 32 of them escaped within a week of arrival in Bunia." **[54h] (p5)**

8.75 "In Irumu territory, south of Bunia, FARDC and MONUC launched a joint operation in mid-November that resulted in some 200 MRC elements fleeing towards North Kivu, where they surrendered and disarmed to FARDC. Some 100 militia elements fled to Uganda, where they handed over their weapons to the Ugandan Peoples' Defence Forces (UPDF). The Governments of Uganda and the Democratic Republic of the Congo have taken steps to organize their repatriation." **[54h] (p5-6)**

8.76 The same report also said: "Despite the gains on the military front, the overall security situation in Ituri remains fragile. Demobilized combatants who are not receiving their stipends under the disarmament, demobilization and reintegration programme and have not been reintegrated into civilian life are susceptible to rejoining militias, which are reportedly continuing to recruit in Djugu and Irumu territories. In the coming months, MONUC will continue to work with the local authorities and its national and international partners to prepare a programme of support for the extension of State authority in Ituri." **[54h] (p6)**

See also Section 26.35 on Child soldiers

8.77 IRIN reported on 10 March 2005 that following the killing of UN troops in February 2004 humanitarian aid to at least 180,000 displaced people, which was suspended the previous month due to the security situation, had been resumed. **[18ai]** IRIN also reported on 23 March and 4 April 2005 about the critical humanitarian situation as the population suffered continued to suffer food shortages and disease, in addition to human rights violations. **[18ak] [18al]**

8.78 In July 2005 the humanitarian organisation Médicins sans Frontieres (MSF) closed its activities in Ituri after two of its workers were kidnapped the previous month. They were released after ten days. A MSF report of August 2005 'Nothing New in Ituri' also described the violence and displacement inflicted on the population, and the failure of successive efforts to improve the situation. **[29d]**

8.79 The UNSG reported on 28 December 2005 that there had been an encouraging return of IDP's and refugees, and that thanks to the improved security situation there was increased access to vulnerable groups. It further stated: "The continued presence of uncontrolled armed groups in the east, coupled with harassment of civilians by unpaid government soldiers, often

hinder [sic] the delivery of critical assistance to vulnerable populations." **[54h] (p10)**

8.80 The same report also states that clashes between militias in Ituri in September 2005 led to the displacement of 2,000 people to the Eringeti area of North Kivu, where they received humanitarian assistance. **[54h] (p10)**

8.81 A report from IRIN on 16 February 2006 reported that humanitarian aid had reached some 6,000 war-displaced people in Ituri's Aveba and Tcheyi areas. People fled their homes to escape fighting between the Congolese army and local militias. The report said that the fighters were from various militia groups, and that they had formed a new alliance, known as the Congolese Revolutionary Movement (CRM). The report stated: "Local sources said a militia leader known as Bwambale Vihito Kakolele leads CRM. The movement's goal is to gather members of all armed groups in the district and continue their resistance, 'using all means possible against the government's injustice and frustration.'" **[18bt]**

8.82 A further report from IRIN, on 8 March 2006, stated that some 1,000 people had arrived in Bunia, whilst another 500 people had arrived in Dele. The report stated: "The newly displaced join 13,300 others who have been displaced from the Tcheyi area since January...another thousand people recently arrived in the town of Katoni, 25 km south of Bunia, unable to proceed farther on foot." **[18bx]**

8.83 On 1 March 2006 it was reported that some 40 soldiers involved in a joint operation with MONUC forces to retake the town of Tchei in Ituri district, had mutinied. The men, unhappy about their conditions of service were reported to have ransacked a UN base, seizing rations, and to have fired at a UN helicopter, and their own General and a UN General. As a result of the mutiny the operation was suspended and the Congolese troops ordered to withdraw to base. The mutiny by the FARDC unit led to the operation being postponed. **[15Ab], [23d] [54i]**

8.84 On 30 March 2006, it was reported that thousands of Congolese civilians were displaced by fighting between Congolese forces backed by MONUC troops and a newly formed militia alliance called the Mouvement revolutionnaire du Congo which is made up of remnants of various defunct militias, namely the Front nationaliste et integrationiste (FNI), and the Forces de résistance patriotique en Ituri. The fighting took place around Tchomia, and it was later reported that 5,000 of the reported 6,000 displaced persons returned home when the situation there became calmer. However, UNHCR reported that 4,000 displaced persons were in Tchomia and in a critical situation as humanitarian groups had been unable to operate in south-east Ituri for 12 months. **[18ct] [54i]**

8.85 On 9 May 2006 the operation postponed in March was resumed, when a major sweep was launched to secure control of the Ituri region in the area adjacent to the Ugandan border, with some 300 UN troops and 1,500 DRC military involved. It was reported that some 2,000 rebels were reported to have been rampaging through the area. The commander of the eastern division of MONUC said his force was launching targeted military operations to limit the number of people displaced ahead of the general election. The resumed operation allowed MONUC and FARDC to clear the Tchei area of militias. On

4 July 2006 Reuters reported that the militia had taken back the town of Tchei after UN troops had withdrawn on 26 June. **[21r] [54i] [65z] [65aa]**

8.86 As the operation continued against the Mouvement revolutionnaire du Congo various reports were received on large numbers of people being displaced by the fighting in various areas. In the area of Tchei, used as their headquarters by the militias, at least 10,000 people were reported being displaced. Large numbers were reported to have fled to the bush in Libi, a town of 16,000 people. In Gety 38,000 were reported to have taken refuge, whilst another 14,300 were reported in Kotor. **[18cw] 18cu] [18cv] [74m]**

8.87 On 4 May some 4,500 living in a camp at Tchomia were chased from the camp by Congolese soldiers, who claimed that militia fighters were in the camp. The people living there were told that they had to leave or be considered legitimate targets. **[56m]**

8.88 On 20 May 2006 a joint MONUC FARDC operation was launched in Djugu territory to dislodge and capture elements of the FNI, led by Peter Karim. During the operation seven MONUC soldiers were captured but later released. During negotiations for the release of the soldiers Peter Karim indicated that the FNI wanted to join FARDC. On 10 July Karim and the Government signed an agreement on the FNI integration into FARDC. Since then the Government has taken no action on integration, and in September Karim was reported to be recruiting new militia elements. **[54j]** On 11 October 2006 it was announced that Peter Karim had been appointed a colonel in FARDC and that others from his group had also been commissioned. **[18ej]**

8.89 On 5 June 2006 the Government reopened the disarmament and demobilization process in Ituri. By 8 September 4,758 militia elements had surrendered with 2,332 weapons. However, according to the UNSG report of September 2006 the demobilisation process has been hampered by the operational, managerial, and financial difficulties of the National Commission for Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration (CONADER). **[54j]**

8.90 The twenty-first report of the UNSG in June 2006 stated:

"While the authorities cooperated with the International Criminal Court in arresting Thomas Lubanga, a former Ituri militia leader, and transferring him from Congolese custody to the Court's headquarters in The Hague, several dangerous Ituri militia leaders have been released from Government custody questionably, at least one of whom is reported to have rejoined a militia group in Ituri. Two prominent militiamen also escaped from prison in Kisangani. Although other Ituri leaders remain in jail, good-faith efforts of military judicial authorities to investigate alleged crimes remain blocked by a serious lack of political will and human and material resources. Important investigations, such as that of the Kilwa massacre, are stalled." **[54i]**

8.91 On 12 May 2006, it was reported that Ubemu Uzele the second in command of the Front of Nationalists and Integrationists (FNI) had been arrested by MONUC troops. He was held responsible for the murder of two unarmed UN military observers in Mongwalu. Two days later the capture was announced of Innocent Kaina, known as Indian Queen, reported in one source to be a founding member of the Revolutionary Movement of Congo (MRC), and in another as a "brigade commander" of the former militia Union des Patriotes

Congolaise (the Congolese Patriotic Union) which was led by Thomas Lubanga, at present awaiting trial by the International Criminal Court. **[15bf] [18dg] [62h]**

8.92 On 3 August IRIN reported that militia leader Yves Panga Mandro Kahwa had been charged with creating the Parti por l'Unité et la sauvegarde de L'Intégrité du Congo (PUSIC) insurrection movement in 2002 in Tchomia, and had been jailed for 20 years for crimes against humanity. He had refused to appear before both the civil and military courts which he claimed were under the influence of MONUC. After the ruling Kahwa said he would appeal to the military court in Kisangi. **[18di]**

8.93 According to the UNSG twenty-second report of September 2006 MONUC has continued to focus on the two remaining militia groups in Ituri, the Mouvement révolutionnaire congolais (MRC) of Mathieu N'Gudjolo and the Forces de résistance patriotique de l'Ituri (FRPI) of Cobra Matata. On 26 July MONUC facilitated discussions between MRC and the Government, pursuant to which MRC would cease hostilities and integrate into FARDC. **[54j]** On 11 October it was announced that N'Gudjolo had been commissioned a colonel in FARDC and that others from his group had also been commissioned. **[18ej]**

8.94 On 11 September 2006 the United Nations News Service announced that a further 34 militia members had surrendered themselves and their weapons over the previous week, bringing the total number of combatants to have surrendered in Ituri since the start of June 2006, to over 4,800; 2,400 weapons and more than 350,000 units of ammunition had also been handed over. **[71c]**

8.95 On 17 September 2006 IRIN reported that the head of the army in Ituri District claimed that some militias, who had given an undertaking in July to demobilise, were re-arming, recruiting and fighting again. Those still wanting to disarm were being threatened and some were being killed. The same report stated that some of the army were selling their weapons to members of the militia. **[18cz]**

8.96 In August the UN World Food Programme warned that aid was running short for displaced people in Gety, and it had not been possible to deliver more. According to humanitarian agencies 40,000–50,000 out of Ituri's 150,000–200,000 Internally Displaced Persons (IDPs) were by then in Gety. It was also reported that at least ten people a day were dying from cholera and malnutrition, mainly children. Eventually at the end of August, aid workers fled Gety after attacks by armed gangs. **[18cx] [18cy] [21s] [65ab]**

8.97 According to the UNSG twenty-first report of June 2006, a fundamental cause of ethnic tension in the area remains land ownership. Other issues of concern include the stalled reintegration of demobilised combatants and continued harassment of the population by FARDC. **[54i]**

8.98 On 2 October it was reported that 12 militiamen of the FRPI and two soldiers had been killed in fighting between rebels and government forces. **[15bx]** On 30 November it was announced that Cobra Matata had signed a disarmament deal in exchange for an amnesty. Matata commanded an estimated 3,500 men. According to General Vainqueur Mayal, Matata will be given the rank of colonel in the national army, whilst his men will be given the choice of joining

the army or civilian life. Both the MRC and the FRPI said they would convert their militia into political parties after integration. **[18en]**

8.99 On 7 December 2006, the FRPI reiterated its commitment to integrate the Ituri peace process. According to a liaison officer the process was continuing at Cayi. The same source stated that the first group of combatants would be sent to the Rwempara mixing centre on 11 December 2006. **[95ar]**

8.100 On 4 October Congolese army intelligence announced the arrest of four people in Bunia. According to Radio Okapi, they were recruiting young demobilised combatants and others for Laurent Nkunda, the dissident general of the national army, and for a militia leader of the Union of Congolese Patriots (UPC). **[95u]**

8.101 On October 7 It was reported that Congolese government forces had killed 12 militiamen belonging to the Ituri Patriotic Resistance Front (FRPI) led by Cobra Matata. **[21x]**

8.102 On 16 October 2006 Human Rights Watch (HRW) called on the Congolese armed forces to immediately end their practice of abducting civilians and using them for forced labour in Ituri. It detailed several instances where this had occurred:

- "For one month in 2005 soldiers forced 100 men and boys from eight villages to dig gold at a mine near Bavi village. They threatened to kill the people if they refused to comply, and beat a local chief and put him in a hole used as an underground prison, when he tried to intervene.

- On 9 August 2006 HRW witnessed two government soldiers forcing six civilians, including two women, to carry chairs, benches and corrugated metal roofing looted from a nearby church to their military camp.

- On 17 September 2006 nine civilians, including four women and two children, were abducted by government soldiers and taken to a military camp near Olongba village just south of Bunia, from where they have since "disappeared". Family members believe that they were killed, and have held funerals to mark their deaths. The army claim that the local militia were responsible for the abductions; a claim countered by eye witnesses and local human rights monitors.

- In August and September 2006 HRW interviewed dozens of victims and witnesses in Ituri, many of whom described a pattern of forced labour by government soldiers who abducted civilians and then forced them to work in local gold mines, to harvest and collect food or to transport goods". **[5aa]**

8.103 On 16 October 2006 Amnesty International issued a briefing that stated that Control Arms researchers had visited compounds in Bunia to obtain evidence of the weapons and ammunition recovered from rebel forces since the imposition of the UN arms embargo in July 2003. This visit revealed that the weapons and ammunition had come from China, Greece, Russia, South Africa, Serbia, and the US. **[11p]**

8.104 On 27 October it was reported that fighters from the Front des nationalistes et Intégrationnistes (FNI) whose leader is Peter Karim (who was made a colonel

in the national army in October) had continued to tax civilians in Ituri. A local chief claimed that $1,400 was being collected monthly from markets in Bale, Dhera and Libi. The markets are 110 km north of Bunia. A resident of Kpandroma, where Karim's men obtain food, said that Karim was taxing civilians because he needed to feed and dress his 3,000 men. The commander of the army in Ituri said that Karim and his 3,000 militiamen were based 120 km north of Bunia at Nioka, and were responsible for the abduction of seven UN peacekeepers in May. An official of MONUC stated then that "we have information that Peter karim continues to conscript women, children and men into his ranks so that he has the 6,000 combatants he needs to be given the rank of general once he is reintegrated into the national army". **[18ek]**

8.105 On 24 November 2006 it was reported that investigators had unearthed three mass graves in Bavi, a town about 40 kms south of Bunia. The graves contained the bodies of around 30 men, women and children who had disappeared between August and October 2006. A military prosecutor who is leading the investigation said that the bodies had been moved before the arrival of the investigators, who had been forced to delay a first scheduled visit due to bad weather. At first they saw graves with only a few remains left, but after a tip off from a young soldier the other graves were discovered. Two soldiers from the First Brigade were arrested; a battalion commander and the captain in charge of troop discipline, one of whom confessed his involvement. According to the head of the local NGO Justice plus, which first broke the news of the disappearances "the most probable explanation is that the soldiers killed the people to cover up every trace they were abducted". **[83d]**

8.106 The military trial of 10 soldiers accused of killing dozens of civilians and dumping their bodies in mass graves at Bavi began on 27 December 2006. The first hearing dealt with the identification of the suspects and the appointment of defence lawyers. The case was adjourned until 2 January 2007. **[95an]**

8.107 On 20 February 2007, MONUC announced that 13 soldiers had been jailed for life after being found guilty of the killings in Bavi. Of the 13 men convicted, four were tried in their absence. A captain was given a suspended sentence of six months, and a lieutenant aquitted. The convicted men were also ordered to pay 315,000 dollars (240,000 euros) to the victims' families. **[56ay]**

8.108 On 4 December 2006, allAfrica.com reported that Agenonga Ufoyuru, alias Kwisha, a fugitive former rebel militia member alleged to have been involved in the murder of two United nations observers three and a half years previously, had been arrested. This brought to seven the number of people detained in the affair. **[74af]**

8.109 On 21 February 2007, MONUC reported that five former militiamen had been sentenced to life imprisonment for the killing of the two UN observers. The five Uzele Ubema, Jules Acida, Ufoyuru Agenong'a, Eric Ndjango and Aingani Aikoe, were members of Fronts des nationalistes intégrationistes (FNI). In addition to their sentences they were ordered to pay a fine of 53,000 Congolese francs (about US$100). The tribunal also sentenced Kashala Kabongo, who had been jointly tried with the five to 20 years of hard labour. The court acquitted the seventh accused, Bakovi Aingui. **[56az]**

8.110 On 20 December 2006, MONUC reported that in the past week 110 members of the FRPI had joined the integration process, with Peter Karim of the FNI militia and Matthieu Ngudjolo of the MRC continuing to show willingness to put their men through the process. **[57ap]**

8.111 Radio Okapi reported that on 25 December 2006, some areas controlled by militias of the FNI had been recaptured by FARDC, and that UN reinforcements had arrived and occupied the zone. The following day it reported that FNI troops had attacked the FARDC positions and recaptured several of them. The hostilities took place a week after Peter Karim was confirmed as a colonel in FARDC. **[95at]**

8.112 On 27 December 2006, MONUC reported that FARDC had recaptured all six towns in Djugu which had been controlled by the FNI. **[56aq]**

8.113 On 28 December 2006, it was reported by Reuters that after the five days of fighting, the FNI had taken 15 FARDC troops hostage. **[21ai]** The following day they reported that there were 14 hostages, and that their leader had defied a government ultimatum to hand over the hostages and disarm. It also reported that 19 FARDC soldiers had either been killed or wounded in the five days of fighting. **[21aj]**

8.114 On 31 December 2006, the BBC reported further clashes in Bakombe and Mbau. Both sides accused the other of attacking their positions. **[95au]** Further clashes were reported on 3 January 2007 in Fataki. **[62m]**

8.115 On 8 January 2007, Radio Okapi reported that Peter Karim had been given a last chance to join the peace process. A statement by MONUC said that its chief of staff in Ituri had not excluded a joint FARDC – MONUC operation against the warlord. **[95av]**

8.116 On 10 January 2007 MONUC announced that it planned to make illegal the carrying of weapons without official authorisation. A spokesman for MONUC stated "nobody can carry arms without having the official documentation. We hope to stop the fighting between these armed militia groups and FARDC which is putting local populations on the road to exile". Although local warlords have agreed to disarm their militias in return for positions in the regular army, sporadic fighting had continued, with some of the warlords, most notably Peter Karim, slow to live up to their promise to disarm **[95ah]**

8.117 On 12 January 2007, Reuters reported that Congolese soldiers protesting over unpaid bonuses fired guns and grenades, looted shops and homes and raped the adopted daughter of a foreign aid worker in Ituri District. UN troops arrested at least 24 soldiers following the shooting and looting spree around Ndromo army camp in Bunia. The army commander in Ituri told Reuters that the arrested men had been handed over to the judicial authorities. **[21ag]** The BBC reported that, according to the FARDC commander in Ituri, the bonus had never existed. The money sent from Kinshasa had been intended to prepare end-of-year meals for the various brigades. **[95ay]**

8.118 On the same date the BBC reported that the FNI had agreed to be integrated into the national army programme on the condition that a cease-fire is signed with FARDC. Negotiations took place on 9 January at Buba Village. However, the commander of FARDC operations was completely dismissive of any agreement. **[95aw]**

8.119 Agence France Presse reported on 31 January 2007 that government troops and rebels had clashed near Fataki. According to the FARDC commander in Ituri, the army troops halted a rebel militia advance on army positions. The rebels belonged to the group lead by Peter Karim. He is the last rebel chief resisting the demobilisation process which since 2005 has seen 15,000 combatants lay down their arms in Ituri. Since July 2006 Karim has been promising to demobilise his forces in return for an amnesty and a colonel's rank in FARDC which he has obtained. **[65ba]**

8.120 On 7 February 2007, Agence France Presse reported that according to MONUC 30 militia had been killed in less than two weeks. The insurgents, thought to belong to militia chief Peter Karim, were killed in the Fataki region. **[65bg]**

8.121 On 13 February 2007 Congolese radio reported form Goma that FARDC were able to dislodge Peter Karim form his last stronghold at Libi, some 100km from Bunia. The FARDC operational zone commander in Ituri claimed that the militias had taken refuge in the Katanga forest of Mahagi District. **[95bi]**

8.122 On 2 March 2007 allAfrica.com reported that on the 27 February 170 of Peter Karim's troops had surrendered at Dera, 60km from Kwandroma. Of the 170 FNI militia members, 42 were identified as children by UNICEF and MONUC Bunia's Child Protection division at the disarmament point. These children will be cared for in a special camp in Kwandroma, after identification, attempts will be made to reunite them with their families. The remaining 128 adult FNI troops will join the integration process. In an interview with MONUC, Peter Karim said that he and his senior commanders were unwilling to surrender until an amnesty could be guaranteed by the DRC government. **[74ak]**

8.123 On 11 march 2007 Radio Okapi reported that a further 131 FNI ex-combatants had been demobilised in Doyi. The ceremony took place on 10 March in the presence of Peter Karim and the commandant of the Nepalese contingent of MONUC. Among those demobilised were eight children. Fourteen AK 47 rifles, two heavy weapons, two mortar shells, and two antipersonnel mines were surrendered. When asked when other ex-combatants would be demobilised, Peter Karim said he was waiting for the signing of an amnesty, adding that the militiamen still in the bush were more than those who had already been demobilised. He accused FARDC of frequently attacking his bases and hence preventing him form regrouping his men who are dispersed in various parts of Ituri. **[64Ab]**

8.124 On 27th February 2007, allAfrica.com reported that in a bid to enhance security in Ituri district, MONUC's Ituri brigade was helping in a pilot programme to train 675 members of the 1st battalion of the 13th FARDC Brigade. The programme commenced on 18 December 2006, with the aim of enhancing the post brassage troop's tactical and operational capacities. However, it was also reported that due to poor working conditions of the original twenty four instructors and interpreters who commenced on 18 December, only seven remained by 27 February 2007. **[74al]**

8.125 On 7 April 2007 Reuters and MONUC reported that Peter Karim had handed himself over to the national army, together with seven other officers and 307

fighters. They were in a transit centre and Karim had been given the rank of colonel in the national army. Karim's Nationalist and Integrationist Front (FNI) had signed a peace deal in July 2006 but had slid back into violence after a few months, but its fighters started to join the disarmament process in February 2007. **[21ay] [56bo]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

See also Section 11.01 Military service

NORTH KIVU

8.126 The United Nation Secretary-General (UNSG) on 31 December 2004, and Human Rights Watch (HRW) on 4 and 21 December 2004, reported about a rise in insecurity and humanitarian problems in late 2004 arising from combat between rival units of the Congolese army, and with other armed groups in North Kivu, noting that 180,000 civilians had been forcibly displaced. **[5h] [5i] [54d] (p4)** Europa World online also reported that in late 2004 "Heavy fighting continued in Nord-Kivu province between government forces and dissident army units reportedly supported by Rwanda, and later in December MONUC announced that its troops were to establish a temporary `buffer zone' between the factions engaged in conflict." **[1c]**

8.127 The UNSG reported to the UN Security Council on 15 March 2005:

"20. The situation in North and South Kivu remains very tense. In response to threats by Rwanda in December 2004 to enter the Democratic Republic of the Congo to forcibly disarm FDLR [Democratic Forces for the Liberation of Rwanda], additional FARDC [Congolese army] troops were sent to the area. As a result, there has been an increase in the number of inter-FARDC clashes. Reports have also been received of collaboration between FDLR and the Mayi-Mayi and between FDLR and elements of FARDC. As in Ituri, the repercussions of these tensions had their greatest impact on the civilian population.

"21. In North Kivu, although the ceasefire between opposing FARDC units around Kanyabayonga has held, tensions remained high. In addition to reports of troop movements, relations between ethnic communities have become increasingly polarized, with a series of alleged human rights violations involving ethnic targeting and local Rwandaphones' unease over the integration of the province's military forces. In this connection, MONUC has received reports of arms distributed to civilians in some areas, which have further fuelled fears of wider intercommunal violence." **[54e] (p5-6)**

8.128 Reports from IRIN dated 7 June and 14 June 2005 indicated that insecurity continued in North Kivu in subsequent months. **[18ba] [18bc]** Incidents included the killing of a MONUC soldier in June 2005. **[18bc]**

8.129 In separate reports of July 2005 HRW and Amnesty International (AI) also deplored the arming of civilians in North Kivu and gave further background to the conflict. **[5q] [11g]** These reports and an IRIN article of 14 April 2005

referred to the impact of events in the Kivus on prospects for the post-transition administration. **[18ao]**

8.130 The UNSG reported on 2 August 2005 that "The MONUC North Kivu brigade has carried out operations in close coordination with FARDC against armed elements in the province to facilitate free and safe access for civilians, particularly on the Walikale-Goma and Goma-Beni routes, and to enhance security in the major population centres." **[54g] (p6)**

8.131 The UNSG reported on 28 December 2005 that on 25 October 2005 FARDC had declared the Virunga National Park a weapons-free zone and, supported by MONUC, had launched operations against renegade Mayi-Mayi in the area. The report stated: "Whilst these operations helped to improve security in several areas, they also caused the displacement of civilians." The report said that approximately 5,000 fled to Kanyabayonga, fearing an influx of FDLR combatants. **[54h]**

8.132 According to the UNSG report of June 2006 the military operation resulted in the disintegration of the armed group the Allied Democratic Forces (ADF). Furthermore, sensitisation was successful in getting 97 Congolese members of ADF to surrender. **[54i]**

8.133 A news release from UNHCR on 24 February 2006 reported that due to the fighting in North Kivu between the Congolese army and dissident forces, which started in mid-January 2006, thousands of people had been forced to flee their homes. The report stated: "In the space of a few days around 20 January, 20,000 people crossed the border into Uganda. Most of them returned after a few days, but some 3,000 have asked for asylum in Uganda." The report went on to say that most of those displaced were not crossing the border but being displaced in North Kivu itself. It gives the example of the Kiberezi area, which has seen some of the worst fighting, where the normal population of 40,000 was reduced to about 2,000. It states that some 30,000 people had fled to Kanyabayonga. **[60d]**

8.134 The fighting in January led to tensions escalating after human rights abuses were committed by soldiers of the FARDC fifth integrated brigade against Kinyarwanda speakers in Rutshuru territory. Insurgents belonging to the Laurant Nkunds militia, with elements of the 83rd brigade, attacked the fifth integrated brigade, and subsequently took over Rwindi and Kibrizi, causing the FARDC troops to withdraw from Rutshuru to Kanyabayonga. An operation by MONUC on 21 January successfully cleared Rwindi and Kibrizi of rebel elements. Since March the fifth brigade has been replaced by the second integrated brigade which with MONUC assistance maintains control over Rutshuru and surrounding areas. **[54i]**

8.135 There were reports of atrocities committed against civilians in North Kivu, including killings, looting, sexual violence and abduction during January and February, by both local militias and members of FARDC. A report from IRIN in August 2006 stated that MONUC had said that 83 per cent of attacks on civilians in North Kivu were perpetuated by FARDC. **[56f] [60d] [18da]**

8.136 In March 2006 Amnesty International (AI) reported that large numbers of children, some as young as twelve, were once again being recruited in North Kivu to serve as fighters by militia groups loyal to dissident General Laurant

Nkunda, often by force. Many of the children had already passed through the formal release and family reunification programme. **[11k]**

8.137 AI also reported that in response to Nkunda's recruitment drive "a number of Mai-Mai militia groups in North-Kivu province, opposed to Nkunda, have also again been recruiting children, or refusing to release children from their forces." **[11k]**

8.138 The report goes on to say that many of the allegations of recruitment and use of children concern the 83rd army brigade, formerly part of the RCD-Goma armed political group and composed of Kinyarwanda (Rwandan)–speaking soldiers opposed to the extension of DRC state control in North Kivu. Elements of this unit have rallied to Nkunda and in January 2006 attacked government army positions in Rutshuru territory. They later committed scores of rapes of women and girls from non-Rwandan-speaking ethnic groups. **[11k]**

8.139 Soldiers of the 83rd brigade together with those from the 81st brigade of the ex ANC (Congolese National Army) were reported to have "threatened, arbitrarily arrested, illegally detained, treated in a cruel, inhuman and degrading manner, even killed" some demobilised soldiers. Despite MONUC's plea to the Eighth Military Region of the National Army in the DRC (FARDC) and the governor of North Kivu, aggressive acts had continued against demobilised soldiers, both children and adults, in the region controlled by former ANC soldiers. **[62f]**

8.140 At the end of March 2006 some 640 Ugandans mainly women and children were expelled from Virunga National Park, together with 10,000 head of cattle after the expiry of a 30-day ultimatum. **[48h]**

8.141 On 16 May 2006 it was announced that 3,500 former rebels and soldiers of the 9th brigade had completed the reintegration programme, and on 5 August soldiers of the 9th brigade fought those of the 83rd brigade in Sake which resulted in thousands of Sake residents seeking refuge in Goma and other towns. On 6 September another battle took place between soldiers of the two brigades near Kalengera. Radio Okapi reported two soldiers and one civilian dead. Two soldiers of the 9th brigade were abducted by insurgent elements of the 83rd brigade. **[5x] [18da] [95c] [95d]**

8.142 The report from the UNSG in June stated that brigade and battalion commanders responsible for massacres, rape and other serious human rights violations in North Kivu in December 2004 obtained new assignments in FARDC and the military judiciary had not been able to take action. **[54i]**

8.143 The UNSG Report of September 2006 stated that the overall situation remained stable but fragile. It continued to state that the presence on non-*brassaged* former brigades of the ANC and their resistance to the deployment of integrated brigades remained a serious concern. **[54j]**

8.144 On 3 August Laurent Nkunda stated that he was "ready for war". He stated that the only way war could be avoided was if Joseph Kabila allowed more than 50,000 Congolese Tutsi refugees in neighbouring Rwanda to return home and be accepted as Congolese citizens. He dismissed the election on 30 July 2006 as a "non-event" but suggested he would wait several months before he considered an attack. **[97]**

8.145 On 20 September Laurent Nkunda threatened to forcibly prevent national army troops being deployed in his fiefdom. He has his headquarters in the Masisi area north-west of Goma. Nkunda created the National Congress for the Defence of the People (CNDP) which he calls a "political-military movement" shortly before the elections on 30 July 2006. He is the object of an international arrest warrant for war crimes and crimes against humanity. Upon receiving reports that Nkunda and ex-ANC hardliners intended to cause instability, and given the threat from Rwandan and Ugandan foreign armed groups, MONUC increased patrols in order to prevent any escalation of violence. The arrival of additional integrated brigades in North Kivu helped to further restrict the activities of militias in the province. **[54j] [74n] [65ac] [95e]**

8.146 According to the UN Office for the Co-ordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) in Goma, by the end of August in addition to those displaced in Sake, an estimated 180,000 people had been displaced since December 2005. Humanitarian agencies said aid to displaced populations, notably in the previous six months, had been greater than in 2005. **[18da]**

8.147 The insecurity created by the armed groups also led to shortages of food and health problems. **[18da]**

8.148 In October 2006 the fishing cooperatives in the Rusizi District of Rwanda complained that soldiers from FARDC torture and rob them of all their possessions as they fish on Lake Kivu. **[74y]**

8.149 On 25 November forces under the command of dissident general Laurent Nkunda attacked the town of Sake. **(15cb)** On 26 November it was reported that the rebels from the former 81st and 83rd Brigades had taken the town, sending thousands of civilians fleeing into the bush. Government forces from the 11th Integrated Brigade launched a counter attack but failed to dislodge the rebels and had to withdraw. **(21z)** The fighting continued on 26 November with UN troops using helicopter gun ships to halt the rebels advance. **(15cc)** On 27 November Sake was retaken by UN and government troops. **(18el)** At the end of November sporadic fighting still continued in the area. **(18em)**

8.150 On 29 November it was reported that thousands of people who had fled the fighting in Sake had began returning home. **[108]** Meanwhile, a delegation of representatives of local communities sent to talk to Nkunda in the hills north of Sake, had to turn back when Sake residents threw stones at them and refused to let them negotiate. **[65]**

8.151 On 4 December Agence France Presse reported that two senior officers close to Laurent Nkundu had surrendered to UN forces. They were named as Colonel Bernard Byamungu, Nkundu's chief of military operations, and Major Dieudonne Kabika, quoted by a MONUC spokesman as "the general secretary of the CNDP," or National Congress for the Defence of the People, a politico-military movement founded in July 2006. They were accompanied by 11 soldiers. **[65at]**

8.152 On 5 December 2006, renewed fighting broke out in Bunagana between Nkundu's forces and those of FARDC, after six days of calm following the retaking of the town of Sake by government and UN troops. The rebel troops captured the village of Runyoni, which was recaptured by government troops the following day. Meanwhile 10,000 displaced people from Saki returned

home. Fighting since the previous week had caused large numbers of people to move in the direction of Rutshuru, where humanitarian organisations were giving aid to around 30,000 people. **[18es] [65au] [65av]**

8.153 On 7 December 2006, Radio Okapi reported that Bunagana had been recaptured by the 9th integrated brigade of FARDC, but reported on 8 December 2006 that heavy gunfire had been heard between in the country between Bugagana and Runyoni. According to a spokesman for the 9th brigade, the brigade's elements launched an offensive against Nkunda's insurgents. The population were reported to be fleeing the fighting. **[64h] [64i]**

8.154 On 9 December 2006, Radio Okapi reported that attacks had taken place in the hills around Sake in Masisi Territory, around the areas of Kimoka, Mushaki, and Karuba. A spokesman for the eighth military region said that they were the operations of the 143rd brigade elements aiming to dislodge insurgents of General Nkunda. **[64j]**

8.155 On 10 December Radio Okapi reported that fighting had taken place among the troop loyal to Nkunda. It said that residents of Lushebere had reported that some thirty troops of 81 brigade had left the unit to go to the 8th military region to join the integration process, and that other soldiers from 81 brigade had gone in search of them. **[64k]**

8.156 On 16 December Hutu and Tutsi leaders met to discuss hostilities between the army and Laurent Nkunda's insurgents. According to Radio Okapi they signed a joint declaration calling for the cessation of hostilities. According to the South African Press Association the fighting had displaced 50,000 people, with 170 people killed between 25 November 2006 and 28 November 2006. **[95ad] [83g]**

8.157 On 20 December 2006, Reuters reported that the Congo armed forces had opened talks with General Nkunda under UN supervision, but on 22 December 2006, Radio Okapi reported the Chief of the General Staff of FARDC as saying that FARDC were not negotiating and will not negotiate with General Nkunda. However, on 30 December 2006, Radio Okapi stated that MONUC forces had confirmed that negotiations were in progress. **[21ad] [64l] [64m]**

8.158 On 28 December Radio Okapi reported that fighting had broken out in three villages in Rutshuru Territory near Jomba. According to IRIN the fighting was quelled by the intervention of MONUC patrols. The fighting resulted in the displacement of large numbers of Jomba residents. **[18eu] [64n]**

8.159 On the same date MONUC reported that 62 troops (including eight officers) of Laurent Nkunda's dissident 83rd FARDC brigade had joined the integration process. They also welcomed the fact that Nkunda was now at the negotiating table. In a first meeting with a FARDC delegation and Nkunda's deputies, an agreement was reached that guaranteed total freedom of movement for civilians, as well as the imminent withdrawal of Nkunda's troops from occupied areas in North Kivu. **[57ap]**

8.160 On 30 December 2006, Radio Okapi reported that thousands of mainly Rutshuru town residents, demonstrated for two hours against MONUC troops in Rutshuru District. They accused MONUC of failing to intervene in the

clashes that were taking place between FARDC and dissidents loyal to dissident General Nkunda. **[64o]**

8.161 On 3 January 2007, Reuters reported that a Rwandan military spokesman had stated that Rwanda was mediating in talks between a government delegation from DRC and General Nkunda; however, according to a report from Radio France Internationale on 4 January 2007, the Congolese army denied the talks were taking place. On 8 January 2007, IRIN reported that the talks were taking place and stated that a spokesman for General Nkunda had confirmed this. **[18et] [21ae] [95z]**

8.162 On 18 January 2007, it was announced by the BBC that a peace deal had been agreed with General Nkunda. A spokesman for the DRC, Colonel Delphin Kiyimbi, stated that Nkunda's militia would be integrated into the national army. A spokesman for General Nkunda said that the pact was only verbal and was subject to fighters receiving pay and uniforms. The Congolese military said that, under the deal, General Nkunda would be given asylum in another country, despite outstanding war crimes charges against him. However, a rebel source denied this and stated that General Nkunda's fate was still under discussion. Colonel Kiyimbi explained that he had been put in charge of integrating Nkunda's fighters – estimated to be 1,500 to 2,000- into the army. He said it would take place in Mweso in North Kivu before the 21 January 2007. **[15ce]**

8.163 On 18 January 2007, Radio Okapi also announced that local FARDC commanders in Kitchanga were talking of a merger rather than integration, and that two army trucks of the 8th Military Region full of army uniforms had arrived in Kitchanga on 16 January 2007, whilst residents of the town reported the arrival of a large number of troops loyal to General Nkunda. It also reported that a meeting had taken place between Nkunda and the commander of 8th Military Region of North Kivu, which lasted two hours, but no information was forthcoming. **[64q]**

8.164 Reuters reported on 20 January 2007, that fighters loyal to Laurent Nkunda had begun integrating with government forces. The deputy commander of Congolese forces in the province stated "more or less 1,300 troops have so far gone through the process". A spokesman for the UN stated that most of the troops had arrived for the first phase and that when the number to create a brigade was reached, they would begin moving out. However, Radio Okapi reported on the 22 January that a spokesman for the Military Integration Structure (SMI) claimed that only 580 troops loyal to Nkunda had registered by the evening of 21 January. **[21ak]**

8.165 On 21 January 2007, Radio Okapi reported that the police arrested some 30 army deserters with arms and ammunition in Nord-Kivu. The soldiers admitted belonging to the fourth and ninth brigades deployed to Ituri and Rutshuru. Others belong to the 85th and 11th brigades deployed to Rutshuru and Walikale in Sud-Kivu. **[64s]**

8.166 On 23 January and 25 January 2007, reports were received from Radio Okapi and IRIN respectively, that fighting was taking place between forces loyal to Laurent Nkunda. According to Radio Okapi the villages of Luke, Kasinga, Ngululu, and Kasheke were targeted by insurgents in search of their comrades who had deserted them. As they pursued them the insurgents burned down

houses and seven people all civilians died. Many of the villagers sought refuge elsewhere. IRIN reported that the fighting began on 20 January 2007, in the villages of Luke and Murambi. A military spokesman for MONUC said one civilian was shot dead on 23 January, and two others wounded during the fighting. He said the cause of the fighting was unknown. However, the deputy commander of the North Kivu Region and the officer in charge of integration said the fighting broke out between groups of Nkunda's troops who differed over integration. IRIN reported that Laurent Nkunda had agreed to participate in talks with the government of the DRC on two conditions: those troops loyal to him were to be integrated into the national army, and that the rights of all Kinyarwanda-speakers in the country were protected. **[64u] [18ew]**

8.167 BBC Monitoring reported on 26 January 2007, that the previous day a second joint brigade which included rebels and government soldiers had been formed at Kengerero. The Bravo Brigade comprised 2,000 troops – half each from Sud-Kivu Provinces 1st Reserve Brigade, and the 81st and 83rd Brigades formerly based at Runyoni, which were loyal to Laurent Nkunda. The Bravo Brigade will be commanded by Colonel Makenga Sultan, a close associate of Nkunda. **[95av]**

8.168 A report from IRIN on 7 February 2007 stated that thousands of people displaced by fighting in North Kivu had started returning home. At least 1,700 people were reported to have returned to the villages of Luke and Murambi, 36km southwest of the territory of Masisi, the seen of fighting on 20 January. IRIN also reported that the security situation in North Kivu remained precarious due to fresh fighting on 5 February 2007, between the newly reintegrated brigades and rebels of the FDLR. [18ey]

8.169 MONUC commenting on the mixing process in the province on 15 February 2007 stated: "In essence the mixing process aims at equally combining Laurnet Nkunda's 81st and 83rd brigades, and the rest of the combatants, with FARDC's 110th and 116th brigade. An estimated 4,500 to 5,000 of Nkunda's troops, according to Nkunda's figures, are due to be combined with a similar number of FARDC troops. The new names for the five brigades after the mixing process are Alpha, Bravo, Charlie, Delta and Echo, and they are to be deployed in North Kivu province. So far Alpha and Bravo brigades are under deployment after the mixing process, while the formation of Charlie brigade has just finished. In spite of some difficulties, the mixing process is likely to continue with the formation of Delta and Echo brigades". **[56aw]**

8.170 On 20 February 2007 MONUC reported that fighting had broken out in several parts of the province four days previously. The clashes were between the army and Rwandan and Congolese militias. The top army commander for the province stated that 20 Rwandan militiamen and Congolese Mayi Mayi militia had been killed in Nyamititi and Nyakokoma villages, and that three soldiers had been killed in an ambush near Kahuzi-Biega National Park. A UN official in Goma said that 8,620 displaced people had fled to the nearby village of Nyanzale, and that 14,000 others were receiving aid from the Red Cross at Kikuku, but it was unclear how many in Nyanzale had fled the latest clashes and how many were simply in need of aid. **[56ba]** By the 21 February 2007, according to a spokesman for the UN in North Kivu, the figure had risen to 38 militia fighters killed and five army dead. **[21ao]**

8.171 On 21 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that according to the UN, between 150 and 230 children had been deployed by the DRC's armed forces in North Kivu. Meanwhile a Congolese army officer serving in North Kivu estimated that there were "more than 250 child soldiers" in the new brigades. "The majority come from the ranks of the Nkunda insurgents who have been heavily recruiting from schools in the region in recent months" he added. **[65bm]**

8.172 On 28 February 2007 Radio Okapi announced that a total of 260 Mayi Mayi fighters from the Baleine Brigade had surrendered to FARDC soldiers based in Kamandi, at Lake Edward, in Lubero territory. They have been transported by MONUC to the Rumangbo mixing centre, near Goma, for regrouping. According to the assistant commander of the Eighth Military Region, those who surrendered included five field officers and nine junior officers. In addition, 25 children were identified in the armed group, including eight girls aged around 15 years. The children are to be placed under the MONUC's Child Protection Section. **[64b]**

8.173 On 11 March 2007 Radio Okapi reported that on 9 March armed men had attacked the parish priest of Jomba, seriously wounding him. According to the administrator of Rutshuru District, elements of the newly merged Bravo Brigade posted in the location, were the perpetrators of the crime. He claimed that four soldiers (presumably from the brigade) went to the residence of the priest and asked for food and drink. After their meal they fired two shots at the priest wounding him in the left arm and stomach. The commander of Bravo Brigade, Col Makenga, stated that investigations had been launched to find out who was responsible. **[64aa]**

8.174 Col Makenga claimed that he had been ambushed at Buramba on the road between Nyamilima and Rutshuru on the afternoon of the same day. According to him the ambush was laid by the FDLR. He reported that there was heavy gunfire exchange in which a soldier of FARDC was killed and another wounded. He claimed that on the FDLR side seven combatants killed and arrested. He said that by morning the situation had returned to normal. **[64aa]**

8.175 IRIN reported on 14 March 2007 that an estimated 10,000 civilians had fled the village of Burumba after violence erupted between FARDC and the FDLR. The displaced people had sought refuge in the neighbouring village of Nyamilim. Relief workers had been unable to reach Nyamilim due to the security situation. **[18fb]**

8.176 On 7 April News24 reported that members of the provincial assembly had produced a report warning of dozens of crimes committed against civilians by new government soldiers. The report which was presented to the provincial governor on 11 April details summary executions, rapes, torture, and kidnappings. The crimes are blamed on the "mixed" army brigades of regular army soldiers and former rebels led by deposed Congolese Tutsi general Laurent Nkunda, who have been deployed in North Kivu since January 2007. The report urged Kinshasa to remove the mixed brigades from the region and to act to ensure that attacks on civilians were ended. **[48m]**

8.177 On 17 April 2007 MONUC reported that hundreds of Congolese students had held a protest march to protest against an attack blamed on Hutu rebels that

killed one of their number. An Agence France Presse correspondent saw police fire in the air and use tear gas to break up the demonstration, which according to police estimates numbered 800 students. **[56bt]**

8.178 On 25 April 2007 Agence France Presse reported that six army battalions of FARDC had been deployed to secure two arterial roads linking Goma with Ishasha on the Ugandan border. A spokesman for the army said that they had identified eight positions held by the FDLR, which had been retaken without combat. It was on this road that the student referred to at 8.134 was killed on 16 April. Three days earlier there had been an exchange of gunfire between the FDLR and Congolese soldiers. **[65by]**

8.179 On 27 April 2007 the BBC reported that 22 rebels of the FDLR had been killed in further action on the roads between Goma and Ishasha. A spokesman for the UN said that some 1000,000 civilians had fled their villages because of the offensive. As the road is now closed by the army, many of them were beyond humanitarian assistance. **[15cr]**

See also Section 12.01 on Abuses by non-government forces; Section 12.10 on Disarmament of foreign armed groups

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

SOUTH KIVU

8.180 The International Crisis group (ICG) in a report of 30 March 2005 pointed to the continuing security crisis in the east of the country including the complex ethnic situation, including the tensions between the Congolese Hutu and Tutsi and other communities, and the political stalemate arising from the fighting in the east. **[39d] (Executive Summary and Recommendations)**

8.181 The Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on 5 May 2004 that "close to 25,000 people" had been displaced in South Kivu "since fighting began in April [2004] between the army and Rwandan Interahamwe militia". **[18i]** Human Rights Watch reported on 29 December 2004 on the 'Human Rights Abuses of Civilians by Armed Groups' in Walungu, South Kivu, claiming that FARDC [Congolese army] and former Mai Mai groups had carried out the abuses during 2004. **[5j]**

8.182 IRIN also reported on 26 May 2005 on a group "known as the Rastas, [which] has been committing numerous human-rights abuses in the region". IRIN reported that the Rastas and the FDLR "consist primarily of Rwandan Hutus who fled their country following the 1994 genocide, and some are accused of having participated in the [Rwanda 1994] genocide." IRIN also stated that "MONUC reported on 18 May 2005 that it had documented 1,724 cases of summary execution, rape, beating and hostage taking in Walungu between June 2004 and April 2005." **[18av]** IRIN also reported on 6 June 2005 that humanitarian aid was urgently needed for civilians fleeing attacks by militias. **[18ay]**

8.183 BBC News reported on 12 July 2005 about the massacre of some 50 people, most of them women and children, who were reported to have been burned alive by Hutu militias in South Kivu. **[15m]** IRIN reported on 30 May, and 20 and 25 July, and 6 June 2005 about separate incidents where thousands of people had fled their homes for fear of attacks. **[18aw] [18be] [18bf]**

8.184 The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) reported on 2 August 2005 about a number of security incidents in South Kivu in previous months and on increased military activity by the UN Mission to the Congo (MONUC) and the Congolese army against militia of the Democratic Liberation Forces of Rwanda (FDLR). **[54g] (p7)** On 15 March 2005 the UNSG also referred to concerns about military recruitment of Banyamulenge by Colonel Jules Mutebutsi in Burundi. The same report noted that there had been anti-Banyamulenge sentiment in January 2004 surrounding the return of refugees from Burundi. **[54e] (p6)**

8.185 The UNSG reported on 28 December 2005 that following the deadline for the voluntary disarmament of foreign and armed groups to enter brassage, FARDC supported by MONUC intensified operations in the Kivus. The report stated: "While military operations against FDLR proceed in the Kivus, fears of reprisals against the civilian population continue." The report goes on to detail an incident in Walunga territory, South Kivu, where FARDC captured two localities after they had been held for two months by FDLR and ex-Mayi-Mayi: "Immediately following the operation, attacks were carried out against civilians in and around the locality of Buba in Walunga territory, allegedly in reprisal by FDLR/Rastas armed with machete and sticks." This resulted in the deaths of 25 civilians. Following these killings, protests erupted against MONUC among the local population who feared reprisals if operations continued. **[54h]**

8.186 Following the intensification of FARDC operations against FDLR on South Kivu in December and heightened ethnic tensions, the humanitarian presence in South Kivu had dramatically decreased and several NGO's had withdrawn. **[54i]**

8.187 The UNSG June 2006 report stated that the operation against the FDLR caused the splintering of their hierarchy, and that approximately 1,000 Rwandan combatants migrated from South Kivu to North Kivu, reducing the number of FDLR in South Kivu to some 2,500. The report also stated that MONUC estimated the number of Rwandan combatants in the Kivus at 7,000. **[54i]**

8.188 The UNSG December report goes on to say: "The FARDC chain of command in South Kivu remains weak. In the Ruzizzi plain, three former Mayi-Mayi commanders refused to obey the restructuring orders issued by FARDC commanders before entering the brassage process in early November." The report also states that the security situation in Minembwe deteriorated due to increased tension between FARDC troops loyal to the Transitional Government and those refusing brassage, as well as with former ANC members allied with former Colonel Jules Mutebutsi, who infiltrated the country from Rwanda in September 2005. **[54h]**

8.189 A report from the UNSC in June 2005 had noted that Colonel Mutebutsi had been housed by the Rwandan authorities together with a number of his men in Coko camp. Although the Rwandan authorities gave an assurance that

Mutebutsi and his men would not be allowed to threaten the territory of the DRC, they did not view the dissident forces as prisoners and allowed them considerable freedom of movement. It does not appear that the Rwandans disarmed them, and the report notes that Muebutsi continued to exert authority over his men. The report concludes that Rwanda effectively provided him with sanctuary from where he could continue his activities in the DRC. Rwanda granted him asylum in August 2006. **[54l]**

8.190 On 9 February 2006 IRIN reported that fighting between the army and FDLR in Burhyni, Mwenga territory had displaced 15,000 people. The same report said that MONUC had reported rape and destruction of schools and health centres in areas through which the Congolese army had passed. **[18bu]**

8.191 There were reports of atrocities committed against civilians in South Kivu, including killings, looting, sexual violence and abduction during January and February, by both local militias and members of FARDC. **[56f]**

8.192 On a more positive note, it was reported by UNHCR on 8 February 2006 that the voluntary repatriation programme from Tanzania had passed the 10,000 mark in South Kivu. **[60e]**

8.193 A report from Refugees International (RI) in April 2006 stated that the gradual improvement in security had now allowed some of the 153,000 refugees in Tanzania to return. The report states that between January 2004 and October 2005, roughly 20,000 returned on their own, and that since then UNHCR had facilitated the return of a further 12,000 more, with 900 to 1,000 refugees returning each week by boat through Baraka. The RI report goes on to detail how those that return have little to help them restart their lives and become self-sufficient and calls for a series of reintegration programmes. A later report from MONUC on 28 September 2006 states that more than 20,000 people had been assisted with repatriation to South Kivu. It also stated that every week the UNHCR office in Baraka receives and escorts two convoys – about 1,000 registered returnees. **[56q] [92c]**

8.194 On 3 May 2006 around 300 people blocked the access road between Bukavu and the town's airport at Kavumu 20 miles away. They were protesting against lack of protection from attacks by Rwandan rebels of the FDLR. UN peacekeepers and government forces had to fire into the air to disperse the crowds. **[92d]**

8.195 In August 2006 fifteen people were reported kidnapped in Nindja, South Kivu Province. On 13 August one of the hostages was freed to collect the ransom demanded by the kidnappers. Meanwhile, on 12 August, four women and 11 men were kidnapped in a village 60 miles north of Bukava, by what appeared to be Rwandan Hutu rebels. **[65af] [95h]**

8.196 The report by the UNSG in September 2006 stated that MONUC continued to take proactive measures to ensure a stable security situation, and that the activities of the FDLR and uncontrolled armed groups had decreased considerably, and that only a few incidents of lootings and killings had been reported. **[54j]**

8.197 On 28 September in a radio interview from Bukavu, vice-president Ruberwa who heads the Political, Defence and Security Commission, stated that

conditions in South Kivu were better than those in North Kivu or Ituri, both of which he had visited, for the holding of the second round of the presidential elections. When asked about the issue of the Interahamwe and others plundering the region, Mr. Ruberwa stated that the Government had to make a choice between going to war against armed groups and holding elections. He noted that the government had opted to suspend operations against armed groups in order to give the elections a chance. **[95i]**

8.198 Two attacks were reported in the Kaniola by Interahamwe. On 5 November they invaded the town between midnight and 0200 hrs. One person was killed, another wounded, and several people were taken into the forest. Several houses were also ransacked, and property stolen. On the night of 11 to 12 November another attack took place. The Rwandan combatants killed a 20 – year-old girl, wounded one other person and abducted six people. The same group attacked Nyamarhege Village some 30 km away and made off with an undisclosed number of cows. Although the villages attacked by the Rwandan Hutu combatants were surrounded by positions of the Integrated Third Brigade of FARDC, no army intervention was reported. The commander of the brigade said that he was aware of the attack, but was waiting for more details in order to determine a plan of action. He concluded that for the time being the brigade was not in a position to take any action. **[95v] [95w]**

8.199 On 16 December 2006, Radio Okapi reported that following mediation by MONUC and the Truth and Reconciliation Commission, the insurgents of Minembwe High Plateau known as the Group of 47, had joined the army integration programme. The Group of 47 worked with dissident rebel Generals, Laurant Nkunda and Mutebutsi during the siege of Bakavu in June 2004, and subsequently fled to Rwanda. They infiltrated back into the DRC through the Ruzizi Plains in 2005. **[64p]**

8.200 On 20 December 2006, MONUC announced that in the past week 1,087 Mayi Mayi in South Kivu had joined the integration process. **[57ap]**

8.201 On 23 December 2006, the commander of the 10th Military Region made a call to Col Bedi Mabolongo, also known as Colonel 106, urging him to return to the 10th Military Region and join the brassage process. The dissident colonel rebelled against FARDC in 2004. **[95as]**

8.202 On 27 December 2006, Congolese radio in Bakavu announced that the commander of the 121st Mayi Mayi Brigade, surrendered to FARDC together with his 700 combatants and 97 child soldiers. He claimed he was responding to the call of the commander of the 10th Military Region to reintegrate into the unified national army. **[95ab]**

8.203 Congolese radio from Bukavu announced on 4 January 2007 that the governor of South Kivu had announced his resignation as governor in the light of his election as a member of the provincial parliament. He handed over to his deputy governor in charge of political and administrative affairs, Mr. Ignace Mupira, until the election of a new governor by the Provincial Assembly. **[95ae]**

8.204 On 9 January 2007, Congolese radio in Bakavu announced that two Mayi Mayi leaders, Mwami Alexandre of Shabunda, and Col Ruharara who comes from the High Plateau overlooking the Ruzizi Plains, had agreed to join the 10th Military Region in Sud Kivu, and start the retraining programme. **[95aa]**

8.205 On 12 January 2007 Congolese radio from Goma announced that 15 soldiers of a group commonly known as the group of 47, opposed to the integration process, had surrendered in South Kivu. **[95af]**

8.206 On 13 January 2007 the BBC reported that some 1,000 former Mayi Mayi combatants commanded by Abdoul Matata Panda, had arrived in Luberizi (in the Ruzizi Plains) for military retraining prior to integration into FARDC. Matati their former commander appealed for other ex-combatants to feel free to follow his example. **[95ax]**

8.207 Radio Okapi reported on 31 January 2007 that fighting had been reported in the Minembwe Plateaus between the army's 112th Brigade and the troops of Major Michel Rukundo, a Congolese dissident army officer. Witnesses reported five dead and 14 other wounded among Major Rukundo's troops. Major Rukundo went into dissidence in September 2005, and has some 100 troops loyal to him. **[95ba]**

8.208 On 15 February the BBC reported via Radio Maendeleo from Bukavu that a Mayi Mayi commander, Bandera Mulelwa, also known as Yakotumba, had denied that he is refusing to join the retraining programme. According to Yakotumba his condition for joining the retraining programme was that Laurent Nkunda be "taken to book" by the government, arguing that Nkunda had caused a lot of suffering in North and South Kivu for several years. "I and my men are ready to join the retraining centres, on the condition that Laurent Nkunda would never be integrated into the national army" he said. **[95bh]**

8.209 On 25 February 2007 the BBC reported that a people's demonstration had taken place in Bagira Commune of Bukavu on 23 February, to protest against insecurity. The toll from clashes between local residents and the police stood at six policemen and 12 civilians wounded after the two threw stones at each other. According to one unidentified local resident soldiers entered a house and opened fire on a young man, and that as a result the people revolted and the police intervened with threats. The acting governor of South Kivu held a meeting at the office of the Commune in an attempt to restore calm and public order. In a memorandum read on behalf of Bagira residents, people demanded the suspension of the head of the commune, who was accused of irresponsible behaviour, and the resignation of the local police commander. The governor reminded the residents that the country was governed by laws, and the charges had to be examined before action could be taken. The governor delegated the task of examining the memorandum to the mayor of Bakavu. In an attempt to restore security, an army-police patrol system had been put in place. **[95bl]**

8.210 On 10 March 2007 Radio Okapi reported that Rwanden Hutu rebels had abducted seven people during an attack on Kabare territory of Luhago on 8 March. The attack occurred at a time when other abductees taken by the rebels two weeks earlier, reappeared from the Mugaba forest. **[64z]**

8.211 On 4 April Relief Web reported that Hutu rebels had intensified their attacks killing three and kidnapping 72 people, several of whom were raped, in 14 attacks in the Walungu and Kabare areas during the previous week. **[92r]**

8.212 On 13 April 2007 IRIN reported that the attacks in the Walungu area had forced several thousand people to abandon their homes for Walungu town. The report stated that there were 7,450 people, comprising 1,590 families in the town with more arriving. **[18fd]**

8.213 On 16 April 2007 the Independent on Line reported that twelve people, including eight members of the FDLR had been killed during an offensive by FARDC in the forest of Mugaba, about 80km south-west of Bukava. Of the four civilians killed three were related to the rebels. FARDC also rescued two Congolese women held hostage by the rebels. **[86n]**

8.214 On 25 April Agence France Presse reported that UN troops had joined the operation in Mugaba forest on 23 April in what was now a joint operation with FARDC. **[65by]**

8.215 BBC Monitoring reported on 28 April 2007 that the residents of Uvira held a demonstration against an eventual promotion of Minembwe (dominated by Kinyarwanda – speaking Congolese nationals) to the status of a district. The march had been called by the local chapter of the civil society and was heeded throughout the town where all activities were suspended for the morning. Most businesses and schools remained closed and traffic was disrupted. The demonstrators who numbered several hundreds carried tree branches, batons and banners which carried slogans such as "we denounce the balkanization of the country and the refusal of dissidents to join the national army retraining programme", and "we support the democratically elected institutions". The marchers chanted songs hostile to the humanitarian community. They handed in a petition to the Uvira District office and to MONUC. Although the organisers of the demonstration expressed satisfaction with it, police who followed the march reported that all the goods which were being sold by the roadside along Mwani Road were looted. A young lady was lashed by a group of demonstrators and students were stoned out of their schools. **[95bs]**

See also Section 8.106 on Bukavu June 2004; Section 8.112 on Gatumba massacre August 2004; Disarmament of foreign armed groups Section 12.10; Ethnic groups Section 22.01;

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

BUKAVU JUNE 2004

8.216 Europa World online reported:

> "At the end of May 2004 some 2,000 dissident troops, led by former RCD—Goma [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Goma] commanders who had been integrated into the national army, Brig.-Gen. Laurent Nkunda and Col Jules Mutebutsi, attacked forces loyal to the Government deployed in Bukavu [South Kivu], and by 2 June had seized control of the town. Both Banyamulenge officers claimed to have initiated military action in order to prevent further human rights' abuses being perpetrated by government forces

in the region against their ethnic group. The failure of MONUC troops to prevent the capture of Bukavu caused protest riots in Kinshasa and several other towns, in which some 12 civilians were killed. The Rwandan Government denied accusations by Kabila that Rwandan troops had been redeployed on DRC territory. Rebel forces began to withdraw from Bukavu about two days later, and troops loyal to Kabila succeeded in regaining control of the town by 9 June. Nkunda, together with some 300 supporters, fled to Rwanda, and were subsequently disarmed." **[1c]**

8.217 The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) also reported on 16 August 2004:

"As Nkunda's troops advanced towards Bukavu on 1 June, FARDC elements abandoned the buffer zone and, on 2 June, the forces belonging to Nkunda and Mutebutsi took over Bukavu. Widespread abuse and looting followed. By that time, most FARDC troops had fled the city or sought refuge in the MONUC compound. …What appeared initially as an act of insubordination and mutiny by two renegade officers quickly escalated into a fierce military confrontation, with a perceived ethnic overtone, alleged foreign interference and potentially heavy political consequences." **[54b] (p8)**

8.218 The Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on 14 June 2004 that aid agencies had withdrawn from the area from late May 2004 as a result of the fighting. **[18l]** However IRIN reported on 25 June 2004 that humanitarian agencies were returning "following the withdrawal on 8 June of dissident soldiers led by Gen Laurent Nkunda and Col Jules Mutebutsi". **[18p]** IRIN also reported on 22 June 2004 that 20,000 troops were deployed in the east of the country to deal with the dissident activity around the Bukavu occupation. **[18m]** A further IRIN report of 14 September 2004 stated that General Mabe, the regional FARDC commander stated that his FARDC troops had captured the stronghold of dissident soldiers at the town of Minova, north of Bukavu, ousting renegade troops, and that the entire region was under their control. **[18t]**

8.219 Further details of the fighting and abuses during the period were reported by Human Rights Watch (HRW) on 23 August 2004, Amnesty International on 3 June 2004, and a local NGO, Heritiers de Justice, in a report of July 2004 and a press release of 3 August 2004. **[5d] [11b] [51a] [51b]** IRIN also issued a special report on 6 August 2004 on war and peace in the Kivus and referred to violent rapes and abuses by soldiers during the fighting around Bukavu. **[18r]**

8.220 In two reports of 3 June 2004 BBC News reported on the riots and demonstrations in Kinshasa and other towns after the fall of Bukavu. **[15c] [15d]** The UN Secretary-General's report of 16 August 2004 also stated that "Violent demonstrations were staged against MONUC [United Nations Mission for the Congo] and United Nations agencies in Kinshasa, Lubumbashi, Kalemie, Mbandaka, Kisangani, Beni and Kindu, resulting in the destruction of over $1 million worth of equipment and property." **[54b] (p9)**

8.221 The Committee to Protect Journalists also reported in September 2004 on the situation of media workers in the Bukavu area during the fighting. **[19c]** The report stated:

"In a two-month period surrounding the unrest, the government issued at least three directives restricting coverage, authorities imprisoned at least four journalists, and attackers allegedly led by an army officer severely beat another journalist, an investigation by the Committee to Protect Journalists has found. During that same time, CPJ found, rebels forced Bukavu's three main community radio stations to close and threatened at least four journalists, forcing them to flee. Rebels were also blamed for killing the brother of radio station director Joseph Nkinzo, whom they mistakenly believed was the journalist." **[19c] (Introduction)**

The same report noted that unsubstantiated anti-UN and anti-Rwandan articles had been published. **[19c] (Low standards and pay)**

See also Section 8.62 on North Kivu; Section 18.01 on Freedom of speech and the media; Section 18.27 on Newspaper articles; Section 22.01 on Ethnic groups; Section 38.09 on Attempted coup of 11 June 2004

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

GATUMBA MASSACRE AUGUST 2004

8.222 Europa World online reported that "In August 2004 some 160 Banyamulenge refugees who had fled from the Bukavu region to take refuge in Burundi were massacred at a refugee camp near the border between the two countries. A Burundian Hutu rebel faction, Forces nationales de libération, admitted responsibility for the atrocity, however, the Governments of Rwanda and Burundi believed that the Interahamwe militia operating within the DRC were also implicated and threatened to resume military engagement in the country." Vice-President Ruberwa suspended RCD-Goma's [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Goma] participation in the peace process. However, at the beginning of September he announced that RCD-Goma had rejoined the government. **[1c]**

8.223 Reports by Human Rights Watch (HRW) of 7 September 2004, and by the UN Special Representative in Burundi forwarded by the UN Secretary-General on 18 October 2004, gave background and details of the events surrounding the massacre. **[5f] [54c]**

8.224 HRW and the UN Special Representative reported there was more than one version of the events and allegations about responsibility for the killings. **[5f] (p25) [54c] (p11, 14, 17-20)** HRW reported that UN and HRW investigators found difficulties interviewing a range of witnesses to the attack. **[5f] (p25)** A paper for the Institute for Security Studies in October 2004 'Continuing Instability in the Kivus' commented that this suggested that some of the leaders of the Banyamulenge had a vested interest in perpetuating a version of events which implicated Congolese forces in the massacre. The paper further commented that a version of events which asserted that the refugees were killed by members of the Burundian rebel group Forces National de Libération (FNL) strongly resembled the FNL's official explanation. **[27c] (p14)**

8.225 The Freedom House annual report on events in 2004 stated that "In 2004, the RCD briefly suspended its participation in the government following the

massacre of 160 ethnic Tutsis at a refugee camp in Burundi, in which Rwandan and Congolese rebel groups were accused of collaborating, a claim that was later discredited by Human Rights Watch." **[66] (Overview)** The International Crisis Group also stated in a report of 30 March 2005 that "subsequent UN and Human Rights Watch investigations found no evidence for either Congolese or FDLR involvement." **[39d] (p7)**

8.226 A report by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board of 1 October 2004 referred to the Bembe (aka Babembe or Wabembe) of South Kivu. **[43r]** A Belgian journalist reported that some of the Babembe who took refuge over the border in Burundi from the fighting that broke out in May 2004 were among those Congolese who were killed in the Gatumba attack. **[43r]**

See also Section 8.106 on Bukavu June 2004

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

KATANGA

8.227 A paper published by the Institute for Security Studies from the African Security Review in 2005 noted that the provinces of Katanga, along with Kasaï "were recognised by MONUC as potential conflict areas." The source stated that:

"Katanga and Kasai have underlying historical, political, social and economic dynamics that are not only dangerous in their own areas but are also tied closely to the national political and security structures. In Katanga, rivalry between northerners and southerners creates a dynamic that is exacerbated by competition for economic and political power in Katanga itself and revolves around the presidency of Joseph Kabila, who is from Katanga. In addition, many people of Kasaian origin in Katanga have become the objects of vilification, particularly from prominent Katangan personalities." **[33] (p55-56)**

8.228 A report from the International Crisis Group Katanga: the Congo's Forgotten Crisis states:

"The home province of President Joseph Kabila and many senior Kinshasa politicians is divided by three conflicts: tensions between southerners and northerners, between outsiders and natives, and between Mai-Mai militias and the national army." **[39g]**

8.229 The Institute for Security Studies paper also stated that prominent Katangan personalities, in order to achieve their objectives of support for President Kabila "have supported the tribal 'Mai Mai' militias as well as urban gangs that are available for hire for political agitation and violence against political and ethnic opponents, including members of the Union pour la Démocratie et le Progrès Social (UDPS) party of Kabila's main opponent, Etienne Tshisekedi, who is supported by many Kasaians." **[33] (p55-56)**

8.230 The Integrated Regional Information networks (IRIN) reported on 3 August 2005 that more than 15,000 people had been displaced in the province in the previous 3 months as their villages had been attacked, and there was fighting between the Congolese army and local militias. **[18bi]** An earlier IRIN article of

8 June 2005 reported that the attacks had been occurring since late May in the territory of Kalemie, north Katanga. **[18bb]**

8.231 The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) also reported on 2 August 2005:

"Tensions increased in Mbuji-Mayi [capital of Katanga] in May after the UDPS [Union pour la Democratie et le Progrès Social (Union for Democracy and Social progress)] called for a ville morte to protest the extension of the transition beyond 30 June. The situation deteriorated on 17 and 18 May as first the headquarters of UDPS, then those of PPRD, MLC [Mouvement pour la Liberation du Congo] and RCD-Kisangani/Mouvement de liberation [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie], were set on fire, resulting in two fatalities. Rumours regarding the perpetrators of the arson attacks further increased tensions.… The threat to the electoral process posed by particularly high political tensions and uncontrolled armed groups in the Kasais and Katanga remains an issue of serious concern." **[54g] (p7-8)**

8.232 The UNSG also stated "Instances of the possible use of excessive force, including the shooting of unarmed civilians, by the security forces policing demonstrations are under investigation following the May and June demonstrations in Mbuji-Mayi, Kinshasa and Tshikapa." **[54g] (p11)**

8.233 Further details of these events were reported by IRIN on 18 and 24 May 2005 and Sapa/Agence France Presse on 19 May 2005, including the arrest of a number of UDPS officials and the closure of a local radio station. **[18an] [18at] [65f]**

8.234 The UNSG reported on 28 December 2005:

"The security situation in northern and central Katanga continued to suffer from the activities of uncontrolled armed groups and FARDC elements." **[54h]**

8.235 In a report from the International Crises Group dated 9 January 2006 it was reported that the election campaign had reignited conflict between Katangans and immigrants from Kasai province. It also reported that the Union of Congolese Nationalists and Federalist Party (UNAFEC) was using youth gangs to intimidate the opposition, who are often Luba. **[39g] (Executive summary)**

8.236 The same report also states: "The Mai-Mai are the greatest security threat to Katanga and the main cause of the displacement of 310,000 people in the province. More than nineteen warlords in the northern and central territories command bands – estimated by the UN to total 5,000 to 8,000 – who regularly abuse the local population." **[39g] (p2)**

8.237 Later in the same report it states that "in the run-up to elections the army has begun operations against militias in the eastern Congo who remain outside government control…it attacked Mai-Mai in northern Katanga in November 2005…at this point the Mai-Mai had outlived their usefulness for former patrons, and their abuses were making some leaders of the Katangan Luba ('Lubkat') in Kinshasa, including Joseph Kabila, unpopular with the local population." **[39g] (p4)**

8.238 With regard to the elections and the political parties involved in Katanga the ICG report states:

"The various conflicts in the province have set the stage for a tense electoral season. While all major Congolese parties are represented in Katanga, only a few have significant support. The main players in the presidential elections will be UNAFEC, which will probably back Kabila, UDPS and PPRD. The other two main former belligerents, the Movement for the Liberation of the Congo (MLC) and the Rally for Congolese Democracy (RCD), are weak in Katanga. Smaller provincial parties such as the National Congolese Confederation (CONACO) and the National Union of Federalist Democrats could get support in the legislative and local elections but risk being outmatched by the larger parties' resources. It is possible, however, that a coalition of smaller parties from the south could rally against Kabila with the support of civil society groups like Solidarité Katangaise." **[39g] (p6)**

8.239 On 3 May 2006 MONUC denounced summary executions, kidnappings and illegal exploitation of natural resources carried out by both FARDC (Congolese army) and the Mai Mai rebels. An enquiry in Mitwaba established the identity of 97 civilians who had been killed, injured or undergone inhumane treatment between the beginning of 2005 and March 2006. Of these, 47 cases, including 33 summary executions, were committed by the FARDC, and 45 cases including 31 summary executions, were attributed to the Mai Mai. The remaining five were attributed to unidentified armed men. MONUC called for the perpetrators of crimes in Katanga to be pursued, and for an inquiry into the presumed summary executions committed in Mitwaba prison by the 63th [sic] brigade of the FARDC in April 2005. **[86d]**

8.240 The UNSG reported that during the period up to June 2006 the continued existence of armed groups in the central and northern districts of the province remained a major concern. FARDC operations against the Mayi-Mayi, which began in mid-November 2005, were initially unsuccessful and contributed to the deterioration of an already precarious humanitarian situation by forcing 150,000 civilians to flee their homes. Following intensive sensitisation efforts by MONUC in March and in agreement with FARDC regional command, elements from the main Mayi-Mayi group led by Kyungu Mutanga, known as Gédéon, surrendered to MONUC in April and began disarming in May. On 8 May, close to 200 Mayi-Mayi fighters surrendered at Lubumbashi. Among them were 50 men and 100 women and children. Subsequently, on 12 May, Gédéon surrendered to MONUC together with several commanders and 750 followers. Subsequently in his report of September 2006 the UNSG stated that MONUC had learned that Gédéon may be given a command position and an officer rank upon being integrated into the army. MONUC had contacted the Auditeur militaire requesting that he expedite the judicial investigation into the crimes of which Gédeon is suspected, and of those of several other Ituri militia leaders. All the investigations have been effectively blocked, in most cases by political and military interference. **[18df] [54i] [54j]**

8.241 A report issued by the UN Office for the Co-ordination of Humanitarian Affairs (UN-OCHA) at the end of March 2006 referred to the 150,000 war-displaced people in Katanga Province, who had fled their homes. The report urged a rapid response to the shortage of food. **[18dc]**

8.242 On 6 April 2006 the United Nations began a ten-day airdrop of food relief to 40,000 displaced people in the villages of Dubie, Mitwaba, Sampwe and Kasongeji. In May it was reported that the Red Cross were distributing aid to 20,000 people encamped on the shores of Lake Upemba. **[18dd] [65ah]**

8.243 On 15 May 2006 police killed two schoolchildren and a woman as they fired shots into a crowd of people demonstrating over repeated power cuts in Kipushi, a mining town about 30km south-east of Lubumbashi. Most of the demonstrators were pupils from schools in Kipushi, and a witness said that police opened fire on the crowd after failing to disperse around 100 demonstrators. **[86e]**

8.244 From June to September 2006 the situation in Katanga remained relatively calm, with the exception of the northern and central areas of the province where Mayi-Mayi groups remained reluctant to demobilise. Splinter factions continued to commit atrocities, especially in the Pweto, Mitwaba and Manono triangle. On 28 August another Mayi-Mayi commander, Fidel N'tumbi surrendered and 171 of his followers disarmed by 8 September 2006. The unpaid and non-*brassaged* FARDC brigades in the area continued to be a security risk and continued to prey on the local population causing displacement. **[54j]**

8.245 On 20 December 2006, MONUC announced that a total of 2,500 Mayi Mayi elements in Katanga had surrendered and entered the brassage process. **[57ap]**

See also Section 6.15 on Elections; Section 17.16 Opposition groups and political activists

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

POSSIBLE SECESSION ATTEMPT APRIL 2005

8.246 The Country Report of June 2005 by the Economist Intelligence Unit stated:

"In late April dozens of military and security personnel as well as civilian political leaders were arrested in the southern city of Lubumbashi, the capital of the mineral-rich Katanga province. Although the government refused to make a public statement on the circumstances of their arrest, it soon emerged that they were arrested on suspicion of planning to declare Katanga's independence. The minister of defence, Adolphe Onusumba, stated that the secessionist movement had been planned by a group calling itself Mouvement pour l'indépendance du Katanga, which is allegedly composed of regular Katangan troops and members of the presidential guard, Groupe spéciale de sécurité présidentielle. André Tshombe, the son of Moïse Tshombe, the leader of the Katangese secession in 1960-63, and himself the leader of the political grouping Confédération nationale du Congo was among those arrested. Human rights groups have criticised the mass arrests and have demanded that the charges against those arrested be made public. According to one human rights group, Centre de droits de l'homme et du droit humanitaire

(CDH), an investigation into the matter is being led by General John Numbi, the commander of the Congolese air force. Mr Kabila travelled to Lubumbashi in mid-May." **[30b]**

8.247 A more detailed account was given by the International Crisis Group report of January 2006 Katanga: The Congo's Forgotten Crisis:

"In late April 2005, the police and army carried out high-profile arrests in Lubumbashi. André Tshombe, the son of Moise Tshombe, who had tried and failed to make Katanga independent in the 1960s, was arrested along with several businessmen, a university professor and 30 FARDC officers. To the surprise of many locals, the government announced on 9 May that it had foiled another secession attempt. It claimed that Tshombe had been preparing a rebellion and those arrested had purchased several thousand machetes. At the same time, Jean-Claude Muyambo of Solidarité Katangaise was threatened by local officials and ordered not to leave town. President Kabila and General Numbi arrived shortly afterwards from Kinshasa to look into the matter personally.

No evidence has ever been produced but the alleged plot allowed authorities to arrest or intimidate many southerners who could be seen as rivals in the 2006 elections. Tshombe had links to the Katangan Tigers, of which an estimated 14,000 are rumoured still to be in Angola. According to local journalists and NGOs, he had several times contacted the Tigers in 2004 on Kabila's behalf to encourage them to return home. He is also the president of CONACO, a prominent political party in Lubumbashi, and hoped to receive support from Belgian parties for its 2006 campaign in Katanga. Among those arrested were ten FARDC colonels, mostly ex-Tigers from the south, stationed in Katanga but also as far away as Equateur province. Some of these had fallen out with Numbi shortly before.

Other prominent Numbi and Kabila foes were intimidated but not arrested, including Muyambo, who as head of Solidarité Katangaise and Sempya could have much greater influence on elections than Tshombe. He was summoned by the local prosecutor and warned not to leave town. He claimed Numbi personally threatened him and FARDC soldiers surrounded his compound. Another wealthy local politician from the south, Katebe Katoto, postponed a return to Katanga from abroad to launch the campaign of his party, the Union of Liberals for Democracy (ULD). He claims to have received death threats from Numbi. Vincent de Paul Lunda Bululu, a prime minister under Mobutu and now head of the Rally of Socialist Federalists (RSF), also reported Numbi threats. Others, who had publicly urged secession on local television and in newspapers such as the Notables Katangais led by Mbenga Sandongo, were not affected by the clamp-down.

The handling of the incident revealed the parallel command structures that still exist in Katanga. General Numbi travelled to Katanga to head the investigation, presiding over the provincial security council instead of the governor. According to local military sources, he gave direct orders to the Lubumbashi security services to track down and arrest the suspects, by-passing the regional military commander and civilian authorities." **[39g]**

8.248 Further information on these events was reported by IRIN on 9 May 2005, which stated "At least 30 civilians and military personnel suspected of plotting the secession of Katanga Province from the Democratic Republic of Congo have been arrested. The vast majority of those arrested were members of ethnic groups from southern Katanga, which is the DRC province with the greatest mineral wealth." **[18aq]** A report from Sapa/Agence France Presse of 11 May 2005 stated:

"Apart from the theory of a new attempt at secession – even though Kabila's family is of Katangan origin – other sources point to more local disputes.

"Some speak of an attempt to put pressure on Kabila to release Eddy Kapend, a former close aide of the president's father Laurent Kabila who was sentenced to death for murder in January 2003.

"Others have pointed the finger at a leading Lubumbashi lawyer, Jean-Claude Myambo, and businessman Katebe Kototo, alleging attempts to stir up trouble between northern and southern Katanga, which both have strongly denied.

"Rivalries dating from the secession movement pit the Balubakat people dominating the north of Katanga against the Lunda and Tshokwe in the south, where copper has been mined for centuries." **[65e]**

8.249 An IRIN article of 13 May 2005 reported "the first official government statement following a wave of arrests of politicians and military officers suspected of being behind the conspiracy" which said that a secession attempt had failed, and "military officers in the province were implicated, and that several members of the presidential guard based in the city were behind the plot." **[18ar]**

See also Section 37.01 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

KILWA OCTOBER 2004

8.250 A report by the International Crisis Group in January 2006 Katanga: The Congo's Forgotten Crises states:

"The Kilwa incident offers insight into how close the connection is between politicians, commercial interests and conflict. In the early hours of the morning of 14 October 2004, the lakeside town was attacked and captured by combatants led by Alain Kazadi Mukalayi. According to investigations by MONUC and local human rights organisations, Kazadi had ten to 30 accomplices with only a handful of weapons. He held a public meeting and declared that he was the leader of the Revolutionary Movement for the Liberation of Katanga (MRLK), which had the blessing of President Kabila and the nearby FARDC commander, Colonel Ademar Ilunga. He then distributed money to the local population, recruited soldiers and sacked local government offices.

Two days later, to Kazadi's surprise, Colonel Ademar Ilunga attacked the insurgents from his base in nearby Pweto. While there was no resistance, the FARDC troops rounded up local civilians, accused them of collaboration, and killed many. A MONUC investigation and local human rights group put the death toll at more than 100.

The way the attack was conducted suggests manipulation by local and national officials. Shortly before, Anvil Mining, an Australian company whose shares are traded on the Toronto stock exchange, broke off negotiations with Ademar's brigade regarding security for its warehouse. These talks were allegedly at the behest of General John Numbi, who took an avid interest.
During the previous month, many FARDC troops stationed locally were withdrawn to Kolwezi, apparently on his orders. While he currently commands the air force, Numbi formerly was the regional military commander and often is involved in Katangan military affairs. The day before Kazadi's arrival, Ademar moved heavy weapons and some of his children out of town, and the local administrator evacuated his personal belongings. According to a witness, when Ademar saw Kazadi in the hospital on 16 October, Kazadi exclaimed: "You betrayed me!" He died in detention several days later of wounds sustained during the fighting.

While the real motives behind the attack on Kilwa and its recapture are difficult to pin down, it is likely the fighting was used by Lubumbashi and Kinshasa politicians. The affair may have been intended as a reminder of Numbi's strength in the province and been directed at his rivals, including Katumba Mwanke, a close counsellor of President Kabila who was until recently on Anvil Mining's board, and other southern politicians such as Katebe Katoto, who had interests in the company. The incident was an opportunity for authorities to settle scores and extort money; in the subsequent weeks some dozen individuals – many of them southern Katangans – were arrested for alleged association with Kazadi although these links were often flimsy or non-existent. MONUC concluded: "It is tempting to believe that this group was not an uncontrolled group within a global separatist movement, but the easy prey of a group of manipulators who wanted to create a situation of instability in Kilwa and in fact play a double game".

"Anvil Mining denies any wrongdoing. While it allowed the army to use its vehicles and airplanes during the affair, it claims it did so at gunpoint, although the UN investigation suggests its statements have been contradictory. The World Bank has supported Anvil Mining by giving it insurance worth $10 million in 2005 through the Multilateral Investment Guarantee Agency (MIGA) but has been accused by NGOs of not conducting a thorough investigation into the company's role in the massacre and has asked an ombudsman to look into the matter.

MONUC refused to publish the findings of its thorough investigation until recently, limiting itself to a press statement. Whatever the full story, the Kilwa events indicate that business interests, if poorly managed, can contribute to destabilisation of the peace process and thus are another reason why it is important for bilateral and multilateral donors to support reform in the country." **[39g]**

8.251 In October 2006, based on Congolese Criminal Law and the Rome Statute, nine FARDC officers (four of whom were charged with war crimes), as well as representatives of Anvil Mining were charged with murder, summary execution, torture and other crimes committed during the massacre, and sent for trial by a Military Court in Lubumbashi. **[92h]**

8.252 On 12 December 2006 the FARDC officers went on trial together with three employees of Anvil Mining. Only seven of the nine soldiers appeared in court. None of the three Anvil Mining employees, who no longer live in the country, attended. The soldiers are charged with the summary execution of 26 civilians, as well as rapes, looting and arbitrary arrests during an army crackdown on the uprising in October 2004. The trial was adjourned and resumed on 18 January 2007. **[95ag] [110]**

See also Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

9. CRIME

9.01 Travel advice by the Foreign and Commonwealth Office dated 17 July 2006 gives the following information on crime:

"The collapsed economy, non-payment of military and public service salaries, and very high unemployment has led to a high level of crime. You should be alert to the risk of street crime and armed robbery at all times, including being targeted by armed gangs when driving. There has been an increase in street robbery of foreigners in Kinshasa, often in the vicinity of hotels and supermarkets. Some gangs use girls to lure the unwary into traps; others promise cut price gold and diamonds or pose as police to rob foreigners, including in daylight. There is also a risk of arbitrary arrests of foreigners by security authorities who demand payment for release.

There have been armed attacks on vehicles travelling on the main Kinshasa to Matadi road, including one during daylight hours. Military roadblocks apply on the Kinshasa-Matadi road from 18:00 to prevent traffic from circulating after dark. You should take sensible security precautions, i.e. do not walk in the streets alone or after dark. Safeguard and avoid displaying valuables and cash. Deposit them in a hotel safe, where practical. Keep copies of documents including passport separately. On the road, you should keep doors locked and windows shut while driving. Do not drive off the main thoroughfares or park in unsupervised areas."

9.02 On 6 March 2007 the BBC reported that the authorities in the DRC claimed to have dismantled an international network set up to illegally use uranium mined there. The Scientific Research Minister, Sylvanus Mushi, had announced that DR Congo's top nuclear official, Fortunat Lumu, and a colleague had been arrested and were being questioned in connection with the case. The move came amid reports that a large quantity of uranium had gone missing in recent years in the DRC. The DRC daily newspaper Le Phare reported that more than 100 bars of uranium, as well as an unknown quantity of uranium contained in cases had disappeared from the atomic energy centre in Kinshasa, as part of a vast trafficking of the material going back years. However, no evidence was produced to support the newspaper allegations. In 2006 a partnership was signed between Congo's energy centre and the British company Brinkley Mining, aimed at prospecting for uranium deposits in the DRC. **[15ci] [15cj]**

9.03 On 13 March 2007 the BBC reported that the two men arrested in connection with the incident had been released from custody. According to Mushi they were still accused of belonging to the international ring. He claimed that the release of Mr. Lumu would harm the potential success of the investigation which was continuing. He stated that the officials had not informed their superiors about the deal they had made with Brinkley Mining, and that the agreement was therefore void. Mr. Mushis predecessor, Kamanda wa Kamanda, however, said that if the deal was cancelled, it would open the door to illegal trading. He accused the new scientific research minister of trying to deprive DR Congo of foreign assistance in its attempt to exploit its uranium for civilian purposes. He claimed that the charges were unfounded and that the agreement was legal. "We are talking about the management of sensitive materials. This company was to help us do so transparently" he said. **[15ck] [21aq]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

10. SECURITY FORCES

10.01 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2005 published on 8 March 2006 (USSD 2005) reported as follows:

"The security forces consist of a national police force, including the Rapid Intervention Police unit, which the Ministry of Interior oversees; an immigration service under the Ministry of the Interior; the National Intelligence Agency (ANR) overseen by the National Security Advisor; the military intelligence service overseen by the Ministry of Defense; and the GSSP, which reports directly to the presidency. The national police have primary responsibility for law enforcement and maintaining public order. The ANR is responsible for internal and external security. The FARDC was responsible for external security but also had domestic security responsibilities."

10.02 A Fact-Finding Mission Report on the DRC by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) dated October 2002 noted that there are a number of security agencies. **[24a] (p9)** These include DEMIAP (Detection Militaire des Activités Anti-Patrie / Military Detection of Anti-Patriotic Activities). DEMIAP is formally answerable to the staff of the Congolese armed forces (Forces Armées Congolais/Congolese armed Forces (FAC)) [renamed FARDC in 2003] It is subdivided into internal and external departments. The internal section has a prison known as Ouagadougou. **[24a] (p9)**

10.03 The same report advised that the ANR was set up in 1997 to replace SNIP (National Service for Intelligence and Protection) and has made efforts to remedy the worst abuses. Most of the ANR's illegal prisons have been closed in recent years, except for those at ANR/Fleuve and ANR/Lemera. This service is subdivided into a Department for Internal Security (ANR/DSI) and a Department for External Security (ANR/DSE), both run by a Director General. In March 2001, Kazadi Nyembwe was appointed general administrator of ANR. **[24a] (p9)**

10.04 Regarding the GSP (Garde Spéciale Présidentielle/Special Presidential Guard, also known as GSSP), the CEDOCA report stated "This special department consists of President Kabila's Praetorian Guard and was set up to replace the no less infamous Special Presidential Division of former President Mobutu. Starting off with the name GSSP, this Guard has had several name changes." **[24a] (p9)**

10.05 CEDOCA also stated that the General Migration department (Direction Génerale de Migration) (DGM) was responsible for border control, among other things. It succeeded the former National Immigration Agency (ANI). **[24a] (p10)**

10.06 CEDOCA also stated that the Special Intervention Forces (Forces d'Intervention Spéciale) (FIS) were formed from part of the GSP and part of the former 50th Brigade, now the 7th Military Region and their headquarters were in the military camp of Kokolo. **[24a] (p10)**

10.07 A situation report issued via the Institute for Security Studies in January 2005 titled 'Summary Overview of Security Sector Reform Processes in the DRC' detailed plans for the reform and restructuring of civilian and military security

forces and stated that police reform was an integral part of SSR [Security Sector Reforms] efforts in the DRC. **[27f] (p11)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

POLICE

10.08 A Fact-Finding Mission Report on the DRC by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) dated October 2002 stated that the Congolese National Police (Police Nationale Congolaise) (PNC) was formed on 7 June 1997 to replace the National Guard and the Gendarmerie, and was run by the Police General Inspectorate (l'Inspection Génerale de Police). **[24a] (p9)** The PNC is made up of Communal Police (Police Communale) (PC); Rapid Intervention Police (Police d'Intervention Rapide) (PIR); Internal Police (Police des Polices) (PP); Special Transport Police (Police Speciale de Roulage) (PSR). The uniform of the PNC and the PIR was reported as all blue or all black, and the uniform of the PP and PSR as yellow shirt and blue trousers (often with a yellow line). **[24a] (p10)**

10.09 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported as follows:

"The overall level of police professionalism increased noticeably during the year; for example, recently trained police showed considerable restraint during the July 27 violence in Kinshasa that resulted in the death of several members of the security forces. However, military forces generally remained ineffective, lacked training, received little pay, and were vulnerable to corruption".

"During the year members of the police, military, and other security forces attacked, detained, robbed, and extorted money from civilians. According to HRW, some police officers colluded with petty criminals and prostitutes for a share of their earnings. The transitional government prosecuted and disciplined some violators; however, the vast majority acted with impunity. Although mechanisms existed to investigate violations by police, the police used them only sporadically".There continued to be instances where police failed to prevent or respond to societal violence however, during the year the transitional government continued to cooperate with MONUC and members of the international community on police training programs. **[3i] (1d)**

10.10 A report by the International Crisis Group titled 'Security Sector Reform in the Congo' dated 13 February 2006 states in relation to the police:

"The Congo police have never been able to provide basic law and order and have themselves ranked among the top abusers of citizens' basic human rights. **[39f] (page 4)** It continues, police reform has gone forward on an ad hoc basis driven by what individual donors are willing to provide rather than on the basis of a long term strategic plan. These reforms have not been without success; for example, when the elections were postponed in June 2005, demonstrations in Kinshasa were handled well for the most part. However there is little co-ordination among the main donors – France, EU, South Africa, Angola and MONUC police – on the training and nature of the force. The bulk of the effort has focused on Kinshasa, and there is virtually no long term plan. A police reform reflection group (groupe de reflexion) was only recently

established to improve co-ordination between MONUC, the European Commission, The EU police mission (EUPOL) and bilateral donors." **[39f] (page 6)**

10.11 In March 2006 it was announced that the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) and the Congolese national police were jointly organising a series of events to teach the principles of international humanitarian and human rights law applicable to law-and-order operations. **[92e.]**

10.12 In May 2006 a report supplied by BBC Monitoring stated that some 500 ex-Mayi Mayi policeman based in Walikale, North Kivu Province, were becoming impatient with the delay to integrate them into the national police. The commander of the policemen Captain Mungara alleged that only 52 policemen out of the 500 in his station were being paid. The provincial inspector of police contended that everything was being dictated by the general directorate in Kinshasa. Captain Mungara also claimed that ex Mai Mai policemen based in Pinga did not have sufficient equipment to discharge the duties expected of them, and that a lack of logistics prevented the transfer of prisoners to Goma. The provincial inspector claimed that the police in Pinga had not been paid because the government delegation which visited Goma were unable to reach Pinga for logistical reasons. **[95k]**

10.13 The twenty-first report from the UNSG in June 2006 reported that while the national police in Kinshasa had demonstrated an ability to control political demonstrations without violating human rights, there was a tendency to use excessive force. **[54i]**

10.14 In June the UNSG's special representative Mr. William Swing announced that 46,000 police officers had been trained so far 14,000 of them by MONUC. The majority were trained by partners such as South Africa, Angola, France, the European Union and Japan. According to Mr. Swing the aim was to train 50,000 police by the date of the election. [71d]

10.15 On 9 October 2006 in Buta, 300km north of Kisangani, capital of Orientale Province, a high school student was killed in a stampede when police tried to disperse student demonstrators protesting against alleged police aggression against one of their teachers. The death of the student provoked members of the crowd who then attacked police and beat one officer to death; another 17 people were injured. **[86j]**

10.16 On 16 December 2006, Radio France International reported that a police academy, funded by France, had been inaugurated in Kinshasa. The academy will receive 270 trainees each year. **[95ak]**

10.17 On 15 January 2007, Angola Press reported that over 2,700 DR Congo policemen had been trained by the Angolan National Police (PN) since 2004. Since 2004 the PN have organised the Mbakana Training Centre, and trained a police battalion and other units in anti-riot, and anti-terrorism. In Angola, they have held a course for trainers in public order, and trained 80 staff in the motorbike brigade for special anti-terrorism units. **[34a]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ARBITRARY ARREST AND DETENTION

10.18 A report from MONUC on 27 July 2006, covering the period January to June 2006 states that:

"The police, the ANR and other members of the security forces have been involved in repressing the civil liberties of individuals suspected of holding certain political affiliations …These violations have included arbitrary arrest, illegal detention or acts of physical violence such as beatings or use of excessive force by police during demonstrations." **[56w]**

10.19 According to a MONUC report of 8 December 2006, "on 22 and 23 November 2006, at least 29 street dwellers, together with eight other civilians, including minors, were reportedly arbitrarily arrested, beaten and seriously injured by PIR agents following a clash between the police and shégués in Kisangani, on 22 and 23 November. Seven minors were reportedly released after the intervention of UNICEF and local NGOs. The remaining victims are currently detained in a police holding cell". **[56am]**

10.20 The report also states that "a woman, a MLC witness at voting centre 1039 in Kinshasa during the second round of presidential elections, allegedly disappeared on 30 October. The disappearance might be linked to the fact that on the day of the elections, 29 October, the woman protested against the collection of blank bulletins by an identified vehicle. She also allegedly requested to verify the procès verbaux of all polling stations at voting centre 1039 after the centre was closed".

The report continues: "After the argument started, the police intervened and the woman has not been seen since. She was finally located at Kin-Mazière where she was detained by the PNC Special Services for two weeks. She was questioned by the Military Prosecutor of Kinshasa/Gombe and subsequently later charged with espionage, treason, illegal detention of weapons of war and organisation of an insurrection. She was transferred to the CPRK together with four other women, on 22 November". **[56am]**

10.21 The same report also states:

"In South Kivu, two cases of arbitrary arrests related to elections were reported. Seven national police officers were arrested by the Military prosecutor and have been detained in Bukavu central prison since 2 November 2006. Two of them were allegedly arrested for supporting political parties other than PPRD, and the five others for not wearing uniforms when accompanying the Minister of Environment to Bukavu. The arrests might be linked to the fact that the seven were arrested for supporting Vice-president Jean Pierre Bemba in the run-off". **[56am]**

TORTURE

10.22 In May 2006, Amnesty International reported on a visit to detainees at the Inspectorate Provincial de Kinshasa (IPK) in March 2006. They reported that among the 100 detainees, at least 20 bore signs of ill-treatment. These included open wounds to the legs, arms and head, and in one case apparent cigarette burns to the body. The report stated that many bore friction burns to the wrists suggesting they had been tied up. Some of the wounds appeared fresh, and none of the detainees had access to medical treatment. **[11l]**

10.23 Many of the detainees alleged they were daily tied to pillars and beaten. Although this was denied by the deputy commander of the detention centre, AI believes that he and senior IPK personnel were aware of the beatings, and were party to them. **[11l]**

10.24 The UNSG report of June 2006 stated that MONUC had found that the use of torture to obtain confessions from criminal suspects is routine in police stations across the country. The Garde Républicaine which is deployed in several key towns has also committed acts of violence against the civilian population. **[54i]**

10.25 In September it was reported that in Equateur Province a group of policeman may have raped 60 women, including two minors, and systematically tortured and plundered civilians who were forced to seek refuge in a nearby forest. A spokesman for MONUC said that nine of the suspected policemen had been arrested and two of the victims had already presented testimony to the military. **[74u]**

10.26 A report from MONUC dated 20 November 2006, dealing with human rights abuses in October 2006, stated that "most of the human rights abuses committed by the PNC during the month in review constituted sexual violence against women and girls, namely in Equateur, Kasai Oriental and North Kivu". **[92h]**

10.27 A report from MONUC dated 8 December 2006, dealing with human rights abuses in November states:

"Most of the human rights violations committed by the PNC during the month in review constituted arbitrary killings and acts of sexual violence". **[56am]**

10.28 The report goes on to state:

"In Equateur province, the evidence was found that a group of PNC agents, together with two civilians, were responsible for mass rape, torture, cruel, inhuman and degrading treatment, looting and forced labour committed against residents of Bolongo-Loka – 530 km north-east of Mbandaka, on 5-6 August 2006. According to local sources, about 37 women and girls were victims of systematic rape and sexual assault on the part of twelve identified policemen. Sixteen civilians, including seven women, were subjected to cruel, inhuman and degrading treatment and torture and twenty-seven others were allegedly victims of looting and forced labor as they were forced to transport the loot from Bolongo-Loka to Botewa – 45 km away. As a consequence of the incident, hundreds of villagers had to seek refuge in the nearby villages and forest. Nine perpetrators, including seven PNC agents and the two civilians involved in the violations, were arrested and are currently detained in a holding cell of the Military Prosecutor in Lisala. **[56am]**

See also Section 15.01 Prison conditions

ARMED FORCES

10.29 Except where indicated, the following information is taken from the South African Institute for Security Studies Country Fact File - Security Information 12 January 2005 - source **[27e]**

The Congolese Armed Forces, which was renamed the Forces Armees de la Republique Democratique du Congo (FARDC), consists of an army, air force and navy. The army is relatively poorly trained (even by local standards) and has infantry, some armour, and air defence and artillery units. The infantry seem to be a conglomerate of ex-FAZ (old Zairian Armed Forces) and recruits collected by the ADFL during the 1997 conflict.

There are army bases at N'djili, Kitona, Kotakoli and in Lubumbashi. Air force bases are at N'djili and Kamina. Naval bases are at Matadi, Kinshasa and Banana.

10.30 On 22 January 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the commander of MONUC had stated that the UN peacekeeping force must stay in place until the country's military can be overhauled. "The problem is that of reforming the army," he said. He continued "Until this army is more solid, there are clearly risks in letting it secure territory on its own, especially in the east where local militias and renegade forces have terrorised civilian populations, leaving thousands dead". He went on to point out that some of the continuing violence came from the army itself. "The FARDC are among the worst violators of human rights in the country" he said. "The difference with the armed groups is that they (the army) are not acting on orders. The lack of discipline and the violence come from individuals". "Soldiers who are malnourished, poorly paid, without uniforms…it is a difficult army to command," he added. **[65bb]**

10.31 On 25 January 2007, Amnesty International (AI) published a report, Disarmament, Demobilisation and Reintegration (DDR) and the Reform of the Army. In the report AI urged the DRC to forge ahead with integrating ex-combatants into the national army and tackling widespread human rights abuses by the armed forces as a strategy to secure peace. "A failed demobilisation and army reform programme risks a new cycle of political and military crises that could lead to an escalation of violence and a deterioration of the humanitarian and human rights situation in a country already ravaged by war," said the deputy director of Amnesty's Africa programme. She went on to say, "a framework does exist for the creation of a truly national, apolitical army that respects the rights of the people. But this framework needs to be translated into a reality on the ground". **[11t] [21al]**

10.32 In a report dated 10 February 2007, allAfrica.com reported that the government of the DRC had recruited into its military ranks members of Interhamwe militia from the rebel group FDLR. It claimed that sources in eastern DRC as well as officials from the RCD claimed that a number of Rwandan rebels had also been issued with Congolese national Identity Cards. **[74ai]**

10.33 On 27th February 2007, allAfrica.com reported that in a bid to enhance security in Ituri district, MONUC's Ituri brigade was helping in a pilot programme to train 675 members of the 1st battalion of the 13th FARDC Brigade. The programme commenced on 18 December 2006, with the aim of enhancing the

post brassage troop's tactical and operational capacities. However, it was also reported that due to poor working conditions of the original twenty four instructors and interpreters who commenced on 18 December, only seven remained by 27 February 2007. **[74al]**

10.34 On 17 April 2007 Radio Okapi reported that 600 soldiers from Nyunzu in Katanga had refused to join the mixing process. The elements belonged to the 683rd battalion of FARDC. According to the report they believed that the conditions for their security had not been met in this area some 200km west of Kalemie. The previous Saturday they did not take the train prepared to evacuate them to Kamina. According to the territorial administrator the soldiers did not understand that the order to join the mixing process came from the army HQ in Kinshasa. They were waiting for the order to come from the 6th Military Region. However, to justify their refusal to join the mixing process, they claimed that there were Interhamwe and Mayi Mayi in the region the same source said. **[64Ad]**

10.35 On 19 April BBC Monitoring reported that the Disarmament, Demobilisation, Resettlement and Reintegration (DDRR) of MONUC had repatriated 15 ex-combatants and their 23 dependants to Rwanda. According to MONUC, 10 of the ex-combatants belonged to FDLR/FOCA, one was a Mayi Mayi ex-combatant, and the other four, ex-combatants loyal to dissident General Laurent Nkunda. **[95bq]**

ARBITRARY ARREST AND DETENTION

10.36 See Human rights organisations and activists Section 19.01

TORTURE

10.37 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) detailed a number of cases of torture and cruel treatment by members of the security forces and armed groups, and stated "on June 12, the transitional government promulgated a new law criminalizing torture; however, during the year security services continued to torture civilians, particularly detainees and prisoners. There were unconfirmed reports that members of the security services tortured or abused civilians to settle personal disputes. Authorities had taken no known action against the soldiers who committed the abuses by year's end". The report went on to say "Members of transitional government security forces and of armed groups operating outside government control committed torture, rape, and otherwise physically abused numerous persons as a consequence of conflict during the year". **[3i] (Section 1c)**

10.38 Reports by human rights organisations, including Amnesty International (AI) and Human Rights Watch (HRW), also referred to the regular use of torture by members of armed groups, including those officially integrated into the army, against civilians, for the purpose of extortion of money or 'illegal taxes'. **[5L Civil and Political Rights] [11f] (Violence against Women)**

10.39 Human rights reports also referred to the widespread atrocities committed in the east of the country in the context of the exploitation of gold and other natural resources, and arms smuggling. **[5o] [11g]** Such reports also referred to

the use of sexual violence by members of armed groups in eastern DRC. **[5m] [11f] (Violence against Women)** The AI 2005 report on events in 2004 added that men and boys were also raped. **[11f] (Violence against Women)**

See also; Section 8.14 on Security Situation – Eastern DRC; Section 25.01 on Women

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

EXTRA-JUDICIAL KILLINGS

10.40 A report from MONUC dated 10 May 2006 covering April to December 2005 states that whilst they had observed a decrease in the number of human rights abuses compared to 2004, they had noticed an increase in individual cases of summary executions and torture by members of the security forces particularly FARDC. **[56v]**

10.41 A further report dated 27 July 2006 covering the period January to June 2006 states:

"The routine use of physical violence against civilians, including summary executions, beatings and rape, committed by FARDC soldiers, who often underwent the 'brassage' process, is reported wherever the army is deployed. MONUC has also noted with concern the level of violence against civilians perpetrated by the FARDC in the course of military operations. In the Ituri District, a number of counter-insurgency operations since the beginning of the year have led to the arbitrary killing of civilians accused of complicity with militia groups. Arbitrary arrest and ill-treatment of militia suspects in military camps (including women and children) have also led to several deaths in custody in the District." **[56y]**

10.42 Another report from MONUC dated 20 November 2006, which covered human rights abuses in October 2006, states:

"Sexual violence continued to be committed on a regular basis in North Kivu. According to local sources, only one medical centre in a rural area of the province treated at least 28 victims of rape committed by both FARDC soldiers and FDLR combatants in August, September and in the first week of October. None of these cases was reported to the police. There are also reports of cases of summary executions, extortions, looting and arbitrary arrests committed by the FARDC in the area" **[92h]**

10.43 On 6 November a captain of the 4th Integrated Brigade of FARDC in Ituri was sentenced to 20 years in prison for ordering the killing of five children in October 2005. The officer and his men ordered five schoolchildren to carry loot they had taken from village residents after they conducted an operation against militiamen. Upon reaching his home the captain ordered one of his men to shoot the five children, claiming they were militiamen. The victims were buried in the same village in a mass grave. The captain and the army were also ordered to pay $265,000 in compensation to the families of the victims. **[15cd]**

10.44 Numerous other reports of ill treatment and extra judicial killings by FARDC troops were received by MONUC during October and November 2006. **[56am] [92h]**

OTHER GOVERNMENT FORCES

10.45 On 27 June 2006, 12 UDPS supporters were arbitrarily arrested by ANR and detained in Mbuji-Mayi in a military camp, while ANR in Kalemie, Lubumbashi and Uvira made a number of arrests for political reasons and mistreated detainees, some of whom were tortured. **[54j]**

10.46 A report by MONUC dated 20 November 2006, dealing with human rights abuses in October 2006, gave instances of a police officer being summarily executed by a Republican Guard (RG), and a woman abducted, raped and subjected to cruel and degrading treatment by members of the RG, both in Kinshasa. In Kalemie and Manono, according to local sources, ANR agents continued to harass civilians, whilst in Kananga the director and staff of a primary school were arbitrarily arrested by ANR agents. A 16-year-old girl was raped by the head of the Departement Sécurité Frontière (DSF) in Kyatsaba. The perpetrator was reportedly arrested by the Military Prosecutor. **[92h]**

10.47 A report from MONUC dated 8 December 2006 states:

> "A civilian, a MLC/L supporter, was arbitrarily arrested by the ANR in Uvira, on 16 November 2006. An ANR representative could not explicitly state the official motive for the arrest. According to local sources in Uvira, the ANR compiled a list of all MLC supporters and has started locating them. The civilian was released on 17 November 2006". **[56am]**

11. MILITARY SERVICE

11.01 Europa World online recorded that "As part of the power-sharing agreement between the Government and former rebel factions, a new unified armed forces, which incorporated former rebel combatants and militia, was officially established in December 2003. Under a military co-operation agreement, signed in June 2004, South Africa was to assist in the integration and training of the new armed forces; the Belgian Government was also to support the programme." **[1f]** Europa also reported that, following agreement in August 2003 on power-sharing in the future integrated armed forces, the new Chiefs of Staff and senior officers were inaugurated. **[1c]**

11.02 The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) reported on 15 March 2005 on security sector reform and disarmament issues, noting that the total number of combatants in the country was estimated at 250,000. The report commented on the slow pace of the work and referred to doubts as to the extent of the political will on the part of the Democratic Republic of the Congo Government to accomplish disarmament, demobilization and reintegration. **[54e] (p7)** A further UNSG report on 2 August 2005 added that funding had recently been strengthened to support the complex process of reconstituting the various armed groups and forces into brigades into the national army. **[54g] (p8)**

11.03 However, other reports from sources including Human Rights Watch, Amnesty International, and the International Crisis Group (ICG) have commented on the lack of progress in setting up an integrated armed forces structure below the headquarters and regional level, and chronicled incidents in which army units fought each other, and where soldiers, including senior officers were allegedly involved in killings and human rights abuses. **[5l] [11f] [39d]** The ICG in a report of 12 May 2005 also stated that "Parallel chains of command persist in the army as well as in the administration as the former belligerents compete for resources and power." **[39d] (Executive Summary and Recommendations)**

11.04 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Profile of October 2005 also stated:

"Although the government has created 11 military regions and appointed military commanders to these regions, the distribution of armed forces on the ground has been much the same as it was when the ceasefire agreement was signed in early 2001. As a result, these forces often remain loyal to the rebel group for which they fought during the war rather than to a new national army and the transitional government. An integrated command structure exists in theory, but many of the forces on the ground continue to answer to their former commanders. This is a particular problem in military regions whose commander is from the rebel group that previously controlled the area, as is the case in the 8th military region (North Kivu province), which was previously under the control of RCD-Goma. The decision to appoint a former leader of RCD-G forces to command the 8th military region was due to the nature of the transitional government, which is based on political compromise between the various parties. Unfortunately it has led to devastating consequences, as troops in this region have been used to undermine the authority of the transitional government." **[30b]**

11.05 News reports in 2005 also referred to various measures to assist and improve military integration and reform. The Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on 3 June 2005 about training assistance from Belgium and the creation of new integrated brigades in Katanga, South Kivu and Ituri, and

also in North Kivu, according to a further IRIN report of 23 August 2005. **[18ax] [18bk]** IRIN also reported on 3 May 2005 on European Union (EU) support in security and military reform, and Xinhua news agency reported on 10 August 2005 on EU assistance with running a mechanism for paying salaries to soldiers. **[18ap] [62c]**

11.06 An ICG report dated 13 February 2006 (Security Sector Reform in the Congo) states: "Reform of the army is far behind schedule. Eighteen integrated brigades were supposed to be created before elections but only six have been deployed."

11.07 The report also states: "There is no better example of the challenges surrounding army reform than the question of former combatants on the payroll. Three years into the transition, there is still no reliable count of the new army's numbers. FARDC is drawn from the armed wings of the former government forces and rebel groups signatory to the transitional agreements, and the exact number of each has been contentious." **[39f] (p15)**

11.08 Referring to the objectives for the armed forces the report states:

"A National Strategic Plan for the Integration of Armed Forces, to serve as a blueprint for a five-year program, was not published until August 2005. The direct outgrowth of the Belgian-organised workshops, it went through revisions at the behest of major donors including the World Bank, South Africa and the EU, before it was endorsed by the transition government. It envisages reaching an army of about 125,000 in three successive steps." **[39f] (p17)**

11.09 The three steps envisaged may be summarised as follows:

Short-term target. By no later than 30 April 2006, Territorial Forces are to be established in the entire country. This involves a three-stage integration process whereby armed forces hand in their arms, after which they are sent to orientation centres where they are given the choice to return to civilian life or continue in the army. Those who choose to stay in the military are then sent to one of the six integration centres to receive a 45-day training course. These centres were at Kisangani (Orientale province), Kitona (Bas Congo province), Kamina (Katanga province), Mushaki and Nyaleke (North Kivu), and Luberizi (South Kivu). Each integration centre trains a brigade at a time, with the process being repeated in three cycles so that by the end of the period 18 brigades will have been created. **[39f]**

11.10 On 16 February 2006 a report from Reuters stated that six soldiers awaiting reintegration had died from malnutrition at the Congolese training camp at Kamina. The Congolese army confirmed the deaths but claimed that the soldiers were among the old and sick who had travelled long distances by rail to get to the camp. An unnamed UN source is quoted as saying that there were "critical" food shortages. This was denied by the Congolese army. A report from BBC News Online stated that the six soldiers were ex-Mai Mai fighters. On March 16 a report from Reuters quoted a UN official as saying that twenty soldiers had died, and it reported that a Congolese general was accused of diverting military food trains, intended for Kamina, for his own private business. **[21d] [21p] [15u]**

11.11 According to a situation report from the Institute for Security Studies in July 2006, "the entire integration process has been severely abridged as a result of organisational and financial constraints. According to the original plans, combatants were supposed to be regrouped in 25 orientation centres around the country, where they would have undergone an orientation and selection process. As a result of capacity constraints however, the orientation centres were never set up, and combatants have instead been channelled directly into regroupment centres. However these centres, which the FARDC has been setting up gradually since 2004, were severely under-funded and lacked basic hygiene and medical facilities, as well as food supplies and proper shelter. As a result, several thousand troops deserted from the Mushanki and Luberezi camps alone between March and August 2005." **[27i]**

"Since then, the Belgian and Dutch governments as well as the European Union (EU) have provided funding for upgrading facilities and payment of salaries to the troops in the centres. South Africa, Angola and Belgium are also providing military training." **[27i]**

11.12 "Additional training will be provided by MONUC once the brigades have been deployed to their areas of operation. MONUC will engage in six-week training exercises with nine brigades, which will subsequently engage in joint operations with MONUC. This has already been the case in Ituri, where the first integrated brigade is now regularly involved in joint operations with MONUC against recalcitrant militia. It is hoped that the training and subsequent joint operations will enhance these elements' tactical skills, as well as improve overall respect for the civilian population." **[27i]**

11.13 "At the same time however, the FARDC faces serious logistical and organisational hurdles, which further complicate the integration process and negatively affect military operations. These problems include inadequate food distribution, poor water supplies, poor medical care, inadequate shelter, insufficient vehicles and the irregular or non-payment of salaries." **[27i]**

11.14 **Medium-term target.** By 2007, or the beginning of MONUC withdrawal, a Rapid Reaction Force of two or three brigades is to be established. Its units are to be located near airports so that they can be quickly deployed to trouble spots.

11.15 **Long-term target.** By 2010, or the completion of a MONUC withdrawal, the main defence force capable of defending the country against invasion is to be created, including heavy-armour units.

11.16 The section dealing with the integration process states:

"Army integration appears to be unable to reach the goal of eighteen integrated and deployed brigades by March 2006. With only 6 such brigades having completed their courses, the training of three more underway in January, and three integration centres awaiting the arrival of troops, most Congolese and foreign observers consider that twelve brigades are the most that can be in the field by the April elections." **[39f] (page 25)**

11.17 The report also states:

"One of the most problematic features of army reform is the considerable imbalance between demobilisation and integration. The negative incentive for the latter created by the difference between army pay ($10 per month) and demobilisation allowances ($110 immediately and $25 monthly for a year)…This discrepancy largely reflects donor reluctance to support the military. Donors rapidly adopted a common position, donated funds and set up the institution – the MDRP – to tackle demobilisation but have been notably less unified and generous in their efforts to assist with the construction of a new national army. Even human rights training has not been given the same importance in army integration as in development of the new police." **[39f] (p22)**

11.18 The Situation Report from the Institute of Strategic Studies in July 2006 stated "Another key task of the transition process was the creation of a new, unified national army out of the various armed groups that had fought one another during the five-year war. While it was stressed consistently that this was a priority, in reality the transition government did almost nothing to move this process forward until early 2005. Although the former belligerents have been sitting in the same government in the capital Kinshasa, the animosity between them remains largely intact, and they have made few real efforts to cooperate with one another. This is not really surprising, as there is little reason for them to do so; as long as they maintained their military power in the areas they controlled during the war, they could happily play at ruling the country for the sake of the international community and the Congolese general public without relinquishing any real power." **[27i]**

11.19 "Although the military reintegration process has now been in motion for close to a year, and some progress has been made, a number of serious problems remain: ongoing conflicts; competing loyalties; spoiler armies; human rights abuses and regional instability." **[27i]**

11.20 The FARDC brigade in Ituri district is the best the FARDC has to offer, as it was trained by Belgian military. Other deployments of integrated brigades composed of elements of the various former rebel groups, have been less well trained. In addition, they do not receive adequate logistical support, lack training and, most importantly, are irregularly paid. **[27i]**

11.21 The twenty-second report by the UNSG in September 2006 stated that as of 13 September 2006, 13 out of the 18 integrated brigades had been established. **[54j]**

11.22 On 28 October Joseph Kabila told state television that the DRC would reduce its national army to 50,000 troops over five years, but that FARDC first had to complete its reorganisation. He said that FARDC only had 14 integrated brigades and was still short of the targeted 18 brigades. He vowed to step up the rebuilding of the army and to improve the welfare of the army and accelerate the construction of barracks and military bases. **[56aj]**

See also Section 8.18 Ituri and Annex D Armed Forces in the DRC

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

TREATMENT OF DESERTERS AND CONCIENTIOUS OBJECTORS

11.23 In comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "The organization and the jurisdiction of the military, as well as the modalities of punishment for military desertion, are specified in two Laws on Military of the 18 November 2002: the Law n. 023/2002 and the Law n. 024/2002. It is worth mentioning that Courts of Appeal also exist in military jurisdiction." **[60b]**

11.24 War Resisters' International (WRI) in 1998 stated the following:

"Draft evasion and desertion"

Penalties

Desertion is punishable under chapter I; section III of the Code of Military Justice. Penalties given are described as penal servitude (servitude pénale), which may be imprisonment as well as forced labour in a camp.

Desertion in the country is punishable by 2 months to 10 years' penal servitude in peacetime; up to life-long penal servitude or even the death penalty in wartime, during a state of emergency, or during a police operation to maintain public order (art. 410).

If two desert together, this is considered desertion with conspiracy and may be punished by 2 to 20 years' penal servitude in peacetime; up to life-long penal servitude or even the death penalty in wartime (art. 411).

Desertion abroad is punishable by 6 months to 10 years' penal servitude in peacetime; up to life-long penal servitude or even the death penalty in wartime (arts. 416-418).

In aggravating circumstances, such as desertion during active service, desertion with the taking of arms or desertion with conspiracy, the punishment may be from 3 to 10 years' penal servitude (art. 417).

Desertion and running over to another armed group is punishable by 10 to 20 years' penal servitude in peacetime, and execution in wartime (art. 419).

Desertion in front of the enemy will be punished by execution. This also applies to civilians who form part of a military unit (arts. 420-422). **[9]**

11.25 On 25 April 2007 BBC Monitoring reported that Uganda had handed over eight Congolese army deserters to the DRC authorities, bringing to about 40 the number of deserters from the Congolese army that Uganda had handed over in the last year. Six of them were named as Kamble Mvenge, Rukundo Zikundi, Patrick Baphanguheki, Akizimana Mapenzi, Bahiri Twisingize, and Mutabzi Munyana. The handover took place in the DRC town of Rubiriha. According to a Ugandan army spokesman they had been captured as they fled from the FARDC "B" brigade based in Rutsuru and commanded by Laurent Nkunda, whose forces were integrated into the national army. **[95br]**

11.26 A report on 27 April 2007 by allAfrica.com named the other two deserters as Staff Sergeant Safari Karake Tomath and Cpl Musafiri Jankuradi. The report also stated that only seven had deserted from Rutsuru, and that the eighth which it named as Cpl Kambale Muenge had been arrested by civilians while

on a robbery mission. An official from the joint verification team Fort Portal liaison office said that the deserters would face a military court. The report continued to say "Once found guilty, the fugitives will have to serve a maximum sentence of five years in prison". In a separate interview the fugitives complained of harassment by their superiors in FARDC and low pay compared with what they had been promised by Nkunda. **[74ax]**

11.27 WRI reported that there was provision for conscription in the 1964 constitution; however, this was not enforced under the Mobutu regime. **[9]** A letter from the British Embassy in Kinshasa in December 2001 stated that there was no compulsory military service scheme and recruitment into the Congolese armed forces was on a voluntary basis only. The same letter stated "Desertion in peacetime and in wartime is dealt with under ordinance-law No 72/060 of 25 September 1972, articles 409-425 of the Code of Military Justice. In peacetime desertion is punishable by 2 months to 10 years penal servitude; up to life-long penal servitude or even the death penalty in wartime, during a state of emergency, or during a police operation to maintain public order (article 10).… A soldier has no right to refuse to fight on moral or conscientious grounds. Such an act is considered as desertion or high treason and treated as such." **[22c]**

11.28 WRI also noted that the legal basis of conscientious objection was uncertain; however, as conscription was not enforced it was unlikely that the provision had been used. **[9]**

See also Section 7.01 on Human rights introduction; Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC; Section 22.01 on Ethnic groups; Section 26.35 on Child soldiers; Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

12. ABUSES BY NON-GOVERNMENT ARMED FORCES

See Also Section 17.01 Political affiliation

12.01 Many humanitarian and human rights organisations reported on human rights abuses and atrocities committed by armed groups operating in the east of the country. **[5] [11b, e, g, l] [39 a-f] [49] [50] [51a, b] [54a-j]**

12.02 The USSD 2006 Country Reports on Human Rights Practices published on 6 March 2007 stated: At year's end government control of certain areas of the country remained weak, particularly in remote areas of the east, including North and South Kivu provinces, the Ituri District of Orientale Province, and northern Katanga Province, where a number of armed groups continued to operate. More than 17,000 peacekeeping soldiers of the United Nations Mission in the Congo (MONUC) continued to work in coordination with the Congolese national army (FARDC) to limit areas of armed group activity. **[3i] (Overview)**

12.03 A report of March 2005 by the International Crisis Group added that some of these groups included militias who were not fully integrated into the national army but remained under the control of the same military hierarchies as before the transition was set up. **[39d] (Executive Summary)** The United Nations Secretary-General also reported on 15 March 2005 that "The presence and activities of the ex-Forces armées rwandaises (FAR)/Interahamwe [elements of the Forces Démocratiques de Libération du Rwanda (FDLR)] on Congolese territory continues to be a destabilizing factor in bilateral relations between the Democratic Republic of the Congo and the Government of Rwanda." **[54e] (p9)**

12.04 The USSD report stated: "Internal conflict continued in rural and mineral-rich parts of the east, particularly in Ituri District, northern Katanga province, and the provinces of North Kivu and South Kivu. Unlike in the previous year, there was no confirmation of reports of Rwanda or Uganda providing material support to armed groups that operated and committed human rights abuses in the country, or of the presence of Rwandan soldiers in the country. **[3i] (1g)**

The report continued: "The FDLR, largely made up of Rwandan Hutus who fled to the DRC in 1994 after the Rwandan genocide, continued to be led by individuals responsible for executing and fomenting the genocide. Between 8,000 and 10,000 FDLR fighters and their families remained in the eastern provinces of North and South Kivu. Several hundred opted to voluntarily demobilize and return to Rwanda during the year. **[3i] (1g)**

12.05 Concrete evidence of both Burundian and Rwandan support is supplied in the Second Report of the Group of Experts on the Democratic Republic of Congo published by the UN Security Council. It details the events in Kamanyola in 2004 when in order for troops under Colonel Mutebutsi's command to regroup; they were assisted by the Forces Armées Burundaises, and the mainly ethnic Tutsi forces of the Burundian Government, who transported them to the Rwandan border, where with Rwandan assistance they were able to meet up with Colonel Mutebutsi. **[54k]** The same source relates how after they withdrew from Bukavu, Colonel Mutebutsi and 300 of his troops were harboured by Rwanda. **[54k]**

See also Section 11.01 on Military service; Section 8.18 on Ituri

12.06 The ISS Country Fact File listed various ex-rebel and other armed groups operating in the country. **[27e] (Security Information)**

12.07 In 2006, it was reported that Joseph Kony, commander of Uganda's rebel Lord's Resistance Army (LRA), which had established bases in the DRC in 2005, had failed in an attempt to find allies in DRC. The MRC rebels in the DRC had refused to co-operate with the LRA. According to an MRC spokesman, the LRA had asked for the troops to merge in exchange for arms and ammunition and for the MRC to have nothing to do with Uganda. According to the MRC spokesman: "We cannot ally with a terrorist group like LRA which has no cause for its war". **[62g]**

12.08 At the end of August 2006 after a truce was signed with the Ugandan Government, the Lord's Resistance Army rebels began to leave their bases in the DRC and move to assembly points in the Sudan. **[15bg]**

12.09 In October 2006 evidence was found of mass rape committed by the 83rd Brigade ex-ANC/FARDC in the course of the occupation of Kibirizi in January 2006. Up to 90 women and girls were raped. Women and girls were allegedly attacked in their homes, in the fields, and in some cases in front of their family members including children. According to MONUC "several sources claim the 83rd Brigade had the specific objective to sexually assault the women of Kibirizi, thus using rape as a weapon of war". **[92h]**

12.10 On 31 January 2006 Radio Okapi reported that the governor of Equateur Province had said that he is ready to end the insurrection of the armed group which was created near Yakumbo, 24km from Ikela, in Tshuapa District. The group is led by a former Mayi Mayi who has been demobilised, called 'Lebanese'. **[64v]** On 5 February 2007, the same source stated that the situation was now under the control of the national police. NKoy Azoki, the leader of the insurrection had fled, abandoning his men. The insurgents fled the Yekumbu area and sort refuge in Opala, in Orientale Province. Police arrested 14 members of the gang and recovered some weapons. **[64w]**

See also Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

DISARMAMENT OF FOREIGN ARMED GROUPS

12.11 The International Crisis Group (ICG) in a report of 17 December 2004 stated "A key bargain that remains unfulfilled [between parties to the transition agreements] is definitive Rwandan withdrawal in exchange for disarming of the Democratic Forces for the Liberation of Rwanda (FDLR), the insurgent force with strong links to the genocidaires of 1994." and "Unfortunately, the voluntary program of disarmament, demobilisation, repatriation, resettlement, and reintegration (DDR) has failed." **[39c] (Overview)**

12.12 The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) reported on 15 March 2005 that "The total number of foreign combatants and their dependants repatriated to Uganda, Rwanda and Burundi now stands at 11,410. Progress in repatriation remains slow, because of the continued resistance by the hard-line leadership of the armed groups and the persistent military tension and instability in the Kivus, which have significantly eroded the climate of confidence and security necessary to progress with voluntary disarmament, demobilization, repatriation, resettlement and reintegration." and "The presence and activities of the ex-Forces armées rwandaises (FAR)/ Interahamwe on Congolese territory continues to be a destabilizing factor in bilateral relations between the Democratic Republic of the Congo and the Government of Rwanda." **[54e] (p9)**

12.13 In a further report on 2 August 2005 the UNSG stated that the head of the FDLR announced on 31 March 2005 that the group "had decided to renounce violence and denounce the Rwandan genocide and was prepared to join the disarmament, demobilization, repatriation, reintegration, and rehabilitation process." **[54g] (p8)** However, an ICG report of 12 May 2005 commented on this commitment that "There are serious reasons to doubt matters will go so smoothly." citing the absence of Rwanda from the agreement. **[39e] (p1)** A report by IRIN of 25 August 2005 noted that at a recent meeting of ministers of regional cooperation from DRC, Rwanda and Uganda "The ministers at the Kigali meeting criticised the rebels, known as the Forces démocratiques de libération du Rwanda (FDLR), for failing to keep a promise they made in March to end attacks against their homeland."; and gave Rwandan Hutu rebels in the DRC "until 30 September to disarm or else face "severe" consequences". **[18bn]** The UNDPKO (2005) Year in Review stated that FDLR members did not surrender in significant numbers, and in June the leadership split, delaying the full repatriation of the rebels to Rwanda. At the end of June the Transitional Government announced its intention to forcibly disarm the FDLR in a joint operation with MONUC which had some impressive results. **[103]**

12.14 BBC News reported on 18 April 2005 that the UN Security Council had adopted a resolution that "widened an international arms embargo to include all rebel and militia groups in the Democratic Republic of Congo." The report stated "The ban follows a recent push to disarm militias in the volatile east and comes after a pledge from the main Hutu rebel group to disband and go home to Rwanda." **[15j]** Amnesty International (AI) issued a report on 5 July 2005 expressing its concern about the continuing large scale flow of arms to eastern DRC, despite the UN embargoes, citing Rwanda and Uganda in the practice. **[11g] (Introduction)** This AI report and another by Human Rights Watch of 13 July 2005 also deplored the arming of civilians in North Kivu. **[5q] (Arms distribution to Hutu civilians) [11g] (Arms distribution to civilians in North-Kivu)**

12.15 In his report dated 28 December 2005 the UNSG stated that "The Transitional Government with MONUC support intensified its planning and operations to forcibly disarm and repatriate Rwandan and Ugandan armed groups in the country. Several operations have been carried out in North and South Kivu and about 60 Rwandan combatants and their dependants have agreed to enter the demobilization process, some after being arrested and held in custody by FARDC." **[54h] (p8)**

12.16 The report went on to say that after negotiations the Ugandan Amnesty Commission had opened a small office in Beni in North Kivu. It added that the Transitional Government had granted ADF/NALU an additional month, until 30 October, for voluntary disarmament, and that meanwhile FARDC prepared for military operations in the area. The report stated that this "carrot-and-stick" approach had begun to bear fruit with a number of ADF/NALU elements contacting FARDC to enquire about the conditions of voluntary disarmament. **[54h] (p8)**

12.17 The same report also stated that MONUC was assisting the Amnesty Commission in conducting an intensive campaign in North Kivu to bring Ugandan combatants and their dependants into the demobilisation process, as well as establishing a temporary assembly area in Beni to accommodate those who decided to enter the programme. **[54h] (p8)**

12.18 The USSD Human Rights Report published 6 March 2007 reported in connection with the FDLR that: "Several hundred opted to voluntarily demobilize and return to Rwanda during the year.." **[3i] (1g)**

12.19 In April 2006, Ignace Murwanashyaka the political leader of the Democratic Forces for the Liberation of Rwanda (FDLR) was arrested in Germany for entering the country illegally. He was arrested as he returned from a trip to eastern DRC via Uganda and Belgium. In November 2005, the UN Security Council imposed a travel ban and asset freeze on Murwanashyaka and 15 others accused of violating an arms embargo aimed at ending fighting in the DRC. He claimed he was arrested because of this. He was released by the German court after three weeks. **[18de] [21t]**

12.20 The twenty-second report from the UNSG in September 2006 reported that Major Ninja, an FDLR leader active in North and South Kivu, and 84 of his followers were disarmed in August 2006. Of those, 26 were repatriated to Rwanda, while 58 entered into the national disarmament and demobilisation programme. The report goes on to say that Major Ninja was a well known source of destabilisation in the Kivus, and his repatriation is likely to further weaken FDLR command and control, and to encourage other militia members to undergo the disarmament and repatriation process. **[54j]**

12.21 During the period from June to September 2006, some 600 FDLR members voluntarily repatriated to Rwanda, bringing the total of voluntary repatriation of foreign armed groups under the facilitation on MONUC to 13,000 combatants and dependants. **[54j]**

12.22 The report stated that as of 8 September 2006, CONADER had demobilised more than 76,614 ex-combatants, including 19,000 children. Meanwhile, some 85,000 more have yet to undergo the disarmament, demobilisation, and reintegration process, but that the budget of CONADER had been exhausted. **[54j]**

12.23 On 8 November 2006 it was reported that Rwandan President Paul Kagame had said that he was ready to send troops back into the DRC if it failed to rein in militias, but that he would wait for the results of the election in DRC. **(56ak)**

12.24 On 13 November the Rwandan President denied his troops would invade the DRC. He claimed that what had been reported while he was in Japan was not

what he had said. "What I said was that if we were attacked by anybody from Congo, we would do what any country would do to protect itself" he added. **(21y)**

See also; Section 8.18 on Ituri; 8.62 on North Kivu; 8.87 on South Kivu; 8.117 on Katanga; Section 26.35 on Child soldiers

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

TORTURE

12.25 See Police Torture 10.20 above

FORCED CONSCRIPTION

12.26 See Section 26.35 Child soldiers

13. JUDICIARY

ORGANISATION

13.01 The US Department of State Country Background Note of March 2007 stated that "The judiciary is nominally independent; the president has the power to dismiss and appoint judges." **[3g]** Whilst in comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR advised that "In DRC, there are 12 Courts of Appeal, 1 in each Province and 2 in Kinshasa." **[60b]**

13.02 Europa World online added:

"The Minister of Justice is responsible for the organization and definition of competence of the judiciary; civil, penal and commercial law and civil and penal procedures; the status of persons and property; the system of obligations and questions pertaining to nationality; international private law; status of magistrates; organization of the legal profession, counsels for the defence, notaries and of judicial auxiliaries; supervision of cemeteries, non-profit-making organizations, cults and institutions working in the public interest; the operation of prisons; confiscated property…. The Head of State is empowered to appoint and dismiss magistrates." **[1e]**

13.03 A report compiled by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board in February 2005 stated that the Congolese justice system is based on Belgian law and on tribal law and consists of various courts, including superior courts of law and military courts, and legally recognised tribal courts. The report stated that the tribal courts are often under the control of local chieftains and although they have the advantage of being more accessible to the population – they cover 80 per cent of the country – are often not considered to provide appropriate sentences, and can be discriminatory against women. **[43s]**

13.04 On 17 April 2007 Xinhua reported that the UNHCR was ready to make its contribution towards the improvement of the justice system in the DRC, with a view to strengthening its independence. After discussions with an official in the prime ministers office, a spokesman for the UNHCR commission of independence of judges and lawyers said that during his visit he would assess the situation of the justice system, and gather information on organic laws, before seeking an agreement on the establishment on the establishment of an institutional frame work for the country's justice system. **[62p]**

INDEPENDENCE

13.05 A report by the United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur for the DRC in March 2004 stated:

"As emphasized by the Special Rapporteur in her previous reports, the Congolese justice system is far from meeting the minimum required standards. In the words of the memorandum sent by the Independent Union of Judges of the Democratic Republic of the Congo to the Special Rapporteur "Judges in the Democratic Republic of the Congo are not immune to the many ills that are eroding Congolese society at large: i.e. corruption, carelessness, lack of accountability and discipline, not to mention human and general moral

values. Congolese society needs to be rapidly and thoroughly overhauled in order to win back the confidence of the people." **[55b] (p15)**

13.06 A report by Human Rights Watch (HRW) in January 2004 also commented on the widespread disarray of the justice system, notably the judiciary's lack of independence, and the lack of training, investigative capability, fair trial standards and rights of the accused. **[5c] (Section 4)**

13.07 The 2005 Annual Survey 'Freedom in the World' by Freedom House stated "Despite guarantees of independence, in practice the judiciary remains subject to corruption and manipulation by both official and non-state actors. However, there are some indications that the nearly defunct legal system is beginning to revive. A court in Ituri resumed hearing cases after suspending work in 2003 because of poor security conditions, although it has generally avoided investigating the most serious human rights abuses." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

13.08 The US Department of State Human Rights Report 2006 published on 6 March 2007 reported that:

"The law provides for an independent judiciary; however, in practice, the judiciary continued to be poorly paid, ineffective, subject to influence by other government officials, and corrupt. The civilian judicial system, including lower courts, appellate courts, the Supreme Court, and the Court of State Security, continued to be largely dysfunctional. Corruption remained pervasive, particularly among magistrates, who were paid very poorly and only intermittently. **[3i] (Section 1e)**

FAIR TRIAL

13.09 In reference to military courts USSD 2006 stated:

"USSD 2006 also stated that Military courts, which had broad discretion in sentencing and no appeal process, tried military as well as civilian defendants during the year. Although the government permitted, and in some cases provided, legal counsel, lawyers often did not have free access to defendants. The public could attend trials only at the discretion of the presiding judge. **[3i] (Section 1e)**

13.10 The HRW report of January 2004 added that "Amid outcry and denunciations from all sectors of the society, the government abolished the COM [Military Order Court] in early 2003 and replaced it with new military tribunals. Nevertheless, the Cour de S˚reté de l'Etat, a special tribunal established in the 1970s to prosecute political offenses, continues to try members of the opposition, journalists, and union leaders without due process." **[5c] (Section IV)**

13.11 In a report from Irin in July 2006 the chief security guard of Osio prison is quoted as thinking many of the prisoners serving there were not judged fairly. "These are not the tough criminals people believe. We live with them and know who they are. Many were members of the rebel movement UPC." According to Katrina Ladwig, a criminal lawyer from Germany and human rights officer for the MONUC protection unit in Kasangani, about 50 per cent of the prisoners in Osio were soldiers or militias – many having been sentenced for belonging to the wrong rebel group. **[18cq]**

13.12 In the same report it states that "members of an international human rights organisation looking after prisoners' rights had told IRIN the problem with justice in DRC is that politicians nominate prosecutors – justice has the colour of parties. To change this, the transitional parliament on 24 May 2006 passed a law that should guarantee the justice system's independence from the executive bodies. But it has not been enacted yet." **[18cq]**

See also Section 7.01 on Human rights general issues; Section 37.01 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila

PENAL CODE

13.13 The US Department of State Human Rights Report 2006 published on 6 March 2007 reported that:

"Civil and criminal legal codes, based on Belgian and customary law, provide for the right to a speedy public trial, the presumption of innocence, and legal counsel. However, these rights were not respected in practice. While some judges allowed public access to trials, other judges, notably those presiding in rape trials, did not. There are no juries. Defendants have the right to appeal most cases except those involving national security, armed robbery, and smuggling, which the Court of State Security generally adjudicates. In some instances special military tribunals, whose jurisdiction is ill defined, adjudicate national security cases. The law provides for court-appointed counsel at state expense in certain cases, but the government often did not provide such counsel. **[3i] (Section 1e)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

14. ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS

14.01 Articles 19 and 20 of the current draft transitional constitution of 23 March 2003 (published by the Institute for Security Studies) provided for all citizens to have the right to be detained or arrested only in accordance with the law and within 24 hours, to be permitted contact with their family and a legal adviser, informed of the reason for the arrest, their legal rights, and any charges. Article 20 also states that police custody should not exceed 48 hours; after this period the detainee should be brought before a competent judicial authority. The same Article states that treatment should be in accordance with maintaining life, physical and mental health, and dignity. **[27a]**

14.02 A report compiled by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board in February 2005 also stated that in theory, the Congolese constitution guarantees impartial justice, defendants have the right to appeal in most cases, and the right to defence is recognized by all courts. **[43s]**

14.03 Several reports indicated that although the law provides for a speedy process, access to family and lawyers, and prohibits arbitrary arrest and detention, these provisions were not followed in practice. **[3i] (Sections 1d, 1e, 1f) [11f] (Torture and Illegal detention) [55b] [56a]** They included the US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) **[3i]** which also stated:

"Police often arbitrarily arrested and detained persons without filing charges, often to extort money from family members. Authorities rarely pressed charges in a timely manner and often created contrived or overly vague charges. No functioning bail system existed, and detainees had little access to legal counsel if unable to pay. Incommunicado detention was common; security forces regularly held suspects before acknowledging their detention or allowing them contact with family or counsel". **[3i] (Section 1d)**

and

"Throughout the country authorities sometimes arrested or beat a relative or associate of a person they were seeking to arrest. For example, on April 1, in the South Kivu Province town of Uvira, PNC officers searching unsuccessfully for a man apprehended his wife and their infant child instead. The woman claimed the officers beat her with a club. No known action was taken against the officers". **[3i] (Section 1f)**

14.04 A report in April 2004 by the United Nations Mission for Congo (MONUC) on Detention in the Prisons and Detention cells of the DRC, based on a series of visits in 2002 and the first six months of 2003, stated that:

"The lawfulness of the arrest and detention is often an infringement of the law linked to the serious disfunctions [sic] in the police force and in the legal system. It is clear that the fundamental rights of persons arrested are not respected, in particular:

- The period in police detention, which may not exceed forty-eight hours,

- The right for any person arrested to be informed immediately or at the latest within twenty-four hours of the reasons for his/her arrest and of any accusation made against him,
- The right to a just and fair trial within the legal periods." **[56a] (p4)**

14.05 The MONUC report recommended a number of measures to improve the situation of illegal detention, and to reduce the number of people held in preventive detention and limit its duration. **[56a] (p39-44)**

14.06 The Amnesty International (AI) Annual Report in 2005, reporting on events in 2004, stated that "Arbitrary arrest and illegal detention remained frequent across the DRC. Many people spent long periods in detention without charge or trial. A number were reportedly ill-treated or tortured. Human rights defenders and journalists engaged in legitimate investigation and criticism were also threatened and unlawfully detained." **[11f] (Torture and Illegal detention)**

14.07 A report by the United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur for the DRC in March 2004 also stated "Crime generally goes unpunished in the Democratic Republic of the Congo and arbitrary detention is practised on a wide scale." **[55b] (p16)** The same report also stated "The lack of security for the civilian population is one of the impediments to the realization of human rights in the Democratic Republic of the Congo. The civilian population is subject to violence by the military and police, often for financial reasons; most such offences go unpunished. Since bribery is ubiquitous, the guilty parties can buy off the justice system and the police, and justice officials often help victims and perpetrators to make deals in exchange for part of the compensation paid." **[55b] (p12)**

14.08 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated: "In cases of witchcraft, people accused of doing witchcraft by their community are put in detention to prevent any revenge, instead of finding a more suitable solution." **[60f]**

14.09 In contrast other reports stated that there were confirmed incidents where children and elderly persons were driven from their homes or killed after being accused of witchcraft. **[3i] (Section 1a and Section 5) [3c]**

See also; Section 11.01 on Military service; Section 12.24 on Abuses by non-government forces - torture; Section 15.01 on Prison conditions

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

15. PRISON CONDITIONS

15.01 A report issued by the Refugee Documentation Centre, Ireland, in May 2002 on prisons in the DRC described the prison system in the DRC. **[12] (p3)**

15.02 A report by the United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur for the DRC in March 2004 stated:

> "Most prisons date from the colonial period and are in a very advanced state of decay. The State is unable to guarantee food for prisoners. Most of them are fed by their families or by humanitarian NGOs.… Given the state of the prisons, the standard minimum rules on the separation of male and female, minor and adult, and petty and serious offenders are not respected and, owing to the shortage of resources, detainees who are taken ill and need specialized care are not transferred to hospital in time. As a result, several detainees have died from a lack of proper medical care…. Special attention needs to be paid to the situation of women in prisons…. The perimeters surrounding most prisons are not sound enough to make them secure. Escapes are commonplace." **[55b] (p17)**

15.03 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported a number of serious concerns about prison conditions. It stated: "Conditions in most large prisons were harsh and life threatening. During the year an unknown number of persons died in prisons due to neglect; MONUC reports indicated that at least one person died each month in prisons in the country. The penal system continued to suffer from severe shortages of funds, and most prisons were severely overcrowded, in poor a state of repair, lacked sanitation facilities, or were not designed to be used as detention facilities. Health care and medical attention remained inadequate and infectious diseases were rampant. In rare cases, prison doctors provided care; however, they often lacked medicines and supplies". **[3i] (Section1c)** The same source stated that food remained inadequate and malnutrition was widespread. **[3i] (Section 1c)** USSD 2006 also reported that: "Women and juveniles sometimes were held separately from men in larger prisons but were not separated in other detention facilities. There were numerous credible reports that male prisoners raped other prisoners, including men, women and children." **[3i] (Section 1c)**

15.04 The USSD 2006 report also stated that "In general the Government allowed the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC), MONUC, and some NGOs access to all official detention facilities; however, it did not allow these organizations access to illegal detention facilities". **[3i] (Section 1c)**

15.05 A report in April 2004 by the United Nations Mission for Congo (MONUC) on Detention in the Prisons and Detention cells of the DRC, based on a series of visits in 2002 and the first six months of 2003, stated that the conditions of detention in the prisons were unacceptable and there were serious deficiencies in food, hygiene and healthcare. The MONUC report made a series of recommendations. These included a prison monitoring body and measures to stamp out illegal detention, reduce the number of people held in preventive detention and limit its duration, improve the penal system and conditions of detention, give protection to women and minors in jail, and rehabilitate prisoners. **[56a] (p39-44)**

15.06 A further MONUC report publicised by the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) on 17 December 2004 found that more than 50 inmates died in prisons in 2004 as a result of malnutrition. The report stated that 43 of these deaths were in Mbuji-Mayi prison, in the province of Eastern Kasaï, also that 40 other inmates of that prison were severely malnourished, and a further 76 were moderately malnourished. **[18y]**

15.07 A report by MONUC on 17 May 2005 provided updated information on the food shortage situation in prisons and remedial measures. It stated that the most alarming situation was in Goma where 40 out of 237 prisoners were starving, also that 12 prisoners starved to death in Mbuji Mayi in April 2005. In Kisangani, poor food was the cause of two prison breakouts in April 2005. MONUC and others responded with emergency food distribution to several prisons and longer term projects and funding for local food production. **[56d]**

15.08 A member of the British Embassy staff visited the CPRK prison, Kinshasa, in February 2007, and submitted the following report.

"Security around the prison was visible but not overly so. There was a single police officer controlling vehicle access to the outer CPRK compound with the aid of a rope across the track. Inside the compound, there was another small group of police, armed with AK47s, and other police monitoring the entrance and controlling the queue of people waiting to visit friends and family inside. FARDC troops were not present at the time of the visit, although they sometimes are. The armed police stay in the outer compound to avoid antagonising the prisoners - since the riots in CPRK in October 2006 (in which MONUC think 5 people died, denied by the authorities) the atmosphere inside is reported to still be quite tense.

15.09 Access through the main gates was controlled by a group of prison officials. They handed out yellow squares of cardboard to visitors, who handed in ID - these bits of card must be presented on the exit and the ID checked in order to exit the prison. Bags were being given a cursory search but individual visitors were not. Most members of the public were seemingly able to gain access to the prison without any particular hassle, but it was commented by one visitor that the only reason she hadn't had to pay a bribe (payable in cash or food) was because a foreign visitor was present.

15.10 The British Embassy member of staff found entering the prison manageable, without needing prior authorisation from any Ministry. MONUC now say that they have no problem entering CPRK on demand - but their access to special police and ANR jails (cachots) is severely restricted.

15.11 Visiting is 10-15:30 on Sundays, Wednesdays and Fridays. Additionally, on Monday, Tuesday, Thursday and Saturday, families and friends are permitted to drop off parcels of food, money and clothes. Such parcels are very important as official rations (supplied pretty regularly) consist of just half a cup of maize broth a day. Some of the prisoners (probably those without contacts inside or outside) surviving on these rations looked malnourished. For those lucky enough to get regular deliveries, the prison represented a sales opportunity, with several rudimentary stalls doing good business in food items, tissues, paper, pens etc.

Prisoner Conditions

15.12 The possibility of trading remains open only to some prisoners, those who have worked their way up the strict hierarchy. New arrivals continued to do most of the harshest duties and have the worst sleeping arrangements. Money, gifts and friendship could buy a place in a more comfortable room and relief from certain duties. Each of the separate buildings - "pavilions" - was controlled by a senior prisoner - the "commandant", who was in charge of access, administration and prison "services". Some pavilions seemed better organised than others - one of the pavilions holding military prisoners was in the process of holding a trial ("justice within justice" - they called it) over an infraction committed by one of their number. The pavilion commandant had a small group of "militaires" who worked directly for him - these were effectively the prison guards despite being prisoners themselves. They controlled access to the pavilions and decided which prisoners had the right to trade, play football or socialise with other inmates. They also had sticks for disciplinary purposes.

15.13 The prison is divided into two halves - one for military prisoners (1,614) and one for civilian prisoners (2,377). Within the civilian half, there was a women's wing containing around 170 prisoners plus small children, and a children's' wing, which contained the minors (from a total of 118) not with their mothers. The bulk of the prisoners were in dormitory-style cells and had about 12-15sq ft of bed space in the pavilions witnessed, but the high profile prisoners (including Marie-Therese Nlandu, Fernando Kuthino and Colonel Eddy Kapend) had rooms with individual beds. They shared the cells with between 1 and 3 other people. These de luxe cells come with their own supply of electricity, and had a TV and a fan (although these were personal possessions).

15.14 Sanitary conditions in the prison were poor, a consequence of the 1,500 person capacity prison holding 3,991 people. The prison had a reasonably reliable supply of water brought in from outside and electricity, but the inmates did all their cooking, cleaning and excretion within small communal spaces, which presented an obvious hygiene risk. Washing facilities for prisoners were limited to access to a few communal basins. There was a football field for exercise for the male prisoners; the female prisoners had a smaller courtyard, which also served as a cooking and food serving area. There are rooms designated in some of the pavilions as sick bays, but the prison had hardly any medicines at all - these needed to be brought in by relatives/friends of the incarcerated.

15.15 As well as having no difficulty gaining access to three high-profile political prisoners, the member of British Embassy staff was able to speak briefly to a few of the ordinary prisoners - all bar one said they were in CPRK unjustly, but more tellingly, three of them said that they had not faced any kind of trial, and didn't know how long they were going to be in prison for (and in one case what they were in for)". **[22i]**

15.16 USSD 2006 reported:

"Harsher conditions existed in small detention facilities. These facilities were overcrowded and generally intended for short-term pre-trial detention; in practice they were often used for lengthy stays. Detention centre authorities often arbitrarily beat or tortured detainees. These facilities usually had no toilets, mattresses, or medical care, and detainees often received insufficient amounts of light, air, and water. The centres generally operated without dedicated funding and with minimal regulation or oversight. Detention centre authorities or influential individuals frequently barred visitors or severely mistreated detainees. Guards frequently extorted bribes from family members and NGOs to visit detainees or provide food and other necessities". **[3i] (Section 1c)**

15.17 The same source also stated "The security services, particularly the intelligence services and the GR, continued to operate numerous illegal detention facilities characterized by extremely harsh and life-threatening conditions. Members of government security services regularly abused, beat, and tortured detainees incarcerated there, sometimes fatally (see sections 1.a and 1.g). Authorities routinely denied access to family members, friends, and lawyers". **[3i] (Section 1c)**

15.18 With regard to military prisons the USSD 2006 stated that according to MONUC, military jails had makeshift cells, including some that were located underground, that held military and sometimes civilian detainees. MONUC confirmed multiple cases of torture in detention centres run by security services. These facilities lacked adequate food and water, toilets, mattresses, and medical care, and authorities routinely denied prisoner's access to their families, friends, and lawyers. **[3i] (Section 1c)**

15.19 The USSD Report on Human Rights Practices in 2005 published on 8 March 2006 (USSD 2005) reported that:

"Prison conditions in the east were extremely harsh and life-threatening. Armed groups operating in these areas imprisoned persons in numerous facilities, including personal residencies and hastily constructed shacks that were not designed as prisons. Detainees often were kept in overcrowded rooms with little or no light or ventilation. Detainees typically slept in small, overcrowded cells on cement or dirt floors without bedding and had no access to sanitation, potable water, toilets, or adequate medical care. Infectious diseases were widespread. Detainees were provided very little food, and guards demanded bribes to allow family members or friends to bring food to prisoners. Prisoners frequently were subjected to torture, beatings, and other abuse with no medical attention." **[3h] (Section 1c)**

15.20 A report by the United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur for the DRC in March 2004 also noted that there were still small dug out punishment cells (cachots) in a number of locations in the Kivu provinces, where military and civilians were often detained in inhuman conditions and torture was practised. **[55b] (p16)**

15.21 During the course of a country of origin information seminar in June 2002, sponsored by UNHCR and the Austrian Centre for Country of Origin and Asylum Research and Documentation (ACCORD), which was addressed by representatives from Amnesty International and UNHCR, it was stated that it was generally possible to bribe one's way out of custody, including military

custody. However, it would be more difficult to do so in the case of a high security category, especially in the case of the CPRK in Kinshasa. **[52] (p93)**

15.22 A report from MONUC in March 2006 'Arrestations et detentions dans les prisons et cachots de la RDC, Partie I – La légalité des arrestations et des detentions' states " the arrests and detentions in DRC police cells and prisons can be typically characterised by frequent disregard for the national and international rules on the subject. These numerous infringements of what can be considered legal are linked to serious dysfunction within the police and judicial apparatus." **[56j]**

15.23 The report also states that "women are frequently victims of the violation of the principle of individual criminal responsibility. It is not rare to see mothers or wives arrested and detained in place of their son or husband, who has been accused of a criminal offence." **[56j]**

15.24 The report continues, "Very many people are arrested even though they have not committed any offence against Congolese vcriminal law."…"The limit on the time period for being kept under arrest without charge should not exceed 48 hours, but it is not observed in many cases, both in Kinshasa and in the provinces." **[56j]**

15.25 The report states that the most shocking violation of human rights of people arrested is that of being denied treatment which will save their life, physical or mental health, as well as their dignity, which implies that a person should not be subjected to cruel, inhumane or degrading treatment, or to torture. However, poor treatment remains common throughout the country and torture also takes place. These happen more frequently during arrests by those authorities who have no power to do so, and during illegal detention in police cells. **[56j]**

15.26 It goes on to say that there are more and more places countrywide where arrest and illegal detention are carried out, and that serious violation of human rights take place in the premises and cells of the Intelligence Service (ANR), the Directorate of General Migration (DGM), the National Security Council (CNS) and the Republican Guard (GR) where the report gives details of widespread abuse and accounts of torture for reasons ranging from illegal arrest, extortion of money, and political reasons. The same offences are often committed in the cells of military camps, where most of the arrests are for reasons supposedly linked to security of territory. The majority of those detained in these establishments were soldiers or members of armed groups. These services often deny the existence of their places of detention, escape control, and can also be places where forced disappearances start. **[56j]**

15.27 The decision of the President to close all places of detention which are not under the control of legal authorities has not always been implemented properly, since almost all the detention sites covered by the Presidential measures continue to be in full and open operation. **[56j]**

15.28 The rights of those placed in detention are far from respected, especially the right to a just and fair trial in a reasonable time. The report states that the proportion of remand prisoners in many establishments varies between 70 per cent and 80 per cent of the prison population. This means that the overpopulation of Congolese prisons is not solely due to the number of

prisoners placed in too few detention sites, but also due to the average duration of incarceration of each prisoner due to the poor functioning of justice, particularly military justice. **[56j]**

15.29 Among the victims of abuses of arrest it is not unusual to find children. **[56j]**

15.30 An item from Irin News in July 2006 reported on the fact that in many prisons the prisoners stay voluntarily in captivity. It quotes the example of Osio penitentiary near Kisangani, "where the fences are damaged or missing, that there are no gates or locks, and the prison guards show little interest in keeping anyone inside the prison". This despite the fact "that there is nothing that resembles a toilet, no clean water, often no food and no security for those inside or outside". The report goes on to say that there are no locks on the cells which were all broken during a riot at the prison in February 2006. "The prisoners went on a rampage because they had not been fed for weeks". **[18cq]**

15.31 Katrina Ladwig, a criminal lawyer from Germany and human rights officer for MONUC stated that "human rights were not respected. Some were irregularly detained, others were minors. There was a lack of food and water. This is the condition in all prisons of the province and actually in all prisons in the Congo." **[18cq]**

15.32 The report states that "it is not uncommon for politicians and military figures to put pressure on prison directors in DRC." **[18cq]**

15.33 The twenty-first report from the UNSG in June 2006 stated that improving detention conditions and facilities in the east remains high priority, and that MONUC was seeking to establish additional capacity at the prison in Bunia, where conditions were particularly difficult. This will bridge the gap until the new facility planned by the EU is constructed in 2008. **[54i]**

15.34 Several prison escapes were reported in October 2006. Three former members of the Special Presidential Security Guard who had been sentenced to capital punishment, escaped from Kasapa prison in Lubumbashi on 19 October 2006. While on the night of 21-22 October, twenty-six detainees, including soldiers sentenced in the Songo Mboyo trial and in the trial of the July 2005 mutiny, escaped from a military prison in Mbandaka. Four of the escapees were recaptured on 26 October. In Goma one detainee was shot and killed while trying to seize a firearm from a guard and five others managed to escape from the holding cells of the Military Prosecutor on 29 October. One of the escapees was later captured by police. **[92h]**

15.35 A number of incidents were reported in November 2006. On 3 November a detainee at Beni central prison was killed by guards as he was attempting to escape. While on the same day the arbitrary arrest of a minor by the police near the central prison in Kindu, where he had been visiting his relatives, sparked a riot in the prison. The boy was arrested and his belongings taken by guards, and he was transferred to the PNC holding cell. The situation returned to normal when the boy was released. On 21 November, five detainees escaped from Mbandaka prison after having been threatened and having had their belongings taken by police guards. On 25 November a detainee died at Beni central prison, allegedly due to malnutrition while in detention. It was

reported that the Director of this prison abuses his power and regularly demands remuneration for the release of detainees on parole. [56am]

15.36 On 21 December 2006 Congolese radio from Bukavu reported that five detainees had died the previous weekend at the central prison of Mbuji Mayi, a penitentiary where deaths are regularly reported. A spokesman for a local NGO, Fraternite des Prisons (Brotherhood of Prisons), felt the inmates were suffering from food starvation. He warned that some 30 prisoners were currently in a critical condition, and that 10 of them could die within hours. However, according to the head of the provincial division of justice, some people have been coming forward with help since the beginning of December, and had been offering food to detainees. Medical sources claimed that the abrupt switch from starvation to abundance was behind the deaths of the prisoners. **[95aj]**

I15.37 IRIN reported on 26 January 2007, that two prisoners were killed and 25 others wounded when police moved into a jail in Ituri district to quell a riot over poor conditions. The report continued "According to a doctor who treated some of the prisoners conditions in Ituri prisons are deplorable, with inmates forced to share their meagre rations. Malnutrition is rampant, with 10 per cent of all those in jail in Bunia showing signs of malnutrition. 3 prisoners died of severe malnutrition in December. Hygiene in the prisons is also poor exposing prisoners to diseases such as dysentery". **[18ex]**

15.38 A report from IRIN on 13 February 2007 entitled 'DRC: Prisoners endure appalling conditions' that dealt with conditions in the prison at Bunia quoted a prison doctor as saying, "at least 10 percent of the inmates are showing signs of malnutrition". He continued "it is a serious public health problem. The rate of malnutrition should normally be lower than 10 percent. We registered 13 cases of severe malnutrition, three moderate cases and 12 cases of mild malnutrition. Generally, there are cases with digestive problems, including diarrhoea". The report went on to say that these cases are referred to the main hospital in Bunia, with the severely malnourished being taken to the Therapeutic Nutritional Centre run by an Italian NGO. The doctor also stated: "Whereas each prisoner should receive 2,000 calories a day to meet his nutritional needs, the inmates here get less than 300 calories per day". The report goes on to say that the prison was built to accommodate 102 inmates, but holds 437, and that the rise in the number of prisoners has been attributed to rampant crime in the northeast district of Ituri. The public prosecutor of the Magistrate's Court in Bunia is quoted as saying "there is no prison in the district so the detainees are brought to Bunia from all over the district". According to him the inadequate number of judges to handle trails quickly had also led to a proliferation of remand prisoners in the jail. **[18ez]**

15.39 According to the assistant Itrui district administrator in charge of economy and finance, the European Union stopped contributing funds to an inmates feeding project on 31 December 2006. The project used to provide food for 102 prisoners. Without EU help, the full responsibility for running the prison now rests with the government, which supplies the prison with two bags of beans, a bag of maize, and 40 litres of cooking oil every week. "It is not enough" the administrator said. **[18ez]**

15.40 According to a nurse at the General Military Referral Hospital in Bunia, military detainees had not received any medicines since July 2006. The prison holds

both military and civilian inmates. The nurse is quoted as saying, "normally there should be separate military and civilian prisons, but our country has no military prison. It is dangerous". The presiding judge of the military tribunal in Ituri said "when there is an escape or an attempted escape, generally it is the convicted soldiers who take the lead". Since September 2006, there have been at least 14 prison escapes involving death-row convicts and war crime suspects. **[18ez]**

See also Section 26.55 also Imprisonment of children

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

16. DEATH PENALTY

16.01 The AI Annual Report in 2005, reporting on events in 2004, stated that the death penalty was retained and that "Around 200 people were reportedly held on death row. At least 27 people were sentenced to death. No executions were reported." **[11f] (Death Penalty)**

16.02 USSD 2005 also reported that in July 2005, a military court convicted Colonel Simba Hussein of killing Muyeye Bishamo on 15 July 2005 for refusing to change a tire [sic] for less than the agreed price, and sentenced him to death. He appealed the sentence and was still awaiting a hearing at the end of 2005. **[3h] (Section 1a)**

16.03 USSD 2006 reported that "Colonel Hussein was transferred to a prison in another province, from which he was paroled during the year. There were unconfirmed reports that he had returned to active service by year's end". **[3i] (Section 1a)**

See also Section 37.01 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

17. POLITICAL AFFILIATION

17.01 A report of 2 August 2005 by the United Nations Secretary-General noted that:

> "The debate over the future of the transition has divided the Congolese polity into two major camps. The parties participating in the transitional institutions – the PPRD, the Mouvement pour la libération du Congo (MLC), the Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie-Goma (RCD-G) and the Forces du futur – favoured an extension of the transition. At the same time, political parties that are largely not represented in the transitional institutions – led by UDPS [Union pour la Democratie at le Progrès Social (Union for Democracy and Social Progress]and including PALU [Parti lumumbiste unifié (Unified Lumumbist Party)], the Groupe des Quatorze of political parties, the Mouvement du 17 mai, and the Forces novatrices pour l'union et la solidarité – accused the Transitional Government of failing to organize the elections on time, opposed an automatic extension of the transition, and called for public demonstrations to stop the transitional process." **[54g] (p1)**

17.02 Freedom House Annual Report 2005 stated that "At least 400 political parties registered after their 1990 legalization, but they were later banned under Laurent Kabila. Following the passage, in April 2004, of new electoral laws, 34 of 239 existing political parties were dissolved for failing to register with the government before a six-month deadline; however this did not preclude them from re-registering. Most former rebel groups are now authorized to act as political parties." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

17.03 Referring to the elections which were expected to take place on 29 April 2006, allAfrica.com, on 2 February 2006, reported: "As preparations for DRC's first democratic elections in over 40 years swing into gear, the country's interior ministry announced that it has so far registered some 300 political parties keen on taking part in the polls." It should be remembered that all political parties have to register with the Government, as do candidates for the presidential and general elections, although this does not mean that they will all participate in the elections. **[74a]**

17.04 In April 2006 the electoral commission approved lists with 33 presidential and more than 9,500 legislative candidates from 269 parties. Only a handful of parties, however, could field candidates in all districts due to cost. In addition despite the new constitution requiring the government to promote equal representation at all levels of government, only four of the presidential candidates, and ten per cent of the legislative candidates were women. **[39h]**

17.05 Information from the Country Fact File of the Institute for Security Studies updated on 12 January 2005 stated that apart from the main parties "There are a multitude of other, smaller parties, many of which were involved in the inter-Congolese dialogue and are which [sic] now have representatives in the transition government." **[27b] (History and Politics)** The British Embassy in Kinshasa advised in February 2003 that the vast majority of political parties have a small membership and are no more than a loose collection of like-minded persons, with no formal organisational structure. **[22f]**

17.06 A Fact-Finding Mission Report on the DRC by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) dated October 2002 noted:

"[In addition,] the territorial problem [also] plays a vital role in the political arena. The PDSC distinguishes three categories of party on this basis:

1. National parties such as the UDPS, the MPR and the PDSC that are represented throughout the territory of the Congo;
2. Semi-national parties, active in Kinshasa and in one or two other provinces, e.g. PALU, UNADEF (present in Kinshasa and in Katanga) FSD (active in Kinshasa and in Low Congo), MNC-L, FONUS;
3. Parties built round a personality such as the MSDD [Mouvement Social Democratie et Developpement] (Lutundula), the MDD [Mouvement pour la démocratie et le développement], the ANADER [Alliance Nationale des Démocrates pour la Reconstruction] (Lutete), the ROM and the ROC." **[24a] (p11)**

See also Section 17.08 on Letters of support from opposition political parties; Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly; Annex B Political organisations

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

FREEDOM OF POLITICAL EXPRESSION

17.07 Article 11 of the transitional constitution stated:

"Political pluralism shall be recognised in the Democratic Republic of Congo. All Congolese shall have the right to create a political party or to become a member of a party of their choice. The political parties shall contribute to the expression of suffrage, the formation of national conscience and citizenship training. They shall form and freely exercise their activities whilst respecting the law, public order and morality. Political parties shall be obliged to respect the principles of multi-party democracy, national unity and sovereignty. No person may establish, in any form whatsoever, a single party on all or part of national territory. The establishment of a single party shall constitute a crime of high treason punishable by law."

Article 11 of the post-transition constitution stated:

"All human beings are free and equal in dignity and rights. However, the pleasure of the political rights is recognized only for the Congolese, except exceptions established by the law."

See also Section 33.01 Citizenship and nationality

LETTERS OF SUPPORT FROM OPPOSITION POLITICAL PARTIES

17.08 The British Embassy in Kinshasa advised in February 2003 that there is no standard practice or format regarding letters of support produced by opposition political parties. The vast majority of political parties have a small membership and are no more than a loose collection of like-minded persons, with no formal organisational structure. In these circumstances, it is easy for members of these political parties to obtain letters of support signed by anyone generally recognised as an official of the party. **[22f]**

FREEDOM OF ASSOCIATION AND ASSEMBLY

17.09 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) detailed a number of occasions during 2005 on which freedom of association was restricted. **[3i] (Section 2b)** The text of the proposed Constitution approved in May 2005 published by the Institute for Security Studies contains provision for the rights to set up trade unions and take part in their legal activities. **[27d]**

See also Section 35.01 on Employment rights

17.10 In comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "Procedures on registration and restrictions of political parties were ruled by law n. 90/007 of 18 July 18 1990, which was modified by the Law n. 90/009 of 18 December 1990, the Decree-Law n. 194 of 29 January 1999 and the law n. 001/2001 of 17 May 2001. Nowadays, the only law which is into force is the law n.04/002 of 15 March 2004." **[60b]**

17.11 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Profile 2005 also stated:

"New legislation governing political activity was passed in 2004. Political parties are free to hold meetings and campaign, but must first register with the Ministry of the Interior. This last restriction, which has been in place since 1999, is contested by the main political parties, such as the Union pour la démocratie et le progrès social (UDPS), which argue that they have been registered as political parties since the national conference in the early 1990s, and do not need to do so again. There are dozens of small opposition parties, but few are of significance, frequently being the vehicle for individuals some of whom have made it into the transitional government as ministers." **[30b] (p12)**

See also Section 17.01 on Political Affiliation

17.12 Freedom House stated in the Freedom in the World report for 2005 "The people of the DRC cannot change their government through democratic means. There are no elected representatives in the entire country." The same source stated "Freedom of assembly and association allowed by law is limited in practice." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

17.13 The USSD 2006 report also detailed a number of occasions during 2006 when freedom of assembly was restricted and stated that:

"The constitution provides for the right of freedom of peaceful assembly; however, the transitional government restricted this right in practice. The transitional government treated the right to assemble as subordinate to maintenance of public order and continued to require all organizers of public events to inform local authorities before holding a public event. According to the law, organizers are authorized to hold an event unless the local government denies authorization in writing within five days of notification. Security forces often dispersed unregistered protests, marches, or meetings and sometimes dispersed authorized protests and marches. **[3i] (Section 2b)**

17.14 The report went on to say: "Security forces restricted the rights of several political party members to organize, hold protests, campaign, and publicize

their views. Some domestic human rights NGOs claimed to have been harassed and monitored by members of the security forces. During the year transitional government security forces killed demonstrators while dispersing crowds. There were no reports of authorities taking action to address these killings". **[3i] (Section 2b)**

17.15 The same source reported: "The constitution provides for freedom of association; however, in practice the transitional government sometimes restricted this right. During the year the transitional government sometimes harassed political parties, including party leaders, and restricted the registration of at least one political party." **[3i] (Section 2b)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

OPPOSITION GROUPS AND POLITICAL ACTIVISTS

17.16 The World Report 2006 by Human Rights Watch (HRW) commenting on events in 2005 stated: "Security services committed election-related abuses throughout 2005, including the January shooting in Kinshasa of dozens of demonstrators protesting elections delays and the later detention of political activists for months without charge elsewhere in the country." **[5L] (Overview)** The same report also states: "In January and June 2005, security forces killed dozens of men, women, and children protesting electoral delays in Kinshasa, Mbuyi Mayi, Goma and other towns." **[5l] (Civil and Political Rights) [18au]**

17.17 The USSD 2006 report stated that "Individuals could freely declare their candidacies and stand for election as long as they legally registered. During the year the CEI disallowed the registration of five political parties for technical reasons, but registered more than 200 other political parties".

17.18 "Unlike in previous years, the government did not require political parties to apply for permits to hold press conferences. Security forces restricted the rights of several politicians, including members of the transitional government, to organize, protest, campaign, and publicise their views". **[3i] (Section 3)**

17.19 On Friday 10 March 2006, a demonstration by members of the UDPS in Kinshasa was broken up by armed riot police. The demonstrators were protesting that President Joseph Kabila had approved the electoral calendar allowing nominations and that UDPS demands for voter registration and UDPS participation in elections had not been met. There were reports that the police used tear gas and batons to disperse demonstrators. A Reuters reporter saw police drag at least ten demonstrators into the back of police trucks. The UN mission said that around 40 people were arrested, though one organiser of the demonstration, Franck Diongo, said he thought that up to 250 had been detained. Among those arrested was UDPS Secretary-General Remy Masamba. **[15z, 23c]**

17.20 On Wednesday 22 March 2006 demonstrators again took to the streets of Kinshasa to demand that the UDPS be integrated into the country's election organisational structures. The UDPS estimated the number of demonstrators at 5,000. **[18dt] [15bk]**

17.21 The USSD 2006 report stated that "on May 24, security forces surrounded the homes of 11 presidential candidates prior to a planned protest, allegedly for

their security. Security forces denied entry and exit of all persons throughout the day". **[3i] (Section 3)**

17.22 The report continued "on June 27, the ANR arrested 12 UDPS party members for arms possession and arbitrarily detained them in a military camp in Mbuji Mayi, Eastern Kasai Province. Four were released on June 29, four on July 1, and four on July 29. No charges were ever brought against those arrested. The UDPS boycotted the electoral process and some of its members initiated and threatened violence against would-be voters in the Kasai provinces before and during the first round of voting". **[3i] (Section 3)**

17.23 MONUC reported that ANR officers in Kalemie and Lubumbashi, Katanga Province, and Uvira, South Kivu Province, made more than 30 arrests for political reasons and mistreated and tortured some of the detainees who were members or supporters of political parties. There were no reports of authorities taking action against those responsible for these actions. **[3i] (Section 3)**

17.24 The United Nations Secretary-General (UNSG) reported on 2 August 2005 that during the previous three months "MONUC [had] documented an increase in the number of violations of human rights associated with the forthcoming elections, including the arbitrary arrest and detention of members of political opposition parties in several provinces, in particular Katanga, the Kasais, Orientale and Bas-Congo, and in Kinshasa." The UNSG report added "My Special Representative addressed a letter to President Kabila on 21 June concerning the difficulties faced by MONUC in accessing political detainees held in several detention facilities. While the Presidency has since indicated that the Government will facilitate such access, the Mission is still frequently prevented from monitoring political detainees." **[54g] (p11)**

17.25 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated:

"The murder of an influential member of the UDPS took place in November 2005. Alexandre Mbuyi was found dead in his car in early November, he was a figure of the party, very close to the UDPS vice-president of the Transitional Government and a member of the national committee of the UDPS. Here again the motive of the murder remains unknown."

17.26 On 10 April 2007 Radio Okapi reported that a peaceful march had taken place in Mbandaka organised by the Union of the Nation. The protesters said they were protesting against acts of looting carried out in broad daylight by the government, acts that Union of the Nation and MLC officials, who were natives of Equateur, were victims of in Kinshasa. The march started from the MLC headquarters and ended at the MONUC headquarters where a memo from the demonstrators, addressed to the UN representative in DRC and the US president was handed over by the MLC/Equateur federal chairman. **[64Ac]**

See also Section 6.15 on Elections; Section 8.117 on Katanga; Section 17.01 on Political affiliations; Annex B Political organisations

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

18. FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA

18.01 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on the 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported "The law provides for freedom of speech and of the press; however, the transitional government restricted these rights in practice and continued to violate press freedom during the year. There were several reports of security forces attacking, arresting, detaining, threatening, or harassing journalists. Authorities ordered several radio and television stations to temporarily cease operations for violating the media code of conduct, particularly during the election campaign". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.02 The same report stated that "individuals could privately criticize the transitional government, its officials, and private citizens without being subject to official reprisals, and during the year such criticism frequently appeared in the media; however, security forces arrested, detained, and harassed politicians and other high-profile figures for criticizing the president or other members of the transitional government", and that unlike in 2005 there were no reports of human rights activists self-censoring their reports of human rights abuses because of fear of arrest". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.03 The same source also reported: "the HAM, a quasi-governmental organization mandated by the transitional constitution, imposed sanctions on both privately owned and state-owned media during the year, particularly during the election campaign, for inciting ethnic hatred or violence and for violating media regulations intended to ensure balanced electoral reporting. The sanctions included broadcast suspensions of several days or weeks". The report continued "The HAM limited the number of print and broadcast media that could cover the official electoral campaign to those specifically accredited to do so by the HAM. **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.04 The Reporters sans Frontières (Reporters without Borders) (RSF) Annual Report 2005 on events in 2004 stated:

> "The DRC's journalists held a national congress in March [2004] to discuss this situation [threats against journalists] and the fact that the country has too many news media – 213 (officially-registered) privately-owned newspapers, 122 privately-owned radio stations, 12 public radio stations, 52 privately-owned TV stations, 10 public TV stations etc. Leading journalists from Kinshasa and all 11 provinces took part. At the end of a week of work, they agreed to set up two important new organizations. One was the Congo Media Watchdog (OMEC), whose responsibilities were to include a self-regulatory role and 'conciliation' between news media and persons who believe they have been libelled. The other was the Congo Press Union (UNPC), with a unifying role." **[7c]**

18.05 On 29 September 2006 the Human Rights Division of MONUC, The High Authority for the Media (HAM) and the United Nations Commission for Human Rights organised a forum under the theme "the responsibility of the media for the coming elections." The forum was aimed at reminding the media of their responsibilities in this period. At the forum the representative of MONUC raised some issues about the role of the media in the first round of the presidential and legislative elections. He also pointed out the weaknesses which had characterised the media, notably lack of respect for their

constitutional and legal obligations, lack of pluralism of information, incitement to hatred, as well as to the media's lack of unbiased reporting with regards to the different political actors. The President of HAM, Modeste Mutinga, stated that freedom of speech and opinion must take into account some fundamentals such as general interest, public order and freedom. **[56ad]**

See also Section 18.27 on Newspaper articles

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

JOURNALISTS

18.06 A number of reports from human rights organisations, including Human Rights Watch (HRW), RSF, the Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ), and the Congolese organisation, Journaliste en Danger (JED), have drawn attention to cases of harassment of newspaper and broadcasting journalists by the authorities. **[5l] (Civil and Political Rights) [5u] [7a] [7b] [7c] [19a] [19b] [19c] [19d] [19e] [19f] [19g] [19h] [19i] [63b]**

18.07 The HRW World Report 2006 commenting on events in 2005 stated "Authorities arrested and closed the operations of journalists who criticized those in power, such as a television station of Vice President Jean-Pierre Bemba, who is likely chief challenger of President Kabila in the up-coming elections." **[5l] (Civil and Political Rights)** RSF stated in its Annual Report 2005 commenting on events in 2004 that "The many news media were caught in a vice between the different factions, the many parties and the various influence networks jostling for power. The violence and climate of insecurity that has prevailed for many years in the provinces, especially in the north and east, makes it especially difficult for journalists to work there." **[7c]**

18.08 Freedom House also stated in the Freedom in the World report 2005 that "Despite some statutory protections, independent journalists are frequently threatened, arrested, or attacked by both rebel groups and government officials." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)** CPJ stated in its report 'Attacks on the Press 2004' that "Congolese journalists say they continue to work under the constant threat of imprisonment. DRC laws, notably the 1996 Press Law and the Penal Code, contain a wide range of criminal "press offences" that are frequently used to jail journalists, often without due process." **[19b]**

18.09 In 2005 the journalist Franck 'Ngyke' Kangundu, 52, who headed the political section of the independent Kinshasa-based daily La Référence Plus was killed. He and his wife were shot outside their home in Kinshasa. **[7d]** Three policemen and two accomplices were arrested for the killings. During a news conference the suspected ringleader, Second Lieutenant Mungande Kimbao Joel, denied having any part in the murders and said he only confessed under torture. **[18bw]** Subsequently members of the Congolese NGO, Journaliste En Danger (JED) received death threats following an article about their investigations into the killings. **[74c]** During a meeting with Reporters sans Frontieres (RSF) on 9 March 2006 President Kabila gave an undertaking that a 'public trial' would be held "before the presidential election." **[74d]** The trial of three suspects, two policemen and a soldier, commenced on 12 July 2006

before a military tribunal. The six judges did not read out the charges. One of the lawyers representing Ngyke's family said it was just the opening of the trial which involved the presentation of the three suspects who had refused to recognise the lawyers assigned to them, saying they had no earlier contact with them. A spokesman for Journaliste en danger (JED) alleged that Ngyke was killed because of an article on embezzlement of government funds. **[18cr]**

18.10 RSF also reported the comment of JED that "the truth or falseness of a journalist's allegations has no bearing under Congolese law in defamation actions. The courts do not try to establish whether what the journalist said is correct or not, they simply decide whether it 'damaged a person's honour or respect.' This lends itself to all kinds of abuses." **[7c]** USSD 2005 also stated: "The Ministry of Human Rights and the Ministry of Communication and Press continued to intervene on behalf of journalists facing prosecution and held occasional training workshops." **[3h] (Section 2a)**

18.11 On 5 April 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the state prosecutor had demanded the death penalty for the five men accused of killing Kangundu. The verdict was expected on 13 April. The defendants were being tried for murder, extortion, and the theft of arms. The initial charge of manslaughter was changed to murder by the military tribunal. JED stated that lawyers had "deplored the light manner in which the police and military court have handled the case" and the fact that despite numerous requests several people were not allowed to testify. The chief accused, 2nd Lieutenant Joel Muganda, who had admitted using the victim's cell phone, had asked the judge to try him alone and had denied that the other four were involved. **[65bt]**

18.12 On 16 April MONUC reported that 2nd Lieutenant Muganda and Staff Sergeant Papy Munongo were sentenced to death for murder, theft of arms and extortion, in the case of Franck Kangundu. The report pointed out that the death sentence had not been applied since 2003 in the DRC. A third soldier 2nd Lieutenant Didier Awatimbine, was given a life sentence for murder and extortion, while a civilian, Serge Obeze Kabungu, received five years for handling property stolen from Kangundu and his wife. Muganda's nephew was acquitted for lack of evidence. The Congolese state, judged to be responsible for its soldiers, was ordered to pay nearly three million dollars to the families of the victims and the Congo National Press Union. **[56bs]**

18.13 The local Journalists in Danger media rights group said that lawyers had "deplored the light manner in which the police and the military court have handled the case" and the fact that despite numerous requests several people had not been allowed to testify in the case. **[56bs]**

18.14 A Fact-Finding Mission Report on the DRC by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) dated October 2002 also stated "As far as attacks on press freedom are concerned, professional associations such as 'Journaliste en Danger' [JED] specialising in the position of the press in the DRC, keep a record of almost all interrogations, arrests, incidents of censure, etc." **[24a] (p20)** JED is also a member of the IFEX group, a Canadian-based organisation which is managed by Canadian Journalists for Free Expression and publishes reports from JED on its website. **[63b]**

18.15 In July 2006 a reporter with Radio France International (RFI), Ghislaine Dupont, was expelled from the DRC allegedly for not having the right papers, although according to RFI she "had carried a journalists' visa and was accredited by the United Nations Mission in Congo". She had been in the DRC to cover the elections, but the Congolese Information Ministry had complained about her impartiality and refused to grant her accreditation. **[19j, 65u]**

18.16 According to the Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ) several sources had told them in May 2006 that the Information Minister, Henri Mova Sakanyi, had pressured RFI to withdraw Dupont, while offering to accredit other RFI correspondents. The CPJ stated that "at that time, Mova told CPJ in a phone interview that Dupont's accreditation was being withheld because of alleged violations of accreditation rules and not due to the content of her work, but confirmed he had met with RFI management in Paris to complain about her." **[19j]**

18.17 This, together with two Rwandan journalists working for the news agency Reuters being refused entry to the country, led to the international committee accompanying the transition to democracy, known by its French acronym CIAT, which includes the ambassadors of the five UN Security Council permanent members, to call on the authorities to respect the freedom of the press, and warned that the DRC's image could suffer as a result of these actions. **[65v]**

18.18 The USSD 2006 report stated: "During the year there were reports of unidentified persons killing a journalist; kidnapping, beating, threatening, and harassing other journalists; and forcing at least one radio station to temporarily close. **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.19 The journalist killed was Bapuwa Mwamba who was shot dead at his home in Kinshasa by three armed men on 8 July 2006. He had already been attacked the previous March by men who stole his computer and telephone as well as cash. His killers also took one of his cell phones. Three people were arrested for the crime: Vungu Mbembo a former deserter from the Zairian Armed Forces Artillery Brigade; Mangenele Lowayi José, a former poacher; and Kunku Makwala Sekula. The three were arrested on 25 July 2006 in Matadi; a loaded FA gun, which may be the murder weapon, was found in the suspects' possession. The accused are also suspected of carrying out the earlier robbery in March 2006. The police believe Bapuwa was killed in a botched robbery attempt. The case file will be transferred to the Military General Prosecutors' Office of the DR Congo Armed Forces (FARDC), which will commence preparatory legal action. **[21o, 74i, 86c]**

18.20 On 17 July 2006 more than 300 journalists and media workers marched through central Kinshasa to the headquarters of MONUC, they were demanding greater security for the press. This followed a crackdown on the media in the run up to the polls. According to BBC monitoring crimes against journalists include killings, detention, anonymous death threats and beatings of local media practitioners. The protest of the local media practitioners culminated in 'No Media Day' on 18 July 2006, to protest at Bupuwa's death with most radio and television stations not broadcasting their news bulletins. **[65w]**

18.21 Human Rights Watch, in a briefing paper covering April and May 2006, details mistreatment of seven journalists and television technicians by the Republican Guard, agents of the special police, and unidentified assailants. The paper also states that another two journalists were detained by security forces, and that three others were arrested a few months earlier on charges of criminal defamation, "an accusation frequently invoked by officials to restrict legitimate freedom of expression". **[5v, 5w]**

18.22 The briefing paper goes on to say that in one threat delivered by e-mail on 20 May, two activists from the media watchdog Journaliste en Danger were told to choose their coffins. **[5v, 5w]**

18.23 According to BBC monitoring "while the government is believed to be behind most cases of intimidation of journalists, Human Rights Watch documented at least one case when a journalist fled the country after receiving threats form the opposition." **[95a]**

18.24 In another incident a journalist was arrested on 20 April following the publication of an article denouncing the embezzlement of funds and mismanagement of donations by the Protestant University of Congo (UPC). The Kinshasa/Gombe High Court ordered his release on 24 May, but he was kept in prison by the state prosecutor until 5 July 2006. During that time he was sentenced on 14 June 2006 to four months in prison and payment of US$5,000 in damages for "damaging allegations" against the UPC. JED with the journalist's authorisation launched an appeal on 26 June 2006. It is expected that the journalist will be tried again by the Kinshasa/Gombe High Court. **[63d]**

18.25 On 12 September 2006 the editor of the Kinshasa-based weekly 'Tapis Rouge', Feu D'or Bosange was arrested by judiciary inspectors and kept in a TGI (Kinshasa/Gombe High Court) cell before being transferred on 16 September to a Kinshasa prison. He was arrested for publishing an article on 16 August 2006, in which the editor accused the head of the public tax office of embezzling funds, which reportedly allowed him to buy four luxurious villas throughout Kinshasa, and to offer brand new cars to girlfriends and colleagues. The editor was released on bail on 25 September having spent 14 days in detention. Under his bail conditions he had to report twice weekly to the High Court. **[74p]**

18.26 According to Reporters without Borders Worldwide Press Freedom Index 2006, the DRC lies 142 out of 168. **[7f]**

18.27 On 10 January 2007, Congolese radio from Bukavu announced that the coordinator of Great Lakes Radio and Television RTVGL was attacked the previous night by armed men in army uniforms at his residence. They took reporting equipment of the television channel which had been reporting from Bukavu, an Acer laptop with remote internet connection, a digital camera, a mini tape recorder and important official documents. **[95ap]**

18.28 On 11 January 2007 the International Federation of Journalists (IFJ) condemned the retaliatory dismissal of 15 journalists and other employees of the private television channel Global Television (Global TV). They were barred from their offices by their management at the end of December after they asked for back pay. On 26 December, 2006, Global TV replaced 15

employees who were claiming payments for unremunerated work for periods of six to nine months. After making their claim the employees were dismissed and barred from their offices. Global TV which is owned by Mrs. Catherine NzuZi wa Mbombo, (who was a candidate in the recent presidential election), refused to respond to the DRC's National Union of Media Professionals (SNPP). **[74ad]**

18.29 On 11 January 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the editor of the privately owned weekly Le Moniteur had become the first journalist to be imprisoned since the elections in July 2006. He was sentenced to 11 months on charges of libelling the governor of Bas-Congo Province. Reporters without Borders stated "a journalist can be punished twice for the same offence in Democratic Republic of Congo if the plaintiff is sufficiently powerful and bent on revenge". The group claimed that the court should have waited before handing out the sentence for "libelling, insulting and spreading false rumours" about the official, since an appeal for the defendant was still pending before a higher court. The day before his arrest HAM suspended Le Moniteur's licence for six months in response to a separate complaint brought by the governor over the same case. He had objected to reports claiming that he used 45 million Congolese francs ($100,000) to pay government employees in his province in defiance of interior ministry instructions. **[65ax]**

18.30 Agence France Presse reported on 7 February 2007 reported that a radio journalist working for a station in Muanda in the Bas Congo region had been beaten up by a group of soldiers while investigating violence in the region. He had witnessed two young men being beaten by soldiers who accused them of having killed their commander. When the journalist intervened he was accused of being a spy and attacked in his turn. **[65bf]**

18.31 On 26 February 2007, allAfrica.com reported that Popol Ntula Vita, a reporter with the Kinshasa-based weekly 'La Cité Africaine', had been sentenced to three months in prison without parole and a fine of US$6,450 in damages by the Kalamu Peace Court in Boma, Bas-Congo province. He was prosecuted for "defamation and damaging allegations" against the local head of the public tax office Thomas Ndombasi and three of his colleagues. In an article published on 6 January 2007 the journalist accused Ndombasi and his colleagues of misappropriating funds from the issuing of vehicle licence plates. **[74aj]**

18.32 On 5 March allAfrica.com reported that Faustin Bela Mako, an assistant secretary in the Lumbashi section of the National Union of Congolese Federalists (UNAFEC), a political party in the Kabila coalition, and the publisher of a small newspaper called "Congo News", was severely beaten on 2 march 2007 by some 10 individuals identified by witnesses as being close to Gabriel Kyungu wa Kumwanza, president of UNAFEC/Katanga and a provincial member of parliament. Mako had written an article in issue 15 of "La Flèche Hebdo", a Lubumbashi-based periodical, a commentary in which he expressed support for Kisimba Ngoy, the national president of UNAFEC, and a member of parliament. Ngoy accused by his party of nominating someone who does not exist as minister of foreign trade in the current government. This affair is at the root of an open conflict between Kisimba and Kyungu, who have called for each others expulsion form the party. **[74ao]**

18.33 On 19 March 2007 allAfrica.com reported that Journaliste En Danger had sent a letter to the Kinshasa Military High Court's auditor general expressing concern over the prolonged detention of two journalists: Bosange Mbaka (aka "Che Guevara") of "Mambenga" magazine and Papy Ntembe Moroni, a cameraman for the privately-owned Canal Congo Télévision (CCTV). **[74at]**

18.34 Mbaka was arrested on 21 November 2006 during the fire at the Supreme Court, where he had been covering a hearing for his publication. He was charged by a military court with "theft of military property" for retrieving a mobile phone that was left in the courtroom when the fire broke out, despite the fact that he handed it over of his own accord later the same day to a guard stationed outside the court. Mbaka was immediately arrested and secretly held for 36 days in a cell at the Special Services Unit of Kinshasa police headquarters. During his time there he was questioned only once. He was then transferred to the Kinshasa central prison (CPRK) on 27 December 2006, where he remained in custody. **[74at]**

18.35 Papy Ntembe was arrested at his home during the night of 1 December 2006 by police who had come to interview his landlord, a Major Yawa, an officer with the Congolese Army (FARDC), who, like Ntembe, is a native of Équateur province. Ntembe was taken to Kin-Mazière where he was secretly held for 26 days before being transferred to CPRK, where he remained in custody. He was charged by a military court of "public insult" and "inciting hatred and violence". **[74at]**

18.36 The report continues, "More disturbingly, JED has learned from Ntembe's lawyers that the two journalists have been held under special confinement measures for more than a week. They may no longer receive visitors, including their lawyers. Curiously, JED has observed that the same measures appear to be applied disproportionately to detainees from Équateur. **[74at]**

18.37 On 24 April BBC Monitoring reported that Papy Ntembe Moroni had been released on 14 April 2007. The report went on to say that the "provisional" release was part of an action by the new Justice Minister that would see detainees who have served at least a quarter of their sentence, or who were irregularly detained, released in order to free up space in the country's overcrowded jails. He was forbidden from leaving town and had to report to magistrates twice a week. Ntembe said that he had suffered severe brutality during his detention because of his status both as a native of Equateur province, and as a journalist with the CCTV. The report continued to say that Bosange Mbaka is still being detained at the CPRK. **[95bo]**

18.38 On 29 March 2007 allAfrica.com reported that Reporters Without Borders had voiced concern about the fate of some 10 journalists and technicians working for three TV and radio stations owned by Jean-Pierre Bember who had to go into hiding after the three stations were forced to close on 21 March 2007. The broadcast signals of the stations were cut after the former vice-president claimed in a lingala-language interview that the army high command embezzled 500 million Congolese francs (approx. US$900,000) from the military payroll each month. **[65br] [74au]**

18.39 The same source stated that three journalists working for Bemba owned media, Solange Kwale, Basile Olon go, and Abou Zanga, had been receiving death threats and had had to take special safety measures. **[74au]**

See Section 6.09 Government
See Section 6.15 Elections

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

NEWSPAPERS

18.40 A Fact-Finding Mission Report on the DRC by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) dated October 2002 stated:

"No newspaper is the government's mouthpiece, although the papers can be divided into categories of pro-government and pro-opposition. Some papers enjoy government support. The press in the DRC enjoys, relatively speaking, a lot of freedom and is first and foremost an 'opinion press' and not an 'information press'. Some newspapers and journalists take this task particularly to heart and sometimes write very cutting articles about one person or another. This is why some observers say that the problem with the press lies partly in the attitude of the journalists themselves, given that they do not always correctly apply ethical and moral prescriptions. Generally, we can confirm that Joseph Kabila is proving to be less repressive towards journalists than was his late father." **[24a] (p17)**

18.41 Freedom House stated in the Freedom in the World report 2005 that "At least 30 independent newspapers are published regularly in Kinshasa but are not widely circulated beyond the city." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)** The EIU 2005 Country Profile also stated:

"There are many newspapers in Kinshasa, but only a handful are regularly printed and read. The main opposition newspapers are Le Potentiel, Le Phare, Tempête des Tropiques and La Référence Plus. Le Palmares and L'Avenir are the two main pro-government newspapers. Le Potentiel has the largest circulation, at 8,000 copies a day. There are few newspapers in the rest of the country. However, since the resumption of national air traffic, the Kinshasa newspapers are getting to cities in the rest of the country, if only in small quantities." **[30b] (p21)**

18.42 The USSD 2006 report further reported:

"A large and active private press functioned throughout the country, and a large number of daily newspapers were licensed to publish. The transitional government required every newspaper to pay a $500 (265,000 Congolese francs) license fee and complete several administrative requirements before publishing. While many newspapers remained critical of the transitional government, many showed bias toward it or particular political parties. Although there was no official newspaper, the government press agency published the Daily Bulletin, which included news reports, decrees, and official statements". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.43 According to a report in The East African published in Nairobi, on 26 September 2006 there are 176 newspapers and magazines in the country. **[74q]**

18.44 On 11 January 2007 Congolese Top Congo FM radio reported that HAM had suspended several Kinshasa media outlets for ethical and ideological violations. Two newspapers were suspended; Alerte Plus was suspended for one month, and Moniteur for six weeks. HAM emphasised that these punitive measures were intended to make the media chiefs and the announcers respect the standards regulating the advertising of alcoholic beverages. The media were accused of not respecting their programme schedules and of violating the morals of youth. **[95aq]**

18.45 The USSD 2006 reported that "unlike in the previous year, there were no reports of police seizing newspapers from street vendors". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.46 The same source also stated that "the transitional government used criminal libel laws to suppress criticism of political leaders, usually the head of state, and limit press freedom". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

NEWSPAPER ARTICLES

18.47 The CPJ report for 2003 stated that "[However,] limited financial resources hamper news gathering. Because journalists in the DRC remain severely underpaid, it is difficult for them to remain independent, and local sources say that many journalists are susceptible to bribes. According to JED, most local journalists have no contracts with their employers and often work on a project basis, so taking bribes is sometimes the only way journalists can support themselves." **[19a] (p3)** The RSF 2003 annual report also stated that "In the course of the year [2002], several press and journalists' associations deplored the insults, defamation, unfounded rumour and inaccurate reporting that too often appeared in the Congolese press." **[7a]**

18.48 A Special Report by the CPJ in September 2004, Fragile Freedom, also stated: "[And] though journalists believe that poverty is no excuse for keeping criminal sanctions for press offences on the books, many who spoke with CPJ also expressed concerns about the quality of journalism in the DRC. They cited the weak economy, low salaries, and poor working conditions as threats to the independence of journalists and media outlets. According to Kabeya Pindi Pasi, president of the Congolese Press Union UNPC, most journalists do not have work contracts, and many lack training." **[19c] (Low standards and pay)**

18.49 The CPJ report on 2004 also stated:

"Many Congolese journalists recognize the need to improve professional standards and keep ethnic and political propaganda out of the media. Three

new regulatory bodies have recently been launched to oversee the press, two of them created by journalists: the High Authority on Media (HAM), a public agency created under the peace accords; the Observatory of Congolese Media (OMEC); and the Press Card Commission of the Congolese National Press Union (UNPC). A national journalism congress in March 2004 created OMEC and UNPC." **[19b]**

18.50 A Fact-Finding Mission Report on the DRC by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) dated October 2002 stated:

"The relatively high price, that is 300FC (nearly US$1) [of a newspaper] is an obstacle for many Congolese. Consequently, no Kinshasa newspaper has a circulation of more than 2,500. The poor economic circumstances and the small circulation also prevent the papers from generating sufficient advertising revenue. This precarious financial situation affects firstly the quality of the writing. To minimise salary costs, the papers often employ students or trainees. Similarly, the papers cannot call on experts to write specialised articles. The journalists' low or non-existent pay often exposes them to a 'thank you for the arrangements' situation. Politicians as well as other figures, therefore, can pay 'to alter the editorial lines'. A number of observers confirm quite frankly that some articles are bought. Dishonest people sometimes pay journalists to write an article. So, in this sort of article you may read that Mr X or Mrs Y has disappeared without a trace and that there are fears for his/her life. It is very difficult to discover these lies because when an attempt is made to check the facts, these articles prove to be 'authentic' and actually published. … People with sufficient experience in this area still manage to decode these articles. The message is often all too clear and the tone overly moving." **[24a] (p18-19)**

18.51 The USSD 2006 also reported that "many journalists lacked professional training, received little if any salary, and were vulnerable to manipulation by wealthy individuals, government officials, and politicians who provided cash or other benefits to encourage certain types of articles". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.52 On 21 October 2006 HAM warned broadcasters and newspapers against inciting violence in the run up to the elections on 29 October. It criticised weekly *Le Soft International*, close to President Joseph Kabila, for again publishing an article which led to the regulators banning the paper in September. **[86i]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

RADIO, TELEVISION AND THE INTERNET

18.53 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Profile 2006 in September 2006 stated:

"Private radio and television stations thrive in Kinshasa; most are domestically owned and run. Raga-TV, Tele-Kin Malebo, Antenne-A and Tropicana-TV are the most widely watched broadcasters. There is a large number of religious radio and television stations. The state-run radio and television network, Radio et télévision nationale congolaise (RTNC), broadcasts locally, having ceased national coverage over a decade ago. In early 2002 MONUC launched Radio Okapi, a national radio network which broadcasts from Kinshasa. It has established local FM stations in Bukavu, Bunia, Goma, Kalemie, Kananga, Kindu, Kisangani and Mbandaka, and relays in Mbuji- Mayi, Butembo and Lubumbashi, gathering and broadcasting material from over 100 correspondents in these areas. The station provides the only truly national service and has won respect for competent and unbiased coverage."
[30d] (p21]

18.54 The BBC News on Line Country Profile on 3 February 2006 states that "there are dozens of private TV stations and more than 100 private radio stations, some of which broadcast news." The report lists the main television stations as:

- Radio-Television Nationale Congolaise (RTNC) – state-controlled terrestrial and satellite TV.
- Television Congolaise – government commercial station run by RTNC.
- Antenne A – private, commercial.
- Canal Z – commercial.
- Canal Kin – private.
- Raga TV – private.
- Radiotelevision Kin Malebo (RTKM) – private.

It lists the main radio stations as:

- La Voix du Congo – state-controlled, operated by RTNC, broadcasting in French, Swahili, Lingala, Tshiluba and Kikongo.
- Radio Okapi – UN-backed politically independent network, on FM and short wave.
- Raga FM – private network. **[15v]**

18.55 The UNHCR third periodic report of 3 May 2005 lists the following radio and television stations as at 30 May 2004:

94 radio stations:

- Kinshasa – 25;
- Bandundu – 6;
- Bas-Congo – 9:
- Kasaï Occidental – 13;
- Kasaï Oriental – 17;
- Katanga – 16;
- Equateur – 4;
- Province Orientale – 1;
- Grand Kivu (Nord Kivu, Sud Kivu and Maniema) – 3;

45 television channels:

- Kinshasa – 21;

- Bandundu – 1;
- Bas-Congo – 3;
- Kasaï Occidental – 4;
- Kasaï Oriental – 4;
- Katanga – 4;
- Equateur – 2;
- Province Orientale – 2;
- Grand Kivu (Nord Kivu, Sud Kivu and Maniema) – 4. **[60d]**

18.56 Freedom House stated in the Freedom in the World Report 2005 "The UN broadcaster, Radio Okapi, has expanded its coverage of the country to include several local languages. The Catholic Church operates the Elikya radio network throughout most of the country.… Although the government does not restrict access to the Internet, very few people can afford the connection costs or have computers and reliable electricity." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

18.57 According to a report in The East African published in Nairobi on 26 September 2006, there are 119 radio stations and 52 television stations in the DRC**. [74q]**

18.58 This figure agreed with that published by the International Crisis Group in their report Congo's Elections: making or breaking the peace dated 27 April 2006. The report stated:

"There are 119 radio stations in the Congo, more or less throughout the country; 52 television stations, some half of which broadcast in Kinshasa; and 176 newspapers and magazines, most with limited circulation." **[39h]**

The report went on to say that most of the media are affiliated to, or owned by politicians, and that although the management of state-run media was supposed to be shared between the peace deal signatories, it was not until August 2005 that its management was integrated and a director named from Kabila's party; which has led to bias. The report gives the example that during the referendum campaign 43 per cent of television time devoted to the referendum was given to those who supported it, and only eight per cent to opponents, whilst on state radio the ratio was 32:1. The report also states that in January 2006, the national conference of Kabila's People's Party for Reconstruction and Democracy (PPRD) was televised for over four hours, but no other party received similar coverage. This earned the station a minor sanction from the state media watchdog: not to broadcast political programmes for 48 hours. **[39h]**

18.59 USSD 2006 stated that:

"Radio remained the most important medium of public information due to limited literacy and the relatively high cost of newspapers and television. Numerous privately owned radio and television stations operated, in addition to two state-owned radio stations and one state-owned television station. The president's family and one vice president owned and operated their own television stations. Political parties represented in the transitional government could generally gain access to state radio and television". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.60 The same document also reported that the Government closed or banned radio and television stations during the year. For example on 19 July 2006, the

HAM closed for three days six television stations including government-owned outlets for violating regulations on election reporting. On August 16, the HAM placed 24-hour sanctions on Vice President Bemba's CCTV, state-owned National Radio-Television (RTNC-1), and the pro-Kabila Radio TV Armee de l'Eternel (RTAE) for inciting violence. The suspensions were a result of RTAE's presentation of footage of the lynching and torture of police officers at a July 27 campaign rally for Vice President Bemba in Kinshasa; RTNC-1's extensive coverage of the police officers' funeral, during which the minister of the interior blamed the killings on Vice President Bemba's MLC party; and CCTV's presentation of footage of a 1998 bombing by then president Laurent Kabila's forces in Equateur Province. **[3i] (Section 2a)**

18.61 During the 2006 election campaign there were several attacks on radio and television stations throughout the country. On 14 May 2006, armed police ordered the electricity to be cut in the district where the Kinshasa-based broadcaster Radiotélévision Message de Vie (RTMV) broadcasts its signal, which effectively shut down the station for three days. On 22 May 2006 armed assailants stormed into the offices of RTMV, where they destroyed equipment and forced the station off the air. Sources claimed that the assailants were state security agents dressed in civilian clothes. **[63e]**

18.62 Local journalists believe the move was intended to prevent RMTV from broadcasting the arrest of the evangelist pastor Fernanado Kuthino, whose church owns RTMV and who expressed political views at a rally on 14 May 2006. **[63e]**

18.63 Interviewed on 15 May on public radio channel RTNC, the Kinshasa Governor accused Kuthino of inciting hatred and division during his preaching. He also claimed to have discovered arms at the pastor's residence. The trial by a military tribunal of Pasteur Kuthino (and two co-defendants) was concluded on 16 June. All four were found guilty of charges of attempted murder, criminal association and the illegal possession of arms. Kuthino was sentenced to 20 years in prison. Amnesty International believes that the accusations against the men were politically motivated **[11m] [63e] [65ai]**

See also Section 21.22 Armée de Victorie

18.64 Journaliste en Danger (JED) documented three cases in April 2006, in which radio and television antennas belonging to politicians in Butembo, Lodja, and Kisanga, were sabotaged. **[63e]**

18.65 On 30 June 2006, agents from the Congolese National Police's intelligence services arrested the news director of RAGA TV at his office and took him to the Gombe neighbourhood prison. He was released later that night and ordered to cease live coverage of the opposition demonstrations. **[7e]**

18.66 Later that same evening a technician for the station was arrested and detained at the same prison for a few hours and later released. He was accused of continuing to broadcast programmes despite the police's suspension order. **[7e]**

18.67 On 1 July 2006, the radio and television stations RAGA FM, RAGA TV and RAGA Plus ceased broadcasting. Police arrived at RAGA's headquarters in Kinshasa, and cut the various stations' transmissions and seized equipment.

This was done without a warrant. According to Reporters without Borders, that same afternoon under police pressure, the DRC's media regulatory body HAM, suspended RAGA FM and RAGA TV for ten days, on the pretext that the stations aired "biased reports" about demonstrations that had taken place on 30 June 2006. **[7e]**

18.68 A camera operator with the French public station RFO/AITV, was arrested by members of the President's personal guard in Kinshasa, and held at the Colonel Tshatshi military base in Kinshasa. He was released later that evening. **[7e]**

18.69 A reporter from the privately-owned station Antenne A (AA), was arrested in his newsroom as he was hosting a programme; he was taken together with the AA programming director, to the Gomba neighbourhood prison. Both journalists were released that evening. **[7e]**

18.70 A journalist and camera operator from the privately-owned Radio Télé Kin Malebo (RTKM), were arrested early that same morning as they were shooting footage in Kinshasa. They were detained in police cells and released in the early afternoon. **[7e]**

18.71 In Kitwit, the editor-in-chief of the local Catholic Church-owned community radio station TOMISA, was beaten up and injured by soldiers. The incident occurred as he was covering a march by opposition supporters from the Parti Lumumbiste Unifié (PALU). **[7e]**

18.72 On 31 August 2006 it was reported by allAfrica.com that at least a dozen journalists, presenters and technicians working for Canal Kin Television, a private television station owned by the Vice-President Jean-Piére Bemba, had complained about attacks and threats they had received from unknown persons over several days. Some claimed that they had received visits from unknown persons as well as receiving anonymous phone calls threatening them with death if they did not stop working for Mr Bemba. Others claimed to have been targeted by armed men, which had forced them to go into hiding. **[74j]**

18.73 On 18 September it was reported that fire had broken out in the offices of CCTV and CKTV. According to Journalists en danger, as reported by allAfrica.com, journalists and technicians working for the channels were surprised by a sudden "explosion", which was followed by a huge flame. The fire spread rapidly on the third floor of the building which houses the channels' editorial offices, and studios. Witnesses stated that important equipment was damaged and persons inside the building were injured. The general manager of CCTV suffered serious burns. The television stations resumed broadcasting four days later on 22 September 2006. **[15bc] [74l] [74o]**

18.74 On the same day it was reported by RAGA FM that High Media Authority (HAM) had suspended the broadcast 'Big Issues' by Radio Tele Groupe L'Avenir, (RTGA), for a period of one month. This programme is also broadcast by two other television channels: Digital Congo, and Radio-Television Nationale Congolaise (RTNC). **[95b]**

18.75 HAM was of the opinion that statements by two politicians during the broadcast were against the political code of ethics, and were a hindrance to

the ongoing enquiry into the disturbances of 20 to 22 August 2006. Both politicians were also suspended on all Congolese media and HAM called on the court to enforce the decision. **[95b]**

18.76 On 25 September, the BBC reported that the HAM had put a broadcasting embargo on four politicians for a period of 15 days for broadcasting statements inciting xenophobia, demonising political opponents, and exalting "Congolese Identity" and other forms of discrimination. Another politician was suspended for 30 days for advocating "Congolese Identity", and two others were suspended for 60 days for having made outrageous statements against a public authority. **[95f]**

18.77 On the 23 September HAM issued a warning to the directors of Canal Congo Television and Canal Kin Television, and forbade them from broadcasting statements relating to "Congolese Identity", and wording such as "bird" or "chicken" when referring to a political opponent, or to referring to Vice–President Bemba as President of the Republic. **[95f]**

18.78 HAM had also suspended Radio Sankuru Liberte which broadcasts in Katakokombe, Kasai Oriental Province for 45 days. **[95f]**

18.79 On 27 September HAM suspended Francis Kalombo a parliamentarian from President Joseph Kabila's Peoples Party for Reconstruction and Democracy from any access to the media for two weeks for breaking election rules. HAM said that he had "made slanderous remarks, hurtful insinuations and incited hate and scorn for his political rivals." **[65ad]**

18.80 On the same day HAM suspended private television channel Moliere TV which was also given a 48-hour suspension for breaking election rules. **[65ad]**

18.81 On 8 October it was reported that HAM had banned Ambassador Theodore Mugalu (phonetic), a supporter of Joseph Kabila, and the Reverend Theodore Ngoy, the spokesman for Jean-Pierre Bemba, from going on air for seven days. The two men were accused of making defamatory remarks demonising political opponents. **[95q]**

18.82 On the 12 October armed men invaded a satellite relay station belonging to Rentelsat, National Satellite Telecommunications Network and destroyed the transmitter for a television station belonging to Jean-Pierre Bember, 15 kms to the south of Lubumbashi. Police sources stated that the three policemen who were guarding the station were tied up and beaten by a group of unidentified men. **[95r]**

18.83 On 15 October Radio Okapi reported that private radio and television stations in the town of Kananga had not been on air since 14 October. The stations were observing "days without media" to protest against a decision by HAM to suspend for 30 days all commercials on the local stations on grounds of non-respect for norms. The officials of the radio and television stations termed the move dangerous, and accused HAM of only wanting to bar stations from transmitting programs that sensitize the population to participate massively in the upcoming presidential election. **[95ao]**

18.84 On 21 October the HAM warned broadcasters and newspapers against inciting violence in the run up to the elections on 29 October. The regulator

told Radio Liberte Kin (Ralik) controlled by Jean-Pierre Bember, to cease broadcasting live political programmes where callers are given free rein to voice their opinions, some of which could incite violence. **[86i]**

18.85 On 31 October the HAM decided to take disciplinary action against Congolese National Radio and Television (RTNC) for duration of 48 hours. The authority criticised the official media station for not having broadcast an interview with Jean-Pierre Bemba. According to HAM this was a violation of the rules of equality, impartiality, objectivity and neutrality which the media should demonstrate. The ban only applied to the radio section. **[95t]**

18.86 On 5 November in response to supporters of both candidates in the election claiming victory before the results had been announced, the HAM criticised the behaviour of the supporters, and banned five of them from the air. They were Olivier Kamitatu of the Alliance of the Presidential Majority (AMP), and Joseph Olenghankoy, Roger Lumbala, Gaston Dinko (phonetic), Justine Kasdabuvu for the union of the Nation. **[95s]**

18.87 On 11 November a report by Journaliste en Danger (JED) called for a radical reform of state-owned radio and television stations so that they might effectively serve the public interest. The report notes that during the election campaign a large number of the Congolese media failed to live up to their role. A summary of the report in English by IFEX goes on to state:

"As the D.R. Congo was organizing its first 'free, democratic and transparent' general elections since the country's independence, a propaganda press committed to defending the political interests of its own candidates and demonizing its political adversaries, to shamefully exploiting macabre images, to inciting revenge and accusations and to justifying crime was born, cementing political tensions around it throughout the elections. Worst of all, state-owned radio and television stations took part in the general decline, by siding almost exclusively with their respective candidates.

"JED believes this war of attrition between privately-owned and state-owned media outlets and between the two main political forces set the stage for the armed clashes which occurred in Kinshasa between 20 and 22 August 2006, following the announcement of the results of the first round of presidential elections.

"Since that time, and in the face of these dangerous breaches of ethics, the press has been placed under tight surveillance, not only by the governments' own services but by the international community gathered in the country under CIAT (Comité International de l'Accompagnement de la Transition), who have stepped up their response in the form of thinly-veiled threats, warnings and sanctions - justified or not - against the media.

"In its report, entitled: 'Press freedom during the election period', JED also notes that the struggle against incitement to hatred and violence, while noble in principle, has allowed the media regulator (Haute autorité des médias - HAM) to exercise systematic censorship on the privately-owned media, thereby restricting the democratic debate so greatly needed during election period, while the state-owned media has been usurped by the ruling party.

"The stigmatization of the press, combined with a generalized atmosphere of political intolerance, has resulted in an increase in acts of violence targeting journalists and certain media outlets. In one instance, a station in Kisanga, a suburb of Lubumbashi, was attacked by gunfire causing at least one victim". **[63g]**

18.88 On 13 November the World Association of Community Radio Broadcasters condemned the suspension of seven radio stations and three television stations by HAM. The decision was taken on 8 November 2006 with immediate effect "until the delivery of (the media outlets') programme schedules to the HAM". The radio stations suspended were:

- Radio Réveil FM
- Radio ECC
- Radio Elikya
- Radio Mirador
- RTP
- Canal Futur
- Radio Parole de L'Eternal

The three television stations were:

- Mirador TV
- Moliere TV
- RTP **[74x]**

18.89 On 12 November a Kinshasa correspondent for Radio France's overseas division, RFO, and his cameraman were attacked by guards of the minister of the interior and security, General Denis Kalume Numbi, as they attempted to interview a local pastor, Theodore Ngoy, a member of Jean-Pierre Bemba's inner circle. As they were interviewing the pastor the guards turned up and threatened to kill the pastor. They then turned on the journalists, and demanded they hand over their equipment. The men were taken to General Kalume's office, where he eventually surrendered the equipment after intervention by MONUC forces, but not before removing the tape with the recording. **[63h]**

18.90 According to MONUC, a journalist of a private television station RTK was allegedly arrested by the PNC Special Services in Kinshasa, on 25 November 2006. He was arrested during a live TV broadcast on the insecurity of the city of Kinshasa caused by a lack of electricity in several areas. The police had allegedly advised the journalist to control the interventions of callers to his live programme before they visited the station. A cameraman arrested with him was released the following day; the journalist was detained until 29 November. **[56am]**

18.91 On 27 November 2006 Reporters Without Borders and its local partner JED called on the Congolese authorities to explain why they had been holding two journalists since 21 November 2006 without bringing charges against them. Clément Nku, a cameraman with Bemba-owned Canal Congo Télévision was arrested after filming events at the Supreme Court. His family believe he was arrested for filming policemen taking off their uniforms and fleeing from clashes with Bemba supporters. He has been held without charge at the Kinshasa Provincial Inspectorate (IPK), the police headquarters. Bosange Mbaka a reporter with the magazine "Mambenga" was arrested near the scene of the clashes. According to IFEX he has been held illegally at the headquarters of the police's Special Services Unit, known as "Kin Mazière". **[63j]**

18.92 On 11 January 2007 Congolese Top Congo FM radio reported that HAM had suspended several Kinshasa media outlets for ethical and ideological violations, and that sanctions were also imposed on some programme directors. The broadcast of any advertisements was prohibited for seven days on RTGA, Canal Congo, and Mirador Television, and for three days on Radio Liberte Kinshasa. The programme directors of RTGA, CCTV, and Mirador TV were given 15-day suspensions. The programme director of Hope TV received a warning. HAM emphasised that these punitive measures were intended to make the media chiefs and the announcers respect the standards regulating the advertising of alcoholic beverages. The media were accused of not respecting their programme schedules and of violating the morals of youth. HAM has also committed the media from advertising alcoholic beverages very late at night. **[95aq]**

See Section 6.15 Elections

18.93 On 1 March 2007, the BBC reported that a new community radio station had been launched in Walikale, North Kivu, and was presided over by the North Kivu divisional chief for information and the media. The station had started broadcasting civil education and news programmes two months previously. **[95bn]**

18.94 On 22 March The Christian Science Monitor reported on Interactive Radio for Justice a radio station in Bunia started in 2005 that now broadcasts across Ituri from the local station Canal Revelation answering listener's questions about law and justice in the DRC. The programme was started and is run by Wanda Hall, a former International Criminal Court employee. The programme also has a web site. **[120a]**

18.95 On 8 March 2007 Journaliste En Danger (JED) condemned the police invasion of the Congolese National Radio-Television (RTNC) studios in Butembo, North Kivu province, and the interruption of a live programme reporting on the prevailing insecurity in the city. According to JED on 7 March a group of police officers, acting under orders from the mayor, invaded the studios of RTNC's local station, following which RTNC's signal was interrupted, and two journalists were assaulted prior to being taken to the mayor's office, where they were ordered to stop reporting on security problems in the city. According to the mayors office claimed that RTNC had continued to distribute a civil society group press release requesting that merchants observe a one-day strike action to protest the prevailing violence in Butembo, where a teacher had been killed by a soldier on 3 march. JED reported that since this

incident at 9:00 hrs local time, RTNC-Butembo had not resumed broadcasting but would do so from that evening. **[117a]**

18.96 On 29 March 2007 allAfrica.com reported that the broadcast signals of three television and radio stations owned by Jean-Pierre Bemba – Canal Kin Télévision (CKTV), Canal Congo Television (CCTV) and Radio Liberté Kinshasa (Ralik) – had been cut on 21 March 2007 after Bemba claimed in a Lingala-language interview that the army high command embezzled 500 million Congolese francs (approx. US$900,000) from the military payroll each month. During the clashed that took place over the next two days the studios of CKTV and CCTV were attacked and ransacked. According to all.Africa.com it seemed probable that the attack was the work of troops as virtually no civilians were on the streets during the fighting. **[65br] [74au]**

18.97 The same source reported that during a meeting with Journalist (sic) in Danger (JED) the DRC Information Minister claimed that the Bemba-owned stations' broadcasts were cut by the company that that manages TV signals in Kinshasa because of unpaid debts. However, when contacted by JED a representative of the company confirmed that CCTV was behind with payments, but said there was "never any question of turning off its signal". **[74au]**

18.98 On 5 April 2007 BBC Monitoring reported that Radio ODL (Organisation for the development of Luebo) had been closed down on 17 March 2007. The local authority in Luebo, Kasai province, had accused it of airing hate messages and appeals for civic disobedience. An investigation carried out by HAM could not confirm the accusations and lifted the ban on 20 March 2007. However, the district authorities maintained their position and refused to withdraw the soldiers and policemen who had blocked the entrance to the radio premises. The Luebo territorial administrator admitted receiving orders from HAM to lift the ban, and he referred the matter to the district commissioner who was supposed to implement the measure. However, when asked, the district commissioner claimed to be unaware of the HAM decision. MONUC expressed concern over the matter. **[95bn]**

18.99 The EIU 2006 Country Profile also stated "There are several local Internet service providers." **[30b] (p21)** The same source noted, however, that "The state-owned fixed-line telephone operator, Office national des postes et télécommunications (OCPT), is close to collapse. As a result, the use of cellular services has surged since 1993, and subscriber numbers reached more than 1 million in 2003. **[30b] (p21]** The CIA World Factbook 2005 reported with regard to the telephone system "general assessment: poor; domestic: barely adequate wire and microwave radio relay service in and between urban areas; domestic satellite system with 14 earth stations." **[13]**

18.100 The USSD 2006 report dated 6 March 2007 stated that "The transitional government did not restrict access to the Internet or monitor e-mail or Internet chat rooms. Individuals and groups could engage in the peaceful expression of views via the Internet, including by e-mail. Private entrepreneurs made Internet access available at moderate prices through Internet cafes in large cities throughout the country. Poor infrastructure and high prices limited the ability of all but the wealthiest to have Internet access in their homes". **[3i] (Section 2a)**

See Also Section 6.15 Elections

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

19. HUMAN RIGHTS INSTITUTIONS, ORGANISATIONS AND ACTIVISTS

GENERAL

19.01 A number of international organisations, including Human Rights Watch (HRW), Amnesty International (AI), Freedom House and the International Crisis Group (ICG) have issued reports in the past year drawing attention to continuing serious abuses of human rights in the DRC, and lack of government control, particularly in the east of the country. **[5l] (Overview) [5m] [5o] [11c] [11d] [11e] [11f] [11g] [39a] [39b] [39c] [39d] [39e] [66]**

19.02 The Amnesty International (AI) report of 2006 covering events in 2005 stated "Slow progress was made in building security, justice and respect for human rights after nearly a decade of war. Tens of thousands of people died in continuing conflict or from preventable disease and starvation. Extrajudicial executions and other unlawful killings, arbitrary arrests, unlawful detentions, acts of torture or ill-treatment, and life-threatening prison conditions were reported across the country. The security forces used indiscriminate or excessive force to break up political protests. Ethnic tensions were manipulated for political ends in politically or militarily strategic areas, including Katanga and North-Kivu provinces. Insecurity persisted in eastern Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC), where war crimes were committed by Congolese armed factions and foreign armed groups from Rwanda and Uganda, including unlawful killings, rape, torture and the use of child soldiers. The government and the international community largely failed to address the immense humanitarian needs of a population brought about by insecurity, displacement and lack of access to humanitarian and medical care".." **[11f] (Overview)**

19.03 The HRW World Report 2006, commenting on events in 2005, stated:

"Focused on assuring elections, few Congolese or outsiders worked effectively to curb ongoing violence against civilians or to address crucial post-conflict challenges, such as delivering justice for the many grave violations of international humanitarian law committed in Congo in the last decade." **[5l] (overview]**

19.04 The same report states:

"In 2005, combatants from armed groups as well as government soldiers deliberately killed, raped, and abducted civilians and destroyed or looted their property in repeated attacks, particularly in eastern Congo. A feeble justice system failed to prosecute these recent crimes and did nothing to end impunity [sic] for war crimes and crimes against humanity committed during the previous two wars." **[5l] (overview]**

19.05 The HRW also states:

"In January and June 2005, security forces killed dozens of men, women, and children protesting electoral delays in Kinshasa, Mbuyi, Mayi, Goma and other towns." **[5L Civil and Political Rights] [18au]**

19.06 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported that "in all areas of the country, the human rights record remained poor, and numerous serious abuses were committed. Unlawful killings, disappearances, torture, rape, and arbitrary arrest and detention by security forces increased during the year, and the transitional government took few actions to punish violators. Harsh and life-threatening conditions in prison and detention facilities; prolonged pre-trial detention; lack of an independent and effective judiciary; and arbitrary interference with privacy, family, and home also remained serious problems. Security forces continued to recruit and retain child soldiers and to compel forced labour by adults and children. They also continued to abuse press freedom, particularly during the election campaign. Also during the campaign, broadcast stations owned by Vice President Jean-Pierre Bemba promoted ethnic hatred. The transitional government continued to restrict freedoms of assembly and movement; government corruption remained pervasive; and security forces restricted Non-governmental organizations (NGOs). In addition, societal discrimination against women and ethnic minorities, trafficking in persons, child labour, and lack of protection for workers' rights continued to be pervasive throughout the country". **[3i] (Overview)**

19.07 "Armed groups continued to commit numerous, serious abuses--some of which may constitute war crimes--including unlawful killings, disappearances, and torture. They also recruited and retained child soldiers, compelled forced labour, and committed serious sexual abuses and other possible war crimes". **[3i] (Overview)**

19.08 "There was major improvement in one area: the country held its first democratic national elections in more than 40 years. More than 70 percent of registered voters participated in the first round of elections, and more than 65 percent participated in the second round. A freely elected National Assembly took office September 24. In addition, during the year the transitional government supported prosecution of serious human rights abuses. It transferred a former militia leader to the International Criminal Court (ICC) to face charges of recruitment of child soldiers, and a military court sentenced seven soldiers to life imprisonment for crimes against humanity". **[3i] (Overview)**

19.09 The Country Profile of 20 February 2007 by the Foreign and Commonwealth Office noted;

" Abuses of human rights and humanitarian standards by the remaining rebel militias and Congolese army continue at a high level. There are frequent reports of summary execution of civilians, widespread rape and sexual violence, banditry and forced labour. Ethnic tensions are high in the east and north-east of the country. Pockets of violence continue to displace civilians and humanitarian needs are acute in many parts of the country. Reports of intimidation and arbitrary arrest of human rights workers, journalists and political leaders were particularly high during the election period. Justice for victims of human rights abuses has been sparse, but in 2006 some trials were carried out in the DRC, and perpetrators of abuses sent to prison. 2006 also saw the transfer of former militia leader Thomas Lubanga to the International Criminal Court, on charges of war crimes". **[22g]**

19.10 AI, HRW, ICG and other observers also referred to the failure of the different factions of the previous conflict to put aside their competing interests in the interests of national unity, and to the lack of political will to make progress with setting up integrated state structures. **[5k] (Overview) [11f] (Overview) [30b] (p9) [39a] (Overview) [39c] (Overview) [39d] (p3)** The HRW World Report 2006 stated that the transitional government of the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC) crippled by continuing conflict among its four main component parties ended two years in power with much of the eastern region still not under its control.. **[5l] (Overview)**

19.11 The United Nations (UN) Secretary-General commented in a report of 28 December 2005 to the UN Security Council that "Serious human rights violations committed by FARDC and national police personnel against civilians continue to be reported..... Restrictions on freedom of expression have also continued. **[54h p11]**

19.12 A statement issued by Amnesty International on 22 February 2006 called on the DRC government to take concrete steps to identify and bring to justice individuals, including state officials, responsible for threatening human rights activists. The report goes on to say:

"Human rights defenders in DRC often work in conditions of extreme danger. Congolese activists have previously been victims of torture, extrajudicial execution and arbitrary arrest. In most areas the local political and military authorities are hostile to the activities of the local NGOs, which they fear may expose their involvement in human rights violations. The activists are frequently called in by the authorities for questioning or to settle so-called 'administrative matters' that are in reality thinly disguised acts of intimidation; their offices are subject to unannounced arbitrary visits by security officials. In some cases, human rights activists have been threatened with death at gunpoint. On 31 July 2005, human rights activist Pascal Kabungulu Kibembi, the Secretary-General of Héritiers de la Justice (Heirs of Justice), a leading human rights organization, was murdered at his home in the eastern city of Bukavu, allegedly by soldiers." **[11i] (Background)**

19.13 On 1 April 2006 Hubert Tshiswaka the Director of the human rights organisation Action contre l'impunité por les droits humains (ACIDH), (Action Against Impunity for Human Rights), based in Lubumbashi, Katanga, received death threats. His organisation had published two press releases, the first called on the electorate not to vote for the "alleged perpetrators of human rights abuses", and called on them to vote for candidates able to promote human rights. In apparent response to the press release ACIDH workers received threatening letters from the Union nationale des federalistes au Congo (UNAFEC), a coalition member with President Kabila's party in the elections. The party is headed by the Minister of Justice, Honorius Kisimba Ngoy, and the letters accused Tshiswaka of "inciting ethnic hatred" and of being a representative of the migrants from Kasai province. The second press release condemned UNAFEC's creation of a youth wing which they had previously used as militia to intimidate their opponents, and called for all youth wings to be disbanded. On 1 April 2006 a letter from UNAFEC accused Tshiswaka of being a UDPS supporter, and that UNAFEC would no longer tolerate his "campaign of indoctrination and incitement to hatred." That evening Tshiswaka received an anonymous telephone call from a man who told him "you are enjoying it, we will sort you out. What you write will lead to

your death." On 12 April an article in the newspaper Le Lushois which is run by the Secretary-General of UNAFEC entitled "Hubert Tshiswaka is inciting tribal hatred in Katanga. His object is to sabotage the election." [11n]

19.14 The twenty-first report form the UNSG in June 2006 stated that progress on the promotion and protection of human rights had been mixed. The report went on to say that although the State Security Court was abolished following the promulgation of the new Constitution in February 2006, the fate of those whose cases were pending at the time remains unclear. **[54i]**

19.15 The same report states that although the amnesty law was promulgated in January 2006, to date only 58 convicted prisoners have been granted amnesty for acts of war, and none for political infringements, which had raised concerns that the application of the law could be limited and discriminatory. Meanwhile, the Supreme Court had issued a non-binding advisory opinion stating that the murder of a head of State is not a political crime. Those convicted of killing the late President Laurent Kabila are therefore unlikely to benefit from the amnesty. **[54i]**

19.16 The twenty-second report of the UNSG lists a number of human rights abuses that took place between June and September 2006. On 30 June heavily armed FARDC troops deployed to prevent a political demonstration, and unused to crowd control fired indiscriminately at protesters after a soldier was killed by the "enraged" crowd. Thirteen people were killed and twenty injured. **[54j]**

19.17 The twenty-second report of the UNSG states that the Republican Guard committed a number of politically-motivated human rights violations during the electoral campaign, including the arbitary arrest of journalists, the intimidation of presidential candidates and their families and ill-treatment of detainees arrested for political reasons. **[54j]**

19.18 On 20 June 2006, 42 soldiers were sentenced by a military court in Mbandaka for murder and rape, as crimes against humanity, committed during a mutiny on 3–5 July 2005. **[54j]**

19.19 On 21 November 2006 Marie-Thérèse Nlandu Mpolo-Nene, leader of the Parti pour la Paix au Congo (Congo-Pax), and a Supreme Court lawyer, was arrested by agent of the Special Services police. She was detained in Kinshasa's central prison. She had stood as a candidate in the presidential election, and was engaged as a lawyer representing Jean Pierre Bember in his appeal against the results of the second round of presidential elections. Six male associates were also held at the central prison, and may have been tortured or ill-treated. She was arrested when she went to Kin-Mazière police station, the headquarters of the Special Services police, to visit and bring food to the six men. She was charged with organising an insurrectionary movement and legal possession of firearms. The first charge may relate to an impromptu speech that she made to supporters of Jean Pierre Bemba outside the Supreme Court on 20 November 2006, which was later broadcast on television, in which she reportedly called on the supporters to exercise their right to protest "in a disciplined way". **[11r]**

19.20 The trial began before a military court on 22 December 2006, and was adjourned on 3 January 2007, to allow Marie-Thérèse Nlandu to receive

medical treatment for a chest infection and high blood pressure. Her health had deteriorated in custody, reportedly due to poor prison conditions. The trial resumed on 24 January 2007. **[11s]**

19.21 A report from MONUC on 9 February 2007 stated that according to the Christian Solidarity Worldwide (CSW), the military court was adjourned on 31 January 2007 when three prosecution witnesses admitted in court that they had received money from the government to incriminate Mrs. Nlandu. When the court reconvened on 7 February, the prosecution played an interview in which they believed Mrs. Nlandu had incited insurrection. However, observers claimed that in reality the interview showed Mrs. Nlandu asking supporters of Jean Pierre Bemba to remain calm. **[56au]**

19.22 A further report on 23 February 2007 according to Christiantoday, the trial was mired by further confusion when the military judges failed to appear for a second time in eight days. A reportedly "very weak" Mrs. Nlandu was brought to court on 21 February, after the judges had failed to appear at the court on 14 February. Once again the judges failed to arrive, and there has been no official explanation. Local sources describe the non-appearance of the military judges as the latest ploy to indefinitely extend Mrs. Nlandu's imprisonment and to deny her access to much needed medical attention. **[116]**

19.23 On 30 April 2007 the Independent on Line reported that Mrs Nlandu had been acquitted by the military tribunal together with nine other defendants. The case against Marie-Therese N'Landu Nene, her driver, her press attaché and the other accused was not established, the head of the court declared at the end of the four-month-long trial. "In consequence, the tribunal…acquits the accused and orders the return of their assets that were seized," notably a car and telephones, he said. **[86o]**

TREATMENT OF NON-GOVERNMENT ORGANISATIONS (NGOS)

19.24 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2005 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated:

"The main Kinshasa-based domestic human rights organizations included ASADHO, VSV, Groupe Jeremie, the Committee of Human Rights Observers, and the Christian Network of Human Rights and Civic Education Organizations. Prominent organizations operating in areas outside Kinshasa included Heirs of Justice in Bukavu, South Kivu Province; Lotus Group and Justice and Liberation in Kisangani, Orientale Province; and Justice Plus in Bunia, Ituri District. The transitional government's human rights bodies met with domestic NGOs and sometimes responded to their inquiries but took no known actions". The report also stated that "There were reports that local NGOs which did not pay bribes to local officials were subjected to lengthy registration requirements". **[3i] (Section 4)**

19.25 The report also said that "unlike in 2005, there were no reports of domestic NGOs censoring their own reports about human rights abuses or corruption by authorities. **[3h] (Section 4)**

19.26 USSD 2006 stated that "The transitional government cooperated with multilateral organizations and permitted international humanitarian agencies access to conflict areas. A number of senior UN officials visited the country

during the year, including Under Secretary General for Peacekeeping Jean-Marie Guehenno and Under Secretary General for Political Affairs Ibrahim Gambari. **[3i] (Section 4)**

For further information see relevant sections, including:

Section 3.04 on Events of 2005
Section 6.01 on Political system
Section 8.01 on Security situation
Section 8.15 on Security Situation – Eastern DRC
Section 10.20 on Police; torture
Section 11.01 on Military service
Section 14.01 on Arrest and detention; legal rights
Section 16.01 on Death penalty
Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly
Section 22.01 on Ethnic groups
Section 25.01 on Women
Section 26.01 on Children
Section 31.01 on Internally displaced persons

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

HUMAN RIGHTS ACTIVISTS

19.27 USSD 2006 reported that:

"A wide variety of domestic and international human rights organizations investigated and published findings on human rights cases. The Human Rights Ministry and the Observatory for Human Rights (ONDH) worked with NGOs and MONUC during the year and responded to their requests and recommendations. However, security forces harassed and arrested domestic human rights advocates, and prison officials sometimes obstructed NGO access to detainees". **[3i] (Section 4)**

19.28 The same source stated: "During the year unidentified armed men threatened and harassed NGO members, particularly in the east". **[3i] (Section 4)**

19.29 The USSD 2006 report also stated:

"During the year unidentified persons threatened members of international NGOs. For example, a senior researcher for HRW reported that she and other staff members regularly received anonymous death threats following the publication of reports on human rights violations during the year. **[3i] (Section 4)**

19.30 Human Rights Watch (HRW) World Report 2005 commenting on events in 2004 stated "Local and national officials continue to harass, arbitrarily arrest, or beat journalists, civil society activists, and ordinary citizens." **[5s]**

19.31 Amnesty International (AI) also reported on 19 January 2005 that human rights workers in North Kivu had received death threats, following what appeared to be a concerted campaign against them by local renegade RCD-Goma [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Goma] forces, and

similar threats in other provinces, including Katanga. The AI report referred to threats against several leading activists in Goma. **[11e]**

19.32 In August 2005 human rights organisations, including HRW, AI and the UN Mission in the Congo called for an investigation into the murder of Pascal Kabangulu, a leading human rights activist. **[5r] [11h] [18bh]** AI stated "Since late last year, a growing number of human rights activists across eastern Congo have received death threats after denouncing serious human rights abuses by provincial authorities. Some activists have had to flee the country fearing for their lives. Several members of Mr. Kabungulu's organization, Héritiers de la Justice, based in more rural areas, have been assassinated in the past." **[11h]**

19.33 In February 2006 in a document, DRC: Time to end threats against human rights defenders, AI stated:

"Human rights defenders in DRC often work in conditions of extreme danger. Congolese activists have previously been victims of torture, extrajudicial execution and arbitrary arrest. In most areas the local political and military authorities are hostile to the activities of the local NGOs, which they fear may expose their involvement in human rights violations. The activists are frequently called in by the authorities for questioning or to settle so-called 'administrative matters' that are in reality thinly disguised acts of intimidation; their offices are subject to unannounced arbitrary visits by security officials. In some cases, human rights activists have been threatened with death at gunpoint. On 31 July 2005, human rights activist Pascal Kabungulu Kibembi, the Secretary-General of Héritiers de la Justice (Heirs of Justice), a leading human rights organization, was murdered at his home in the eastern city of Bukavu, allegedly by soldiers." **[11i]**

See also Section 8.18 on Ituri; Section 8.62 on North Kivu

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

20. CORRUPTION

20.01 A report from Global Witness in July 2006 claims that international companies and local elites in the DRC are pocketing revenues from copper and cobalt production instead of sharing it with local communities or spending it to reduce poverty. The report states:

"Corruption both in the state and private sector is not unique to the mining industry. It is widespread throughout the DRC and has been one of the fundamental causes of the country's disastrous economic situation and enduring poverty for several decades. It has also been one of the factors perpetuating the conflict and threatening the fragile transition process." **[36b]**

20.02 The report goes on to say that corruption is prevalent in both the formal and informal mining sectors. In the artisanal sector corruption takes place at every stage of the mining process. Bribes are payable to officials at various points in the chain, at the entrance to every mine, at the mineshafts where the miners dig, at the exit points from the mines, along the roads, at checkpoints and border posts. Sometimes mine officials demand payment in kind rather than cash. The miners have little choice but to pay these bribes in order to work. **[36b]**

20.03 As an example, a MONUC report of July 2006 reported that a commission set up in Katanga to combat customs fraud was disbanded after it was discovered charging an illegal tax on all traffic passing across the border with Zambia. Traders said that every vehicle that passed through the border post had been charged between 20 and 50 dollars by the commission made up of police, customs officials, and intelligence agents. The border post at Kasumbelesa handles virtually all of DR Congo's exports of copper and cobalt. **[56r]** The Global Witness report quotes a transporter as saying that the government departments at Kasumbelesa usually asked for between US $3000 and $5000 per truck. **[36b]**

20.04 The Global Witness report also stated that trading companies paid even higher bribes and that in some instances the main trading companies paid the equivalent of a regular monthly salary to senior officials of the national customs agency (OFIDA), the intelligence services (ANR), and other government officials. The report states that some Congolese businesses were in the habit of paying $50 to the governor of Katanga "for him to tell the various government agencies to leave us alone". **[36b]**

20.05 The Report goes on to state:

"For decades, politicians in the DRC, at the highest levels of government, have concentrated on enriching themselves from the lucrative copper and cobalt trade in Katanga instead of using these resources for the development of the country and the province. This pattern of personal appropriation of Katanga's minerals by senior politicians has continued since the war began and throughout the transitional period, from 2003 to 2006. If anything, national level politicians' hold on these resources has tightened in the run-up to elections in 2006: Katanga province is the heartland of the Kabila family and the home area of Laurent-Désiré Kabila, father of current president Joseph Kabila. Numerous sources interviewed by Global Witness in Katanga affirmed that Kinshasa-based political actors close to President Joseph Kabila had a

direct hand in all the mining deals in the province. The report of the Lutundula Commission also highlighted the interference of Kinshasa based politicians in the negotiation of some of the large mining contracts in the industrial sector. The report states, in its section on Katanga: 'The political leaders at the top levels of government intervene in the shadows by using their influence and giving inappropriate orders to the negotiators or signatories of the contracts. They follow closely and interfere in the activities of the partnership.'" **[36b]**

20.06 The report continues:

"Sources interviewed by Global Witness also frequently referred to regular, large cash payments from mining companies to President Kabila and individuals close to him, usually paid through various intermediaries. Several said it was impossible for a company – whether big or small – to operate in Katanga without a "political umbrella", meaning protection and support from politicians in Kinshasa. The involvement of members of the political elite in the mining sector in Katanga occurs both in the formal industrial sector, where they are alleged to have close links to some of the big mining companies, and in the artisanal sector, where they are facilitating illicit exports by trading companies and individuals on a regular basis." **[36b]**

20.07 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 also noted that: "Corruption remained endemic throughout the transitional government and security forces. The public perceived the transitional government to be widely corrupt at all levels. According to NGO Transparency International (TI), both resident and non-resident experts perceived corruption among the country's public officials to be "rampant," the most severe assessment designation used by TI". **[3g]**

20.08 The report continued, "weak financial controls and lack of a functioning judicial system encouraged officials to engage in corruption with impunity. Many civil servants, police, and soldiers had not been paid in years, received irregular salaries, or did not earn enough to support their families, all of which encouraged corruption. For example, local authorities continued to extort "taxes" and "fees" from boats travelling on many parts of the Congo River". **[3g]**

2.09 "The mining sector lost millions of dollars to widespread theft, corruption, and fraud involving government officials. According to a July report by Global Witness, transitional government officials actively colluded with trading companies to circumvent control procedures and payment of taxes, extorting large sums of money in a system of institutionalized corruption. HRW reported that armed groups, government officials and, increasingly, military officers continued to profit from the illegal exploitation of the country's mineral resources, often in collusion with foreign interests". **[3i] (Section 3)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

21. FREEDOM OF RELIGION

LEGAL FRAMEWORK

21.01 The US State Department (USSD) 2006 Religious Freedom Report on the DRC stated "The new constitution, approved in a national referendum in December 2005 and formally adopted February 18, 2006, provides for freedom of religion, and the Government generally respected this right in practice." **[3c] (Introduction)**

21.02 Freedom House stated in the Freedom in the World report for 2006 published before the elections, "The DRC's draft and transitional constitutions provide for freedom of religion, and this right is generally respected in practice, although religious groups must register with the government to be recognized." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

21.03 The USSD Religious Freedom Report also stated:

"The establishment and operation of religious institutions is provided for and regulated through a statutory order on the Regulation of Non-profit Associations and Public Utility Institutions. Requirements for the establishment of a religious organization are simple and generally are not subject to abuse. Exemption from taxation is among the benefits granted to religious organizations. A law regulating religious organizations grants civil servants the power to recognize, suspend recognition of, or dissolve religious groups; however, this law was not invoked in the period covered in this report. Although the law restricts the process of recognition, officially recognized religions are free to establish places of worship and to train clergy."

"A 2001 decree allows nonprofit organizations, including religious organizations, to operate without restriction provided they register with the government by submitting a copy of their bylaws and constitution. The government requires practicing religious groups to be registered; however, in practice unregistered religious groups operate unhindered." **[3c] (Section II)**

RELIGIOUS GROUPS

21.04 The USSD 2006 Religious Freedom Report on the DRC stated:

"The country has a total area of 905,000 square miles, and its population is approximately 60 million. Approximately 55 percent of the population was Roman Catholic, 30 percent was Protestant, and less than 5 percent each Kimbanguist, and Muslim. The remainder largely practices traditional indigenous religions. There were no statistics available on the percentage of atheists. Minority religious groups included, among others, Jehovah's Witnesses and the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints (Mormons), and Coptic (Orthodox) Christians."

"Foreign missionaries operate freely within the country. Missionary groups include Roman Catholics, Lutherans, Baptists, Evangelical Christians, Mormons, and Jehovah's Witnesses, Muslims, and Coptic (Orthodox) Christians."

"Most religious groups are scattered throughout the country and were widely represented in most cities and large towns. Muslims are mostly concentrated in the provinces of Maniema and Kinshasa. Members of the syncretistic religion Bunda dia Kongo reside predominately [sic] in Bas Congo." **[3c] (Section1**

BUNDU DIA KONGO

21.05 A report by the United Nations (UN) Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) dated 26 July 2002 stated that the Bundu dia Kongo (BDK) (Kingdom of Kongo) was a nationalist politico-religious group centred in the Bas-Congo province (west of Kinshasa) which has campaigned for the independence of the Bas-Congo region from the rest of the DRC. The report stated "Bundu dia Kongo adherents have protested in the past against the late DRC leader, Mobutu Sese Seko, and his successor, Laurent-Desire Kabila. The protests have occasionally ended in the deaths of the group's adherents, who have themselves sometimes been armed." **[18a]**

21.06 The same IRIN report stated:

"Bundu dia Kongo demands that its adherents renounce western and eastern religions, and has sometimes pushed them into committing acts of violence. It seeks the restoration of the ancient Kongo kingdom within its pre-colonial boundaries, which encompassed parts of today's Angola, the Republic of Congo and Gabon. The centre of the kingdom was located in Bas-Congo Province and in neighbouring Bandundu Province of modern-day DRC." **[18a]**

21.07 An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) dated 15 October 2003 also stated:

"According to Yabili [Web site], [translation] The Bundu dia Kongo (Bdk) doctrine, which is compiled in the 'Kongo Dieto,' [described by source **[24b] (p15)** as an information sheet printed in Kinshasa, whose frequency varies as required] is a hodge-podge of ideas. It covers religion, philosophy, pure science, history, geography and politics. It is tailored to the Bakongo, the chosen people of the worldwide Black race. They are convinced that the RDC is composed not of a single people, but of a heterogeneous group of diverse and sometimes contrasting cultures. This is why they demand an ethnic-based federalism, which has nothing to do with separatism (6 Apr. 2003)." **[43h]**

21.08 A report of December 2003 by the Belgian General Commission for Refugees and Stateless Persons (CEDOCA) described the sect in detail, including its creation, philosophy, structure, leadership, the conditions and training for new members, its emblem, membership cards and statutes, as well as the events of July 2002 and subsequently. **[24b]**

21.09 The CEDOCA report stated that the basic philosophy of the organisation was to promote the positive aspects of the Kongo ancestral traditions. **[24b] (p7)** The management committee, as of 2003, was a chief executive, Ne Muanda Nsemi, an administrative director, Malozi ma Mpanza, a secretary (name not known) and a treasurer, Nzaki Bazola. Its office headquarters in 2003 was in Kinshasa. **[24b] (p8)**

21.10 With regard to membership cards the CEDOCA report stated:

"The membership card is yellow with BDK and the party emblem on it, then it says KALATI KIA KESA which actually means membership card in Kikongo. The card is written in Kikongo (there are none in French). The card includes a photo of the member. NB: no cards have been issued since the events of July 2002. In fact during the events of July 2002, the majority of the schools and zikua were looted by soldiers. As a result, membership cards were found lying about and were then used by certain people who sold them to false members. This is why BDK decided to develop a new design (but it has not yet been issued). Under the circumstances, Ne Muanda Nsemi has written to various asylum authorities to warn them that false members of BDK might produce genuine membership cards. In parallel to this membership card there is a subscription card which is blue. This card is like the first one, but includes the words KIMBANGI KIA KESA = proof of payment." **[24b] (p18-19)**

21.11 The USSD Country Report on Human Rights – 2006 published on 6 March 2007 reported that "In June FARDC soldiers fired on a demonstration by the separatist group BDK after adherents attacked and killed a soldier. The BDK, an ethnically based spiritual and political movement that continued to call for the establishment of an "ethnically pure" kingdom of the Bakongo people, remained outlawed for its separatist, political goals and its implication in acts of violence". **[3i] (2c)**

21.12 The USSD International Religious Freedom Report 2006 confirmed that the movement remained outlawed for its separatist, political goals. **[3c] (Section 2)**

21.13 In February 2007 supporters of the movement clashed with security forces in three towns in Bas Congo. They were disputing the results of the gubernatorial elections in the province. As a result of the violence the UN estimate that 134 people had lost their lives, including members of the security forces. **[15cg] [65bc] [105d]**

See Security 8.15

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ARRESTS OF JULY 2002 AND SUBSEQUENT EVENTS

21.14 The US State Department International Religious Freedom Report 2004 stated "Bundu Dia Kongo, an ethnically based spiritual and political movement that called for the overthrow of the Government and the establishment of an 'ethnically pure' kingdom from the Bakongo tribe remained outlawed. Unlike in the period covered by the previous report, there were no reports that members of Bundu Dia Kongo were arrested.… There were no reports of religious prisoners or detainees." **[3c] (Section II)**

21.15 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2003 published on 25 February 2004 (USSD 2003) stated:

"On April 24 [2003], following protests by national and international organizations, President Kabila closed the COM [Military Order Court] by presidential decree. In addition, the President granted amnesty for political crimes, crimes of opinion, and for members of political-religious movements, including UDPS [Union pour la Democratie et le Progrès Social (Union for Democracy and Social Progress)] members and Bundu dia Kongo followers, and 70 prisoners were released. Many persons had their sentences commuted." **[3b] (p7)**

21.16 An IRB response dated 15 October 2003 stated "Three other sources stated that four to ten people were allegedly killed and several others wounded in July 2000 [sic] confrontations between the security forces of the Democratic Republic of Congo (RDC) and Bundu dia Kongo members in the province of Bas-Congo (West), in Lozi (350 km from Kinshasa) and Moanda (Agence France-Presse 22 July 2002; Country Reports 2002 31 Mar. 2003; IRIN 26 July 2002)." **[43h]**

21.17 The CEDOCA report of December 2003 described the events of July 2002 and subsequent imprisonment in detail. **[24b]**

21.18 The CEDOCA report stated that on 22 July 2002, in Kinzao-Mvute, about a hundred BDK members, wishing to commemorate the 40th anniversary of the creation of Bas-Congo Province, started to walk from their old temple to a new one, which was about 1 km away. On the way, they were stopped by the security forces and prevented from continuing their journey. Some of the members were arrested and badly beaten by the security forces. Also, on 22 July 2002, a meeting held in a temple in Tshela by BDK members was disrupted by units of the Congolese armed forces. Soldiers surrounded the temple and asked the 55 men, women and children in the temple to go outside and climb into military vehicles located outside the temple. As soon as all the BDK members had left the temple, it was burnt down. **[24b] (p38-39)**

21.19 The CEDOCA report continued that members were taken to the premises of the Bas-Fleuve district Commissioner. Once the leaders of the group were identified – Ne Mbambi Mbumba and Ne Nandi Kandi – soldiers searched their homes to ascertain whether these individuals had arms caches. None was found. After their homes were searched, both of these men were subsequently threatened and attacked by the soldiers. All 55 members of the group were interrogated by the security forces, but by 26 July 2002 all had been released from the Tshela central prison, apart from Ne Mbambi Mbumba and Ne Nandi Kandi. **[24b] (p38-39)**

21.20 The CEDOCA report also stated that many other BDK members were arrested during the events of July 2002 in the Bas-Congo Province. Of these, only 40 people were transferred to the CPRK [Centre pénitenciaire et de rééducation de Kinshasa] prison in Kinshasa to await being put on trial. All the others arrested, which included all the women, were released from detention within two weeks, by paying for their release or by bribing a police officer or by escaping. The trial of BDK members began on 12 December 2002 at the Court of State Security but was postponed. The Court of State Security had not convicted or acquitted any of the BDK members who were in the CPRK by the time President Kabila granted an amnesty to them in April 2003. **[24b] (p42, 45)**

21.21 The CEDOCA report clarified that the leader of the BDK was Ne Muanda Nsemi and that he was not among those arrested in July 2002, and that his only arrest was in February 2000 when he was released after 3 weeks under a presidential amnesty. The report stated that:

"There is some confusion between Ne Muanda Nsemi and Bernard Mizele Nsemi partly because they come from the same area and also because their names are similar in part. They are in fact two different people belonging to 2 different organisations. There are no links between their respective organisations. The movement led by Bernard Mizele Nsemi, the so-called Roi Kongo (King of the Kongo) that is 'Royaume Kongo' ('Kongo Kingdom') was dissolved by Decree of the Court for Military Order in 1998." **[24b] (p11-12)**

21.22 However, an information response by the IRB dated 9 June 2003 referred to Bernard Mizele Nsemi as the leader of the Bundu dia Kongo, based on a report in Le Phare newspaper. **[43c]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ARMÉE DE VICTOIRE (ARMY OF VICTORY CHURCH)

21.23 A report of December 2003 by the Belgian General Commission for Refugees and Stateless Persons (CEDOCA) advised that this Church is the main branch of the World Mission for Message of Life (Mission Mondiale Message de Vie) (MMMV) organisation, which was founded by Archbishop Fernando Kutino in 1984. The MMMV has five main areas of activities involving:

- The Army of Victory (Armée de Victoire) Church
- Kutino Ministries – evangelisation work both in the DRC and abroad
- The Victory School (école de la victoire) (religious training)
- Compassion – community work such as schools, old people's and retirement homes)
- Radio-Télé Message de Vie [message of life] (RTMV) – MMMV's radio and television stations. **[24c] (p6, 9, 20)**

21.24 The CEDOCA report stated that the Church was founded in 1989 and had its headquarters in Kinshasa. It had between 10,000 and 15,000 supporters in 2003. Membership cards were issued to the Church's members. The Church had seven parishes and 26 'prayer units'. The leader of the Church was Archbishop Fernando Kutino, who was assisted by 14 bishops. There were 12 church elders who had a spiritual function, deacons, who dealt with the practical management needs of the Church, and church shepherds who were responsible for the prayer units. **[24c] (p7, 10-13)**

21.25 The CEDOCA report also stated that the Church's emblem was a circle with a sword and a cross forming the 'A' for 'Army' and the 'V' for 'Victory' and a flame in the middle. The swords symbolised the word of God fighting against the forces of evil. The flame represented the fire that is the Holy Spirit. RTMV was located at the same place as the headquarters of MMMV and its function was to educate and instruct people about the MMMV and its message. **[24c] (p13)**

21.26 The CEDOCA report also stated that, on 30 May 2003, Archbishop Kutino launched a political/religious movement called Sauvons Congo (Save the Congo). It was created as a means to express people's frustrations over the failure of politicians to establish a democratic system of government and improve conditions for the Congolese people. Leaders of the movement denounced the problems that affect Congolese society such as corruption and human rights abuses. Government officials viewed the movement with suspicion and some criticised it severely. **[24c] (p18-19, 21)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

EVENTS OF JUNE 2003 AND SUBSEQUENTLY

21.27 The CEDOCA report stated that on 10 June 2003 police officers in plain clothes raided the Church's premises where the radio station was based. The police officers assaulted Archbishop Kutino, who was having a meeting with members of the Sauvons Congo movement and took away some of the people who had been at the meeting, including Kutino. **[24c] (p20-25)** The CEDOCA report reported differing sources about whether anyone was arrested, stating that Le Phare and other newspapers reported that arrests had taken place, however interviewees, including church members, and local human rights groups ASADHO and VSV, did not mention any arrests. **[24c] (p21, 26)**

21.28 The 2004 Annual Report by Reporters Without Borders, commenting on events in 2003, mentioned that broadcasting resumed in December 2003. The report stated:

"Radio-Télévision Message de Vie (RTMV), a Kinshasa-based radio station run by the Victory Army Church of protestant pastor Fernando Kutino, stopped broadcasting on 10 June after being ransacked by unidentified assailants. Acting on the pretext of restoring order, the police occupied the station's transmitter, located 10 km from the studios. Police were also permanently posted outside the studios and the church, while Rev. Kutino went into hiding. The church was finally able to resume broadcasting on 14 December." **[7b]**

21.29 A report from International Freedom of Exchange (IFEX) mentioned that RTMV resumed broadcasting on 14 December 2003. The report stated that it had been prohibited from operating by the governor of Kinshasa on the grounds that it did not have the legal status necessary to do so. The document confirming that status was delivered to the church on 5 December [2003] by the justice minister. **[63a]** Further information from CEDOCA in February 2004 confirmed that the RTMV had obtained the legal status required for its operations on 5 December 2003. The report stated "This had the consequence of not only the Church's activities being taken up again but also those of the RTMV, the radio-television network which was also closed on 10th June 2003..… On 14th December 2003 reopening took place in the presence of [Vice-President] Jean-Pierre Bemba." **[24d]**

21.30 Shortly after his return to the DRC in 2006, Pastor Ferdinand Kuthino was arrested on 14 May 2006. According to Agence France Presse, security forces raided his church in Kinshasa, fired teargas and beat members of his

flock in what was described as a "very forceful" operation targeting the pastor. **[65ai]**

21.31 Kuthino had earlier that day given a speech to several hundred supporters, in which he criticised preparations for the elections, and called on the Government to hold talks with the opposition, which was boycotting the polls to ensure "national unity." **[65ai]**

21.32 On 15 May 2006, police cracked down hard on a demonstration by supporters who were demanding the release of the pastor. According to BBC Monitoring "the police crackdown was extreme. Several people were injured among the faithful and passers-by. Some 10 vehicles were also damaged." **[95l]**

21.33 The trial by a military tribunal of Pastor Kuthino (and two co-defendants) was concluded on 16 June. Kuthino was sentenced to 20 years in prison. **[11m]**

See also Section 18.01 Freedom of speech and media

RELIGIOUS FREEDOM

21.34 The USSD Religious Freedom Report stated "The generally amicable relationship among religions in society contributed to religious freedom; however, many children and elderly persons were accused of practicing witchcraft and driven from their homes by their families." **[3c] (Section III)** The same source noted "Government policy and practice contributed to the generally free practice of religion." **[3c] (Section II)**

21.35 The same report stated: "In areas not under marginal government control, respect for religious freedom improved. Although a Catholic parish was looted in rural South Kivu in November 2004, there was no evidence that the robbery was motivated by religious factors. No individuals responsible for cases from previous reporting periods have been charged, tried, or convicted of wrongdoing. There were no reports of religious prisoners or detainees." **[3c] (Section II)**

21.36 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2005 published on 8 March 2006 (USSD 2005) reported that "In the east, respect for religious freedom neither deteriorated or improved. During the year there were no confirmed reports of attacks against priests, parishioners, churches, parish property, or schools." **[3h] (Section 2c)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

22. ETHNIC GROUPS

22.01 The World Directory of Minorities, issued in 1997 by Minority Rights Group International, advised that there were over 200 ethnic groups in the DRC. **[8] (p523-526)**

22.02 Referring to languages the same source states: "In the Democratic Republic of the Congo the official language is French. In addition, some 250 languages and dialects are in widespread use. Of these, 90 per cent are of Bantu origin. Four of them are referred to as 'national languages', namely: Swahili (40 per cent) in the east, in Nord Kivu, Sud Kivu, Katanga, Maniema and Orientale provinces; Lingala (27.5 per cent) in Kinshasa (the capital) and the neighbouring region, and in Equateur and Orientale provinces; Kikongo (17.8 per cent) in Bas-Congo and Bandundu; Chiluba (15 per cent) in the provinces of Kasaï Oriental and Kasaï Occidental. It should also be noted that in the northern part of the country the many spoken languages belong to the Niger-Congo family (Ubangian subgroup) and the Nilo-Saharan families (central Sudan group and Nilotic subgroup)." **[60g]**

22.03 Ethnologue provides maps showing the main locations for Congolese ethnic groups and languages. **[6b]**

22.04 The US State Department Background Note of March 2007 affirmed that "Although 700 local languages and dialects are spoken; the linguistic variety is bridged by the use of French and the intermediary languages Kikongo, Tshiluba, Swahili and Lingala." **[3g] (People)**

22.05 Ethnologue provided the following information:

"Lingala is widely used in Bandundu, Equateur, and Orientale provinces, except the southeast of Orientale; and is also spoken in the Central African Republic and the Republic of Congo; alternate name: Ngala. Luba-Kasai is used throughout Kasaï Occidental and Kasaï Oriental provinces; alternate names: Luba-Lulua, Tshiluba, Western Luba, Luva. Koongo is used in the Bas-Congo Province and around Mbanza Manteke, Fioti north of Boma, and scattered communities along the Congo River from Brazzaville to its mouth, and is also spoken in Angola, and the Republic of Congo; alternate names: Kongo, Kikongo, Congo, Kikoongo. Congo Swahili is used throughout the Katanga, Nord-Kivu, Sud-Kivu, and Maniema provinces and the southeastern part of the Orientale Province. There are other varieties of Swahili in East Africa. Alternate names: Zaïre Swahili. Dialects: Ituri Kingwana, Lualaba Kingwana, Katanga Swahili, Kivu Swahili." **[6a]**

See also Section 1 on Geography

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ETHNIC ISSUES

22.06 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported that "Societal discrimination on the basis of ethnicity was practiced by members of virtually

all of the country's approximately 400 ethnic groups and was evident in hiring patterns in some cities. There were no reports of government efforts intended to address this discrimination. **[3i] (Section 5)** Freedom House also stated in the Freedom in the World report for 2005 "Ethnic societal discrimination is practiced widely among the country's 200 ethnic groups." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

22.07 The UNHCR Global Appeal 2005 noted that "The DRC's internal and external problems are fuelled by power struggles revolving around ethnicity and the desire to control the immense untapped natural resources of the country." **[60a] (p84)** The 2006 Country Profile by the Economist Intelligence Unit stated "Ethnic conflict is apparent in several areas of the country: between the Hema and Lendu around Bunia in Orientale province, between Congolese Tutsis (Banyamulenge) and other groups in the Kivus, and between the baLuba of Kasaï and the Lunda of Katanga." **[30d] (p18)**

22.08 During the course of a country of origin information seminar in June 2002, sponsored by UNHCR and the Austrian Centre for Country of Origin and Asylum Research and Documentation (ACCORD), which was addressed by representatives from Amnesty International and UNHCR, it was stated that, particularly in the east, members of mixed marriages between different ethnic groups such as the Hema, Lendu or Banyamulenge may be rejected by each of their communities, and that a family of mixed ethnicity should be identified as a group at risk. **[52] (p117)**

22.09 The United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur also stated in March 2004:

"The Special Rapporteur notes that the Batwa pygmies are not represented in political life or civil society but are the targets of human rights violations. In Maniema, she was able to meet representatives of pygmies living in the Kabambare, Kailo, Kasongo and Kibombo areas and was told of the grave human rights violations committed against them. She also received reports from pygmies living in Kinshasa. Minority indigenous peoples continue to be subjected to large-scale acts of discrimination of all kinds by the population. They are among the first victims of massive human rights violations." **[55b] (p19)**

22.10 USSD 2006 reported that:

"The constitution allows citizens to hold only Congolese nationality. The president of the Tutsi community in Goma, North Kivu Province, Dunia Bakarani, claimed this provision was biased and discriminated against the Tutsi ethnic group, some of whom held Rwandan citizenship. However, many citizens, including senior government officials, were widely believed to hold dual nationality. **[3i] (Section 5)**

See also Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

BANYARWANDA/BANYAMULENGE/TUTSIS IN EASTERN DRC

22.11 The history of the Banyarwanda ethnic group in eastern DRC was described by the World Directory of Minorities:

"When colonial boundaries were drawn in the late nineteenth century many Banyarwanda (Hutus, Tutsis and Twa, who all speak Kinyarwanda) found themselves on the Zaire side of the Rwandan border, in Kivu province. More Banyarwanda subsequently crossed from Rwanda to work on Belgian colonial farms. In the late 1950s (and subsequently) Tutsi refugees fleeing persecution in Rwanda also crossed to Zaire; Banyarwanda came to comprise around half the population of north Kivu, yet were widely viewed as 'foreigners' by other ethnic groups. The waves of immigration intensified competition over land."

The source added that the situation deteriorated into a virtual civil war in 1992—93. **[8] (p524)**

22.12 There is also an ethnic group known as the Banyamulenge, defined in 'The Historical Dictionary of the Democratic Republic of Congo' by F Scott Bobb as "A group of primarily ethnic Tutsis who before independence migrated from Burundi and Rwanda into the Mulenge Mountains of Sud-Kivu. Like the Banyarwanda living in Nord-Kivu, the Banyamulenge were drawn into the interethnic violence that spilled into Zaire from Rwanda and Burundi in the 1990s." **[68]** A report by the International Crisis Group of July 2004 also explained that "The Banyamulenge are the Congolese Tutsi community in South Kivu." **[39a] (p3 footnotes)**

22.13 In the evaluation report of the COIS April 2006 Report, Albert Kraler of the International Centre for Migration Policy Development (ICMPD) states that "In fact, the consensus is that the Banyamulenge narrowly speaking (the Tutsi community of the high plains of Itombe, South Kivu) have immigrated to these areas long before the beginning of colonial rule. Also, their origin seems to be Rwandan, rather than Burundian. Burundians also immigrated to South Kivu (mostly the plains between Bukava and Uvira), but they need to be distinguished from the Banyamulenge." **[102]**

22.14 A report by the International Crisis Group (ICG) of March 2005 stated that in November 2004 "A law effectively granting citizenship to the Kinyarwanda speaking communities in the east was passed". The same report added a footnote that "The law grants citizenship upon individual application to those whose tribes were present in the Congo at independence in 1960." **[39d] (p15)**

22.15 The Economist Intelligence Unit Country Profile of June 2005 also stated that the draft post transition constitution "addresses the extremely touchy question of the Banyamulenge Tutsis long-settled in the region whose status as Congolese citizens has been heavily politicised and manipulated over the past 25 years." It stated that the draft constitution recognises "as Congolese citizens all those that were resident in the DRC at independence in 1960." **[30b] (p14)**

22.16 A report of 14 May 2005 from BBC News Online about the proposed post-transition Constitution approved by the National Assembly in May 2005 also stated "It also recognises as citizens all ethnic groups at independence in 1960. This article is recognition of the citizenship of thousands of ethnic

Tutsis, who were transplanted to the then Belgian-ruled Congo back in the 19th Century." **[15k]**

22.17 In the evaluation report of the COIS April 2006 Report, Albert Kraler of the International Centre for Migration Policy Development (ICMPD) states that this report mixes different historical processes and is erroneous on two accounts.

"First that in the 19th century, movement of Rwandan Tutsi to the Congo was either voluntary and part of the expansion of the Rwandan state (for whom central Rwandan elites acted as a spearhead) or, by contrast, was driven by the search for autonomy from the Rwandan state. Rwandan Hutus migrated to the Congo in search for land, but also in search of autonomy from the state. In addition, there were also autochthonous 'Hutu' communities in Bwisha (Rutshuru), although they only came to see themselves as Hutu with the incorporation of that territory in the Rwandan state. Thus, it is wrong to frame the migration of Rwandans in the 19th century in terms of colonial resettlement policies (which the term 'transplanted' evokes). Rwandans of both ethnic groups (but with different roles and statuses) were transplanted to the Congo only from the mid 20th century onwards in the framework of a massive resettlement programme. **[101]** The new constitution and the new citizenship act clearly also gives these colonial immigrants (or 'transplantés as they are often called) Congolese citizenship." **[102]**

22.18 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated:

"The present report makes references to the chronology of their arrival in Congo, saying that the Banyamulenge arrived before independence into the Mulenge mountains of the South Kivu from Rwanda and Burundi, and the Tutsis arrived to Congo due to the conflicts in the 1990s in Rwanda and Burundi. However, Tutsis like Hutus have not migrated from Rwanda/Burundi but were found to be living in the area between the Occidental Rift and the lack [sic] Victoria by the Europeans in the XIXth century. There was never a conquest from the North or the East by the Tutsis into Congo. At the time of independence those people were found to be separated by the borders dividing Rwandan/Burundi/Congo. Those same people who have always lived in the South Kivu were once before given the Congolese nationality under the Mobutu regime by a nationality law dated 1971, but a subsequent law in 1982 retroactively withdrew their Congolese nationality. It is only recently with the 2004 nationality law that the Congolese citizenship can be granted to those whose tribes were present in the Congo at independence in 1960. Munyamulenge (plural for Banyamulenge) are considered and consider themselves Congolese, whereas Tutsis are not, they are viewed as foreigners – Rwandans or Burundians — who arrived in the Congo (mostly in North Kivu) at different times and were never considered for Congolese citizenship. It has to be made clear that Munyamulenge are not all Tutsis. The issue of statelessness of the Munyamulenge which might appear to have been solved by the 2004 nationality law, has not yet produced effects, in practice there is no example of cases of Munyamulenge who have successfully obtained the Congolese nationality. As an indication, during the voters' registration there were some incidents reported over the registration in the Kivus by 'tutsis' being Munyamulenge or alien tutsis whose nationality was reported to be unclear. (« Atlas des Peuples d'Afrique », Jean Sellier, Edition La Decouverte, Paris 2004, pp 143, 167, 171, 173,175-177). The persecution and

discrimination suffered by both groups, Congolese Banyamulenge and aliens [sic] Tutsis is very much similar." The document went on to say that there should be no differentiation in the approach to these groups". **[60g]**

22.19 In the evaluation report of the COIS April 2006 Report, Albert Kraler of the International Centre for Migration Policy Development (ICMPD) states that this statement by the UNHCR contains factual errors. He states:

"First the summary of the statements contained in the October 2005 report by the UNHCR commentary contains two major errors, which are not corrected by the commentary that follows. The first one has already been dealt with above (22.17) (the arrival of Banyamulenge before Independence and their origin from Rwanda and Burundi). A second error contained in that summary is the claim that Tutsi also arrived because of the conflicts of the 1990s. There was a major wave of refugees in the 1960s in the wake of the 'Rwandan revolution' (1959-1962) and following massacres in 1963 as well as ethnic persecution in 1972. In the 1990s, the thousands of Rwandan Tutsi managed to escape the genocide to the Congo, where they remained only briefly, fleeing the arriving Hutu refugees, or more precisely, the Interahamwe and ex-government forces which arrived in the Congo with the Hutu refugees". **[101] [102]**

While it is true that some Tutsi as well as Hutu were living in the area of present-day Congo before colonisation, they were restricted to specific areas and had specific histories. In the south, the main settled community of Rwandan origin were the Banyamulenge. Another area of traditional settlement of Rwandans was Bwisha (present day-Rutshuru territory). The population, however, was almost entirely made up by Hutu and only few aristocratic members of the Rwandan Tutsi elite settled there in the course of the expansion of the Rwandan central state in the 19th century. While the southern Tutsi community was relatively insulated both from neighbouring groups as well as the Rwandan states, Bwisha became incorporated into the Rwandan state in the 19th century and received a constant trickle of migrants. Thus migration and previous settlement are not contradictory in this context. Thus, the only communities whose ties to Rwanda were severed through colonial boundaries were the inhabitants of Idjwi (the island in Lake Kivu was only loosely integrated into the Rwandan state at the time of colonisation and initially was part of German East Africa until boundaries were demarcated), and the Rwandan communities in Bwisha and Rwandan communities in the south of Uganda" **[102]**

22.20 Dealing with the UNHCR comments on Munyamulenge Mr. Kraler states:

"In fact, Munyamulenge is the singular for Banyamulunge. More important, although the nationality of the Banyamulenge was contested, legally, the Banyamulenge should always have been considered Zairean citizens as made clear in a previous commentary to the April 2005 report. More important, the second part of the quote completely misrepresents the actual situation: both Tutsi and Hutu immigrants who came to Eastern Congo from the 1920s onwards (and sometimes even before) are viewed as foreigners by many locals, however, many of these consider themselves Congolese and indeed have a strong claim to Congolese nationality. It is actually these immigrants that were most affected by successive changes of citizenship legislation under Mobutu, if very often not in practice (as it was relatively easy to obtain a

citizenship card through bribing the relevant authorities). In addition, the academic consensus is that Banyamulenge in the narrow sense are exclusively Tutsi (in contrast to the last sentence of the quote). However, in popular language Banyamulenge is often taken as a term for either Congolese Tutsi or Congolese Kinyarwanda-speakers in general, although the term should be reserved to the actual Banyamulenge community in South Kivu." **[102]**

22.21 Commenting further on the UNHCR report he states:

"Finally, the UNHCR report states that *"The persecution and discrimination suffered by both groups, Congolese Banyamulenge and aliens [sic] Tutsis is very much similar."* The author of this report feels that the label'"alien Tutsi' is a serious and dangerous misnomer, since many of these Tutsi are second or third generation immigrants and thus have a strong claim to nationality, in particular under the new nationality legislation. **[102]**

See also Section 5.01 on the Constitution; Section 33.01 on Citizenship and nationality

22.22 USSD 2005 stated: "Unlike in the previous year, anti-Tutsi sentiment—including appeals to force Tutsis into exile and practice discrimination towards Tutsis in regard to citizenship rights—were not expressed in private media or government affiliated media. There were no known reports that government members encouraged hate speech against Tutsis." **[3h] (section 5) (National/Racial/Ethnic Minorities)**

22.23 Human Rights Watch (HRW) in the World Report 2005, commenting on events in 2004, also reported "The Bukavu revolt and the Gatumba massacre sharply increased fear and hatred between Tutsi and Banyamulenge peoples and other ethnic groups in eastern DRC. In some places animosity against Tutsi and Banyamulenge is generalized to all Rwandaphones, people linguistically or culturally linked to Rwanda." **[5s] (Increasing Ethnic Hostility)** HRW also reported in June 2004 that killings and other abuses of Banyamulenge people by pro-government forces were claimed as the reason why rebel forces took control of Bukavu in June 2004. **[5d] (Overview)**

22.24 A Reuters news report of 11 October 2004 also advised that there were violent protests in the eastern town of Uvira against returning ethnic Tutsi refugees (Banyamulenge). **[21a]** The World Refugee Survey 2005 by the US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants (USCRI) also stated "In October [2004], UNHCR and WFP aided 1,500 families who returned via the Uvira transit center. That same month, the Government deployed 5,000 troops to protect displaced Tutsis threatened by other ethnic groups." **[53]**

22.25 USCRI also reported that "In July [2004], the military and local authorities detained 283 Rwandan immigrants and Congolese of Rwandan ancestry in a military camp in Bunyakiri [South Kivu] for two weeks and, with UNHCR's assistance, deported them to Rwanda, which granted them asylum. UNHCR reported that those deported were not refugees but second-generation Congolese nationals of Rwandan origin." **[53]**

22.26 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated "The constitution allows citizens to hold only Congolese nationality. The president of the Tutsi

community in Goma, North Kivu Province, Dunia Bakarani, claimed this provision was biased and discriminated against the Tutsi ethnic group, some of whom held Rwandan citizenship. **[3i] (Section 5)**

22.27 The same report also states "The FARDC and other security forces sometimes harassed, arbitrarily arrested, and threatened Tutsis--including the Banyamulenge, a Tutsi subgroup--in North and South Kivu provinces. **[3i] (Section 5)**

See also Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC; Section 8.106 on Bukavu June 2004; Section 8.112 on Gatumba massacre August 2004

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

TUTSIS IN KINSHASA

22.28 A Fact-Finding Mission Report dated October 2002 by the Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA) advised that in August and September 1998 an undetermined number of people who were Tutsis, or were perceived as being Tutsis, were subjected to indiscriminate human right abuses in Kinshasa, in reaction to the conflict between the DRC and Rwanda that occurred in August 1998. The report stated:

"It emerges from numerous conversations with the Kinois [Kinshasa citizens] that, in their eyes the Rwandans are the enemy, the occupier and the aggressor. Often the Kinois make no distinction between the Tutsis, the Hutus, the Rwandans and the others. During the August and September 1998 pogrom, an undetermined number of people were subjected to indiscriminate anger simply because of their appearance. The Tutsis are in fact recognised by their great height, their pointed noses and their oval faces." **[24a] (p21)**

22.29 The same report advised that during late 1998:

"People of Tutsi origin or who were presumed to be of Tutsi origin were arrested and a number of them were burnt alive or shot. In order to excuse themselves, the pogrom participants argued that the Congolese authorities played a significant role in stirring up anti-Tutsi hatred. During this period, a certain number of ministers in fact served as official spokesmen to designate the enemy by popular condemnation by labelling them as vermin which should be exterminated at any price." **[24a] (p21)**

22.30 The Belgian report of 2002 concluded that:

"In Kinshasa, Tutsis and individuals whose morphology resembles that of Tutsis, individuals who speak kinyarwanda and individuals from Kivu may be in danger because of the aforementioned characteristics. According to certain interlocutors, the husband or wife of a Tutsi may also experience some problems.… A Congolese citizen who accommodated a Rwandan in his own home always runs the risk of being harassed by the security services.… As is often the case in the Democratic Republic of Congo, the situation is in fact

very volatile in relation to the Tutsis in Kinshasa." It also noted that since 1998, the Government had allowed international agencies to resettle thousands of Tutsis in other countries. **[24a] (p22)**

22.31 The US State Department (USSD) Human Rights Report for 2002 reported that:

"Since the start of the war in 1998, ethnic Tutsis have been subjected to serious abuses, both in the capital and elsewhere, by government security forces and by some citizens for perceived or potential disloyalty to the regime; however, these abuses decreased significantly during the year. Human rights groups have complained that discrimination against persons perceived to be of Tutsi ethnicity and their supporters was a problem." **[3a] (p24)**

22.32 A country report dated January 2004 by the Ministry of Foreign Affairs of the Netherlands advised:

"The camp on the premises of the INSS (National Social Security Institute) in Kinshasa, which had housed several hundred Tutsis since 1998, was closed in the summer of 2003 by the Ministry of Human Rights because the local population had become more tolerant towards the Tutsi. The International Committee of the Red Cross helped find solutions for the ex-inhabitants of this camp. Approximately 100 persons have obtained a visa for Canada, and approximately 80 persons have travelled to the east of the Democratic Republic of Congo (this was coordinated by the Office of the United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights). The remaining ex-inhabitants have remained in Kinshasa and joined society. The Red Cross helped them in this for six months." **[42] (p20)**

22.33 A report by the International Crisis Group (ICG) of March 2005 commented on the situation of Tutsis in Kinshasa as follows:

"Anti-Tutsi sentiment has been high in Kinshasa for years. After Laurent Kabila expelled members of the Rwandan army from the capital in July 1998, the head of his cabinet, Yerodia Ndombasi, called the Tutsi 'scum, vermin that must be methodically eradicated'. In the weeks that followed, hundreds of Tutsi civilians throughout the Congo were arbitrarily arrested, tortured and killed. In subsequent years, anti-Tutsi sentiment has formed a cornerstone of the PPRD platform. According to a UN analyst, 'In the absence of a solid popular base and public services, anti-Tutsi propaganda is one of the only things that can rouse the rabble in Kinshasa'." **[39d] (p12)**

22.34 As reported in USSD 2005 at 6.105 above there were no incidents reported of anti-Tutsi sentiment being expressed in the media or hate speeches against Tutsis.

22.35 The Congolese press freedom organisation, Journaliste en Danger, published via the International Freedom Exchange (IFEX), reported on 19 January 2005 that "On 13 January 2005, the Congolese media regulatory body (Haute Autorité des Médias, HAM) announced the one-month suspension of the controversial programme 'Forum des médias'. The weekly programme is produced and broadcast by the public broadcaster's (Radiotélévision nationale congolaise, RTNC) Channel Two station." JED reportedly stated that "Over the last few months, the programme – which is reportedly under the complete

control of the Information Ministry – has become a breeding ground for fanaticisms of every kind. It convenes virtually the same group of individuals each week and has become a catalyst for the vilification of anyone not aligned with the official version of current events in the Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC)." and "Congolese citizens of Rwandan origin, including Vice-Presidents Azarias Ruberwa and Jean Pierre Bemba [n.b. not of Rwandan origin], have been the principal targets of the programme." **[63c]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

23. LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS

23.01 The 1998 survey by the International Gay and Lesbian Association reported that the Pink Book had stated that parts of the Penal Code concerning 'crimes against family life' could be used to punish homosexual acts. This included laws governing assaults against a person, with a penalty of six months to five years imprisonment; rape, with a penalty of five to 40 years imprisonment; and assaults on minors, as a 'break [sic] of public morals' with a penalty of a fine and five months to five years imprisonment. **[45]** However, in comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "In Congolese Criminal Law, higher punishments are 20 years imprisonment or life imprisonment. There is no 40 years imprisonment." **[60b]**

23.02 A country fact finding report of 2002 by the Belgian General Commission for Refugees and Stateless Persons (CEDOCA) also noted that:

"The Congolese Criminal Code does not contain any article dealing with homosexuality or makes it a criminal offence. Some international organisations for the defence of homosexuals state that articles 167,168,170 and 172 of the Zaire Criminal Code, "Section II: Indecent Assault, Rape" and "Section III: Offences Against Common Decency" could be used by the authorities to punish homosexuality. However, information obtained from organisations in defence of human rights in Kinshasa includes no indication of these suppositions. It is, however, an established fact that homosexuality is taboo in DRC. Merely raising the subject makes some interviewees feel embarrassed." **[24a] (p28)**

23.03 The same report stated that the observers questioned on the subject did not know of any cases of Congolese being persecuted by the authorities because of their sexual orientation. They did not know of the existence of an organisation for the defence of homosexual rights. The report referred to comments from two local human rights groups, CODHO (Committee of Human Rights Observers), and VSV (La Voix des Sans-Voix) that homosexuals are rejected by society and homosexuality cannot be displayed in public; however, homosexuals could manage to live as they wish in Kinshasa if they remained discreet. The report also stated that there were a number of clubs in Kinshasa where homosexuals meet. **[24a] (p28)**

23.04 A report from the British Embassy in Kinshasa dated 10 April 2007 stated the following:

Legal rights

- There are no laws explicitly punishing or discriminating against LGBT persons. However, LGBT people face wide social discrimination. Be that as it may, the Constitution, while not overtly granting them the right of marriage, seems to have a loophole for that, as constitutional specific provisions relating to marriage do not clearly indicate that it should be undertaken by *persons of different genders*. They only state that "…marriage must be entered into by two individuals."

- They do not benefit from any legal protection whatsoever, more so as their alternative lifestyle still constitutes a legal issue not addressed by the DRC lawmakers of all times.

- No enforcement (there are no laws yet)

Government attitudes

- LGBT people are mostly negatively portrayed by DRC politicians, although this is not often a central campaign focus for politicians. These politicians hail from a society that is extremely intolerant to any sexual practices termed "against nature". Besides, most of them claim to be or are Christians so that LGBT are, in their eyes, violators of the biblical principles.

- Evidence of police/authorities taking actions against LGBT people are few and far between. There is no legal basis to substantiate any such actions, so LGBT people are seldom disturbed by police/authorities.

- LGBT people are a tiny (but slowly growing) minority which has not yet felt strong enough or sufficiently accepted to aggregate into any form of organised group.

- The government does not provide funding to LGBT groups, as there are not any yet in existence. It is unlikely that the government would fund them in the present climate.

Social and economic rights

- It is difficult to tell what social rights are denied them. LGBT people scarcely display their LGBT status so that they can still have access to education, health care or employment opportunities. Yet, those few who challenge the social intolerance are likely to also face denial of a number of social/economic rights.

- Theoretically LGBT people can enlist in the army without suffering violence or discrimination. There is, however, a strong probability of them being victims of violence/discrimination if their status is revealed.

'Societal' ill-treatment or discrimination

- General perceptions and treatment of LGBT people by the majority of DRC population are very negative. There are two major societal inhibiting factors towards LGBT status: religious factor and African (Bantu) cultural aspects. On the religious side, the DRC (although constitutionally a secular state) is around 75-80% Christian. Prevailing religious doctrine is either very traditional Catholic/Protestant or revivalist Christian. Either way, religious teaching in DRC is strongly anti-homosexual. Any homosexual and/or transgender behaviour is, hence, seen and socially condemned as being abnormal/unacceptable. Congolese (Bantu) culture finds LGBT status to be practically unthinkable.

- As mentioned in the preceding bullet, major religions in DRC regard and unanimously condemn sexual minorities as "filthy sinners". The practical

impact of these religions' views is that their strong influence shapes the general stigmatisation of Congolese LGBT people.

- LGBT persons are often called names in DRC society. The verbal invective targeting them can be construed as part of the 'societal' violence/harassment inflicted them.

- The police virtually never consider complaints (if any at all) filed by LGBT persons. **[22b]**

23.05 The Mail&Guardianonline on 28 April 2007 reported a Congolese human rights activist, now living in Nairobi, as saying that he suspected that he was imprisoned for six months in Kinshasa prison, where he was continually abused, because he openly admitted being homosexual. "If you are gay in Congo, you become an outlaw" he is quoted as saying. After leaving prison, he left the DRC for Uganda, where he was granted asylum. "When the authorities found out that I was gay, I was asked to leave the country" he said. **[105f]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

24. DISABILITY

24.01 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated:

"The law prohibits discrimination against persons with disabilities; however, persons with disabilities experienced discrimination in employment, education, and the provision of other government services. The law does not mandate accessibility to buildings or government services for persons with disabilities. Some schools for persons with disabilities used private funds and limited public support to provide education and vocational training, including for blind students". **[3i] (Section 5)**

24.02 Care for handicapped people was given in some cities, such as Kinshasa, Mbuji Mayi and Kisangani, by an international organisation, Handicap International. This included supporting a Centre for the Rehabilitation of Handicapped People (CRHP) in Kinshasa. **[32]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

25. WOMEN

LEGAL RIGHTS

25.01 According to the Natlex index of the International Labour Organisation family law is governed by Law 87/010 of 1 August 1987. **[69]**

25.02 Amnesty International (AI) in a report of 26 October 2004 'Mass rape – Time for remedies' stated:

"There is a direct link between discrimination practised against women in general and the exacerbated violence inflicted on women in times of war. The fact that women in the DRC are considered to be second-class citizens is closely related to the violence inflicted on them and to the discriminatory absence of appropriate measures on the part of the State to combat such violence."

"Before the war, women suffered economic, social, cultural and political discrimination. The situation for women has deteriorated since the start of the armed conflict. Widows or rape survivors fare even worse than the rest of the female population. According to one Congolese activist, 'In some traditions, for example, women who have lost their husbands, are, as widows, considered to be the property of the husband's family. In this way, they often become victims of sexual violence from members of his family."

"The legal system discriminates against women on different levels. For example, under Article 448 of the Family Code (Code de la famille), while unmarried women over the age of 18 are treated as equal before the law, a married woman who wishes to take a case to court must first ask her husband's permission (10). [footnote: '10. Similarly, until October 2002, when the Labour Law (Code du Travail) was amended, women had to ask their husband's permission before applying for a job.']

The law criminalizing consensual sex out-side marriage, termed as adultery, is also applied differently to husband and wife. Article 467 sub-section 4 of the Family Code lays down a term of imprisonment of six months to a year and a fine for a married women [sic] committing adultery. A husband, however, will only face the same punishment if behaviour covered by this law is found to be of an 'offensive character' (caractère injurieux) (Article 467, paragraph 2).

Article 352 of the same Code provides for different ages of marriage for men and women: women/girls need only be aged 15 or over, men have to be aged 18 or above. Given the very high number of forced marriages, human rights organizations are campaigning for the law to be changed in favour of an equal age of marriage for both sexes.

According to article 490 paragraph 2 of the Family Code, whatever the marriage settlement, the management of the wealth is entrusted to the husband.

These are among examples of a number of discriminatory provisions in Congolese legislation." **[11c] (p10)**

25.03 Freedom House also stated in the Freedom in the World report for 2005 "Despite constitutional guarantees women face de facto discrimination, especially in rural areas, where there is in any case little government presence. They also enjoy fewer employment and educational opportunities than men and do not receive equal pay for equal work. Violence against women, including rape and forced sexual slavery, has soared since the onset of armed conflict in 1996." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

25.04 The US State Department 2006 Human Rights Report (USSD 2006) published on 6 March 2007 stated that:

"Women did not possess the same rights as men. The law requires a married woman to obtain her husband's consent before engaging in legal transactions, including selling or renting real estate, opening a bank account, and applying for a passport. Under the law women who committed adultery may be sentenced to up to one year in prison; male adultery is punishable only if judged to have "an injurious quality." **[3i] (Section 5)**

The US State Department 2005 Human Rights Report (USSD2005) published on 8 March 2006 stated that:

The law permits a woman to inherit her husband's property, to control her own property, and to receive a property settlement in the event of divorce; however, in practice, women often were denied these rights, which in some cases was consistent with traditional law. The deceased husband's family commonly stripped widows of all possessions – as well as their dependent children. Human rights groups and church organizations worked to combat this custom, but there was little government intervention or legal recourse available. Women also were denied custody of their children in divorce cases, but they retained the right to visit them. Polygamy was practiced, although it was illegal. Father-child relationships resulting from polygynous unions were recognized legally, but only the first wife was recognized legally as a spouse." **[3h] (Section 5)**

POLITICAL RIGHTS

25.05 In the twenty-first report by the UNSG in June 2006, he states that according to figures from the Independent Electoral Commission about fifty per cent of registered voters in the election were women. It was also reported that MONUC is continuing to work with other UN and national and international organisations to establish and strengthen women's networks, platforms and consultation frameworks and to launch media campaigns, training and sensitisation sessions nationwide. The report also noted that four women had registered as candidates for the presidential elections, and that 13.5 per cent of candidates for the legislature were women. **[54i]**

SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC RIGHTS

25.06 An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) of 17 July 2003 about forced marriages in the DRC, particularly among the Yansi tribe, reported a comment by the president of the Réseau Programme d'appui aux actions féminines [Network Support Programme for

feminine actions] referred to the "negative customs and traditions that drive [women] to commit suicide or leave the country." The same source also referred to an initiative by President Kabila to increase the birth registration rate which is currently at 34 per cent, and said that this could assist the problem of girls being forced to marry before they are of legal age in the absence of proof of their date of birth. **[43e]**

25.07 A further IRB information response dated 14 April 2004 about forced marriages, particularly among the Bambala ethnic group, also reported that "a researcher and legal advisor at Éveil de la femme, a women's rights organization based in Kinshasa, said that forced marriages are common throughout the RDC, and particularly in Bandundu and Kasai. Women are often forced to marry the uncle, brother or cousin of a dead husband, or even their own cousin, nephew, or uncle, though the latter is less common." The response also reported that the president of the Programs for the Call to Women's Action (Programme d'appui aux actions féminines, PAAF), who is also a lecturer at the University of Kinshasa, stated that "customary marriages, like civil marriages, are recognized by Congolese law. Consequently, the Democratic Republic of Congo (RDC) does not interfere with the customs of the various ethnic groups, unless there is a complaint." **[43m]**

25.08 The same response of 14 April 2004 also reported "Though it does not refer specifically to the Bambala, a paper titled Congo, l'itinéraire noir indicated that, among some ethnic groups in RDC, [translation] marriage is the society's fundamental institution. Preferential marriages and lineage exogamy between clans are practised, and the notion of incest is a social concept, not a genetic one. Rules are very precise because marriage is an exchange of women between groups, an alliance, a means of social cohesion, and often a political tool. Being single is inconceivable." **[43m]**

25.09 Another IRB information response dated 8 April 2004 about marriage in the absence of one of the spouses, reported information from a researcher and legal advisor at a Congolese women's rights organization in Kinshasa called Éveil de la femme that "the absence of one of the spouses does not prevent the celebration of a customary or civil marriage. Religious marriages, however, always require the physical presence of both spouses. In the case of a customary or civil wedding, a family member, such as a brother, uncle or male cousin for the groom, or a sister, aunt or female cousin for the bride, may stand in for the missing spouse. The representative of Éveil de la femme said that some men have married by proxy while they were abroad." The same response also reported that "the permanent secretary of the National Committee for Women in Development (Comité national Femme et Développement, CONAFED), a Congolese women's organization, stated that customary or civil marriages by proxy are common in the RDC. She explained that a friend or family member can stand in for one of the spouses." **[43l]**

25.10 The United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur stated in a March 2004 report that "several women's associations in Lubumbashi and elsewhere had told her about the difficulties they face when they try to take part in political life through a political party, and have expressed the desire to become involved in political life through community organisations." **[55b] (p18-19)**

25.11 A report by the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) on 10 March 2005 reported comments by women's representatives on International

Women's Day that "Women are still under represented at decision-making levels in the Democratic Republic of Congo's (DRC's) institutions, reduced to the role of house help and have even become victims of repeated sexual violence". The report also stated:

"The UN Development Fund for Women (UNIFEM) gender adviser, Miranda Kabefor, told IRIN that women were far from attaining 30 percent representation in decision-making bodies of the government – the Senate, the National Assembly, and heads of public firms. She said more concrete action was needed…. There were, she said, just nine women among the 61 ministers and vice ministers in the transitional government, and only 60 women sit in the two chambers of the 620-member parliament. The same situation prevails in state-owned firms."

"One reason for the low representation of women in state bodies could be a reflection of their low enrolment in school. UN Children's Fund (UNICEF) statistics illustrate this." **[18ah]**

25.12 The USSD 2006 report stated:

"Domestic violence against women occurred throughout the country; however, there were no statistics available regarding its extent. Although the law considers assault a crime, it does not specifically address spousal abuse, and police rarely intervened in domestic disputes. Judges set the penalties for those convicted of assault, and the laws establish minimum penalties. There were no reports of judicial authorities taking action in cases of domestic or spousal abuse".

"Rape was common throughout the country; however, there were no available statistics regarding its prevalence. The minimum penalty prescribed for rape was a prison sentence of five to 12 years. Prosecutions for rape and other types of sexual violence remained rare. It was common for family members to instruct a rape victim to keep quiet about the incident, even to health care professionals, to safeguard the reputations of the victim and her family. The press rarely reported incidents of violence against women or children; press reports of rape generally appeared only if it occurred in conjunction with another crime, or if NGOs reported on the subject. Girls and women who had been raped often found it difficult to find husbands, and married women who were raped were often abandoned by their husbands. Some families forced rape victims to marry the men who raped them or to forego prosecution in exchange for money or goods from the rapist".
[3i] (section 5)

25.13 The USSD 2006 report also stated "The constitution prohibits forced prostitution and bans prostitution of children under age 18. Although there were no available statistics regarding its prevalence, adult and child prostitution occurred throughout the country, and there were reports of women and girls pressured or forced to engage in prostitution by their families. Security forces encouraged prostitution and used prostitutes, and there were unconfirmed reports that security forces harassed and raped prostitutes. **[3i] (Section 5)**

25.14 The same source also stated "Sexual harassment occurred throughout the country; however, no statistics existed regarding its prevalence. The new

sexual violence law prohibits sexual harassment, and the minimum penalty prescribed by law is a prison sentence of one to 20 years; however, by year's end judicial authorities had yet to bring charges in a single case. **[3i] (Section 5)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

25.15 Regarding Female Genital Mutilation (FGM), USSD 2005 stated "The law does not prohibit female genital mutilation (FGM). Although FGM was not widespread, it was practiced on young girls among isolated groups in the north. The National Committee to Fight Harmful Traditional Practices/Female Genital Mutilation continued to develop a network of community leaders, women representatives, and health professionals dedicated to the prevention and treatment of FGM; however, the Committee lacked adequate resources for prevention and treatment." **[3h] (Section 5)**

VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN

25.16 Many human rights reports referred to the widespread use of systematic sexual violence against women in the eastern areas of conflict, and arising from illegal arms and mineral trading, including reports from Human Rights Watch (HRW), Freedom House Freedom in the World report for 2005, Médecins sans Frontières Annual Activity report 2004, and the Global IDP Report of July 2005. The reports called for measures to improve health care and to bring the perpetrators to justice, and highlighted the need to improve security and medical care in the east of the country. **[3i] (Section 5) [5l] (Continuing Violence Against Civilians) [5m] [5o] [29c] [49] (p6) [66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)** The Freedom House Report 2005 stated that "The Save the Children organization has ranked the DRC among the world's five worst conflict zones in which to be a woman or child." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

25.17 The UN Special Rapporteur reported in March 2004 that she had met many female victims of sexual violence and referred to the medical consequences, including HIV/AIDs, the social discrimination and stigmatisation of the victims, and the impunity of the attackers. **[55b] (p19, 20)**

25.18 AI also issued reports on this subject in October and December 2004, and also, in July 2005, in the context of the grave human rights abuses arising from the effect on the civilian population of the illegal cross-border arms trade in the east of the country. **[11c] [11d] [11g]** The AI 2005 report on events in 2004 stated:

"In the course of the DRC conflict, tens of thousands of women and girls have been victims of systematic rape committed by combatant forces. Throughout 2004 women and girls continued to be attacked in their homes, in the fields or as they went about their daily activities. Many suffered gang rapes or were taken as sex slaves by combatants. Rape of men and boys was also reported. Rape was often preceded or followed by the deliberate wounding, torture or killing of the victim. Some rapes were committed publicly or in front of family members, including children. Some MONUC civilian, police and military personnel were responsible for rape and sexual exploitation of women and girls.

Rape survivors' rights were further violated in the aftermath of the rape, deepening their suffering. Women suffering injuries or illnesses caused by the rape – some of them life-threatening – were denied medical care. The DRC's health care system, completely broken down in many areas, was unable to offer even the most basic treatment. Because of prejudice, many women were abandoned by their husbands and excluded by their communities, condemning them and their children to extreme poverty. Because of an incapacitated judicial system, there was no justice or redress for the crimes they endured." **[11f] (Violence Against Women)**

25.19 USSD 2005 reported that "There were a number of active and effective women's groups throughout the country." **[3h] (Section 5)** HRW also reported in the World Report 2005 "Several women's groups are seeking ways to encourage the prosecution of sexual violence, committed so widely in the DRC." **[5s] (Making Justice Work)**

25.20 IRIN reported on 25 August 2005 about a report by Save the Children that "Some 12,500 girls currently belong to government and non-government forces in the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC) and a programme to disarm, demobilise and reintegrate all militias into society is failing them." **[18bl]**

25.21 A report published jointly by the African Association for the Defence of Human Rights (ASADHO-RAF) and the World Organisation Against Torture (OMCT) in August 2006, entitled Violence Against Women in the DRC, states that the draft of a new law against sexual violence was passed on 22 June 2006 by Congolese members of parliament and is now awaiting presidential approval. The new law corrects the deficiency of the Congolese Penal Code in terms of:

- definition of rape;
- expansion of the definition of rape beyond sexual penetration only;
- extension of the crime of rape to male victims;
- acknowledgment of sexual slavery, sexual harassment, forced pregnancy, paedophilia, forced zoophilia, and other sexual crimes in the Penal Code;
- inclusion of unambiguous language;
- correlation of the penalty with the gravity of sexual violence crimes;
- prohibition of the compromise fine;
- swiftness in the investigation of the causes of sexual violence;
- judicial in camera hearing (huis clos) to protect victims' confidentiality;
- waiver of court costs for victims of sexual violence;
- psycho-medical assistance for victims;
- strengthening of the protection of children;
- legal assistance to victims during all phases of the procedure.

The report goes on to say "therefore, the proposed law takes into account the gravity of sexual violence. It recognises new sentences by reforming penalties and reinforcing victims' protection, including children." **[98]**

25.22 In a report in the Mail&Guardian of 14 November 2006 a spokeswoman for the women's rights group in Goma, Paif, is quoted as saying "There have already been ten prosecutions in Goma under the new law, some were soldiers and some civilians. Before it was the women who were regarded as the criminals and condemned. That's changing. Now at least there is recognition that rape is a crime". **[105c]**

25.23 The OMCT report goes on to report that a concerted initiative on sexual violence brings together the United Nations, the Congolese Government and NGOs which help victims of sexual violence. This initiative is composed in part by legal and psycho-medical assistance, and in part by advocacy. The limited means, the limited restoration of the State's authority on the whole territory, the lack of independence and efficiency of the courts, the high number of cases of sexual violence in certain parts of the country where residual armed conflicts continue, make the impact of this initiative considerably relative.

This initiative is not limited to a proposition of law but also proposes health, legal, economic, psychosocial and security assistance to victims of sexual violence. Indeed, when victims register complaints, a mechanism of protection must be assured in order to encourage them to break the silence and to fight for their rights.

Awareness-raising actions have begun with the solidarity of women from eastern parts of the country and have focused on the fight against impunity. In spite of this, the number of victims continues to grow, and offenders need not worry even if they have been reported.

During March 2005, an awareness-raising campaign against impunity for rape was initiated by the Human Rights Ministry. According to Mrs.Madeleine Kalala, the Human Rights Minister; the campaign especially targets civil and military magistrates. This campaign continues. **[98]**

25.24 Dealing with violence against women in the armed conflict situation the OMCT report states: "The rape of women has been used as a war crime during the different armed conflicts of the DRC. Nowadays, in certain parts of the country, women and children continue to undergo rapes, which generally go unpunished due to the weakness of the legal system and the inefficiency of the justice system." **[98]**

25.25 "Despite the insufficiency of statistics on the subject, it is possible to affirm that most women who were raped during the war were often detained by their aggressors, who could regularly abuse them. Such cases were principally noted in the East of the country, in the provinces of North and South Kivu, of eastern Maniema and of Kalémie (Katanga)." **[98]**

25.26 "In the province of North Kivu, sexual violence has become the new weapon of war. Women remain the individuals most affected by this crime, and there are numerous consequences for women victims and the entire community." **[98]**

25.27 According to the NGO Global Rights 42,000 women were treated for serious sexual assaults in South Kivu in 2005. While in Goma the Doctors on Call Service (DOCS) hospital has seen close to 4,000 women for rape over the past four years. More than a third were under 18 years of age. The head of the women's rights group in Goma, Paif, said those women who made it to hospital were just a fraction of those attacked. "It's impossible to know how many women have been raped in the war but it is hundreds of thousands," she said. **[105c]**

25.28 Dealing with the question of sexual violence in the community the OMCT report says:

"According to recent information from the NGO LIZADEEL, numerous acts of sexual violence have taken place mainly in Kinshasa separate from the armed conflict. This phenomenon principally affects young girls and women, and the majority are under 18 years old; young boys and men are equally subjected to sexual abuse. The perpetrators of these acts are generally military personnel, police officers, prison guards, care staff, teachers, parents, pastors, neighbours and even young delinquents living on the streets. Very often the act is not even reported. When it is, the process usually concludes with an arrangement between the family of the victim (if a child, his/her interest is rarely taken into consideration) and the author of the act." **[98]**

25.29 The report continues: "Concerning women victims of rape, judges often tend to display a discriminatory attitude regarding their complaints. The question of evidence is aggravated by the fact that for cultural reasons, women abstain from complaining, or they submit a complaint some time after the facts, rendering it difficult for forensic doctors to collect evidence of the offence. The right of women to submit a complaint for acts of torture or ill-treatment or any other offence is subject to the authorisation of their husband (in cases involving married women). Indeed, article 448 of the Family Code expressly provides that "a woman must obtain the authorisation of her husband to effect all legal acts for which she must present herself in person". However, when the author of violence is her husband, the woman is not obliged to seek his permission in order to take action against her husband, in accordance with article 451 of the Family Code." **[98]**

25.30 An OCHA report, Humanitarian Crisis Watch: Democratic Republic of Congo states that 25,000 cases of rape were reported in eastern DRC during 2005, which is likely to be the tip of the iceberg, as many rapes go unreported. **[57f]**

25.31 Dealing with forced prostitution the report states:

"The prostitution phenomenon is principally caused by poverty. Brothels have appeared. Sometimes they are run by aged women who oblige young girls to follow men. These men pay the aged woman, the manager of the house. Most prostituted girls are children abandoned by their parents or children who have run away from their control. However, it is difficult to find statistics on this phenomenon. Few studies exist. The main reason for this lack of information is the silence kept by prostituted women and girls." **[98]**

25.32 "Article 174b is of the second book of the Penal Code forbids pimping. Concerning children, article 44.2 of the Constitution provides that the State must protect children against prostitution, pimping, homosexuality, incest, paedophilia, sexual harassment and all other forms of sexual perversion." **[98]**

25.33 The Convention on the elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against women (CEDAW) Committee, made known its concern about the extent of prostitution and especially the prostitution of girls. The Committee encouraged the government to adopt and to implement laws forbidding girls' prostitution. **[98]**

25.34 "The new law against sexual violence, in article 174.3.c, condemns forced prostitution. Article 174.5.e. also condemns sexual slavery." **[98]**

25:35 "In practice, there is no concrete measure of protection nor specific programme in this regard. In spite of the fact that the prostitution of children is often due to the poverty resulting from the economical and structural crises as well as the war." **[98]**

25.36 On 8 March 2007 Agence France Presse reported that to mark International Women's Day, thousands of women had rallied in Goma as a protest against unpunished sexual assaults in the city. Local merchants, government officials, and teachers took part in the protest and spoke out against widespread sexual violence. A spokeswoman from Dynamique, an association of women lawyers in Goma, estimated that there were around 10,000 rapes in 2005 in the province of North Kivu alone. She stated "What is terrible is the impunity: sometimes the rapists are arrested but often are released or given short sentences". She added that a new law on sexual violence was not being properly implemented. The head of Dynamique, Mireille Ntambuka, said the problem was that few women know about the new law, and those that did were afraid of being rejected or do not trust the country's justice system. **[65bo]**

See also; Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC; Section 26.35 on Child soldiers

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

26. CHILDREN

BASIC INFORMATION

26.01 A report by the United Nations (UN) Committee on the Rights of the Child in August 2000 stated that the age of 18 is the start of civil and political majority; the age of majority for penal purposes is set at 16; and the age of majority for purposes of marriage or sexual majority is 14 years of age. **[58] (p28)** The CIA World Factbook advised that the legal age for voting is 18 years. **[13]** In comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "Criminal responsibility is established at 14 years old (Criminal code). Minimum age to marry is 15 years for the girls and at 18 years for the boys (Family Code)." **[60b]**

26.02 A report of March 2004 by the Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) of Canada on the Situation of Children in the DRC quoted various sources that there is a widespread lack of respect for children's rights, and that the notion of child abuse does not exist in Congolese legislation. This however was rectified with the passing of Article 41 of the new Constitution **[43o] (Section 4) [56i]** The same report stated that children under the age of 18 make up approximately 55 per cent of the population; however, only about 50 per cent of children between the ages of six and 11 attend school. **[43o] (Section 2)**

26.03 In the African Charter on the Rights and Well-being of the Child, which the DRC has ratified, and in accordance with several other international standards on the rights of the child in force in the country together with the text of the new Constitution of the DRC, a 'child' is defined as a person under 18 years of age. **[56i]**

26.04 By virtue of the primacy of international over national standards which is accorded by the DRC constitution (article 215 of the new Constitution) and by virtue of the absence of any need for implementing legislation to give direct effect to international standards that do not require implementing measures or penalty provisions, the definition of 'child' given in the African Charter in paragraph 26.04 above, takes precedence over that given in national legislation, notably that given in the 1950 Statute on the age of majority in criminal matters, which regarded children between that ages of 16 and 18 as adults. However this statute fails to define a minimum age of criminal responsibility. **[56i]**

26.05 Moreover, it is now clearly established by the DRC Constitution (promulgated in February 2006) that "a child shall be any person, regardless of sex, who has not attained the age of 18 years". **[56i]**

26.06 The new DRC Constitution contains a provision stipulating that parents and the State are responsible for the protection of children against all forms of violence and expressly forbids child abandonment as well as accusations of witchcraft against children. **[56i]**

EDUCATION

26.07 Europa World online recorded that:

"Primary education, beginning at six years of age and lasting for six years, is officially compulsory. Secondary education, which is not compulsory, begins at 12 years of age and lasts for up to six years, comprising a first cycle of two years and a second of four years.… In 2002 an emergency programme for education, with an estimated cost of US $101m., was introduced to restore access to basic education throughout the country." **[1g]**

26.08 The United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF) reported that the net ratio of primary school enrolment was 52 per cent for males and 47 per cent for females (1998-2002 data), and the secondary school enrolment rates were 24 per cent and 13 per cent respectively. **[59a]** The same source stated that the total adult literacy rate was 73 per cent for men and 50 per cent for women (2000 data). **[59a]**

26.09 In comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "In 2004, there were 3 public universities in Kinshasa, Lubumbashi and Kisangani and several private universities in the whole country." **[60b]**

26.10 The International Association of Universities database hosted by the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation (UNESCO) listed the higher educational establishments in January 2006.

See Annex F

26.11 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) 2006 Country Profile Report on the DRC commented:

"The formal education system is in a state of collapse and education continues with the help of private initiatives, including the direct payment of teachers by the communities they serve.… Although education was officially nationalised in 1972, the Catholic Church remains responsible for an estimated 80% of primary schools and 60% of secondary schools, largely because of the collapse of the state sector. Despite the uptake from the private sector, fewer children are attending school.… This trend compromises the future productivity of Congolese labour and threatens the country's long-term development prospects." **[30d] (p18)**

26.12 According to IRIN in a report dated 12 July 2006 more than 3.5 million children do not go to school in the DRC due to the collapse of the education system. According to the Poverty Reduction Strategy Paper produced by the Government and UN agencies in March 2006, the situation has deteriorated in recent years. In 1995, 25 per cent of all children did not attend classes; by 2001 that figure had risen to 30 per cent. **[18cm]**

26.13 According to the report the director of 63 primary schools in Kisangani stated that one-third of all children in the city – an estimated 80,000 in a population of 500,000 people - did not attend classes. He is quoted as saying "sixty-five per cent of all children that roam around during the day are girls". "Many of them prostitute themselves with the silent agreement of their parents in order to send their brothers to school" an Italian priest is quoted as saying. **[18cm]**

26.14 The new Constitution approved by Congolese voters in December 2005 guarantees free primary and secondary schooling for all children, but since

teachers have not been paid, schools all over the country demand a 'prime' or 'premium', which varies from 15 cents to $1 in the interior, and between $10 and $30 in the capital Kinshasa. Teachers have called a strike over the non-payment of wages twice in the current school year but nothing has come of it. **[18cm]**

26.15 The IRIN report states that the situation in the universities, whilst not as bad as that in primary and secondary schools, is far from good. In Kisangani for instance the dean reported that they had lost dozens of professors during the battles that raged in the city; many fled to Kinshasa, and others left the country. Four have returned this year, but they now have only 65 professors to teach more than 5,000 students in eight faculties, where there is no internet connection, the electricity supply is random, and the libraries are badly equipped. **[18cm]**

26.16 Like all other professors and teachers in DRC, the dean cannot live off his salary alone. Being a qualified paediatrician he is able to make some money on the side – something other professors are unable to do. This opens the door to corruption. The dean is quoted as saying: "I don't know how many professors are asking for bribes when students want to pass their tests," adding that "it's not the brightest who make it through school – it's often just the wealthiest". **[18cm]**

26.17 The United States State Department Report on Human Rights Practices 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) reported:

"The government budgeted little for children's welfare and did not make it a priority. Primary school education was not compulsory, free, or universal, and very few functioning government-funded schools existed. Most schooling was provided by religious organizations. Public and private schools expected--but did not require--parents to pay fees as contributions to teachers' salaries. In practice, parents funded 80 to 90 percent of school expenses. These expected contributions, plus the loss of labour while the child was in school, meant that many parents could not afford to enrol their children. According to the United Nations Development Program, approximately 3.5 million primary school-age children and more than six million adolescents did not attend school during the year. Attendance rates for girls were lower because many parents with meagre financial resources preferred to send their sons to school. Barely half of all children reached grade five, and less than 1 percent of primary school children went on to complete secondary education". **[3i] (Section 5)**

CHILD CARE

26.18 In comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "According to the Family Code, the minor who has neither father nor mother is placed under the guard of a tutor. The family council ("Conseil de famille") is allowed to express its opinion, but it is not a guard." **[60b]** A report by the UN Committee on the Rights of the Child in August 2000 stated:

"A child who is a minor is placed under parental authority. In the absence of both parents it is placed under the guardianship of the family (family council); if it has no family, or the parents have been deprived of parental authority (art. 239), guardianship is assumed by the State.… Unfortunately, the economic

crisis which the Congo is undergoing is not of a nature to encourage family solidarity for the genuine acceptance of responsibility for the care of orphan and abandoned children. The guardianship of the State is often purely theoretical." **[58] (p25)**

26.19 The charity SOS-Children's Villages reported that "At present there is one SOS Children's Village in the Democratic Republic of Congo, one SOS Youth Facility, one SOS Kindergarten, one SOS Hermann Gmeiner School, one SOS Medical Centre and one Emergency Relief Programme." **[67]**

STREET CHILDREN

26.20 The United Nations (UN) Secretary-General reported on 2 August 2005 to the UN Security Council on child protection measures:

"In order to protect children, particularly street children, from being used to foment public unrest and as potential targets of violence or repression, MONUC and child protection partners continue to sensitize local authorities in key cities. In Mbuji-Mayi, during unrest in May, most of the demonstrators were children and young people. As a result of sustained advocacy by MONUC and child protection partners, the draft Constitution includes several provisions on children, including defining the age of maturity as 18, and a State obligation to protect children from abandonment and all forms of violence, and from being accused of witchcraft. MONUC also intervened in seven cases of individuals under sentence of death who are currently under 18 or were at the time their sentences were passed." **[54g] (p12)**

See also Section 8.117 on Katanga

26.21 The IRB report of March 2004 and the US State Department 2006 Human Rights Report (USSD 2006) published on 6 March 2007 noted that tens of thousands of children are reported to live on the streets of major cities. **[3i] (Section 5) [43o] (Section 2)** The IRB report stated that, under Congolese legislation, street children are considered delinquents, and are often arrested by the police. **[43o] (Section 4)** The IRB and USSD 2006 also stated that many street children are treated as 'child witches'. **[3i] (Section 5) [43o] (Section 2.2)**

26.22 In his report on child protection measures to the UN Security Council on 28 December 2005 the United Nations (UN) Secretary-General stated that the issue of street children continued to be a focus of activity. The report also said that "following persistant [sic] advocacy by child protection organisations, the Minister of Social Affairs held a meeting in November with relevant actors and other ministries to develop a national plan for street children." **(54h)**

26.23 In a report titled 'What Future? Street Children in the Democratic Republic of Congo', in April 2006, Human Rights Watch details the abuse suffered by street children, based on interviews with more than fifty street children. It states that whilst some police officers attempt to reintegrate children with their families and protect them from violence, many children are threatened, robbed, harassed and beaten by ordinary police, military police, and soldiers. It also reported that some members of the police and soldiers take advantage of the vulnerability of street girls and sexually abuse and rape them. The report went on to detail instances where street children had been rounded up

by police in order to get free labour for jobs that they wanted doing, and to give details of child labour, and abuse by adults and older street children. **[5t]**

26.24 On 22 November 2006, MONUC inaugurated a food and market-gardening production project for street children, who are lodged in the Mikonga recuperation and educational centre in Kinshasa. The project was coordinated by a local church in the commune of N'Sele in Kinshasa. The project was co-financed by MONUC who contributed $14,828 for the purchase of materials. The church provided funds of $9,255 for the construction of the centre on the land that was bought by the World Bank, while the UN agency for food and agriculture (FAO) provided technical assistance. The cultivation of the land between June and October 2006 made it possible to pay for the food, schooling, healthcare and clothes of 50 street children. **[56an]**

26.25 On 26 November 2006 it was reported that human rights groups were protesting at what they claim is the eviction of street youths from the capital, Kinshasa. They are being sent to Katanga for national service by which they are given agricultural and disciplinary training on isolated farms. The senior coordinator for national service claims it has been a great success and says that 6,600 test cases received a comprehensive education. He said that those under 18 and those unwilling to go were always released. However, a child social worker said the government has the wrong approach. She claimed that many had been sent to Katanga without their consent, and that they are not guaranteed decent living conditions there. She stated that she believed the street children were being removed because newly elected President Kabila believes his main rival Jean-Pierre Bember was buying their support and they were leading protests against him. The national service denies any connection. **[89b]**

See also Section 6.100 on Elections

SEXUAL EXPLOITATION

26.26 The US State Department Victims of Trafficking Report 2005 stated "There were confirmed reports of children in prostitution in brothels across the country. During the year, a number of personnel from the UN peacekeeping mission to the Congo (MONUC) were accused of sexually exploiting women and girls." **[3e] (Country Narratives)** USSD 2006 stated "Child prostitution occurred throughout the country; however, there were no statistics available regarding its prevalence. Many homeless children engaged in prostitution without third-party involvement, although some were forced to do so. In Kinshasa, police allegedly extorted sexual services from child prostitutes. Security forces and armed groups trafficked children as soldiers, porters, and for sexual services. **[3i] (Section 5)** Watch List on Children and Armed Conflict Report June 2003 also referred to the problem of child prostitution in the DRC. **[37a] (p20-21)**

26.27 Numerous human rights groups including Amnesty International (AI), in a report of October 2004 'Mass rape: Time for remedies', reported on the use of violence, including sexual violence, by armed forces on women and children in areas of conflict, as did Human Rights Watch World Report 2005, commenting on events in 2004, and the Global IDP report of July 2005. **[5s] (Continuing Violence against Civilians) [11c] (Introduction) [49a] (p6-7)** The Freedom House Report 2005 stated that "The Save the Children organization has ranked the

DRC among the world's five worst conflict zones in which to be a woman or child." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)** In a report dated April 2006 from Human Rights Watch, 'What Future? Street Children in the Democratic Republic of Congo', details are given of the sexual exploitation of street children, both male and female, some as young as eight years old. **[5t]**

26.28 In August 2006 it was reported that the UN was investigating a suspected child prostitution ring involving its peacekeepers and government soldiers in South Kivu. It was reported that pimps were using the presence of UN peacekeepers to lure vulnerable girls to go and work as prostitutes in areas where the UN troops are deployed. According to a MONUC spokesman: "Although the majority of their patrons are Congolese soldiers and civilians, some of the girls involved mentioned that elements of MONUC contingents based in the region were also among their clients". **[15az, 21n]**

26.29 A report published by the aid agency World Vision on 27 February 2007, stated that half the children in refugee camps in the Great Lakes region had been the victims of some sort of sexual abuse. In one camp in eastern DRC 43% of girls were estimated to have been raped. The report said that the victims' fellow refugees were to blame, with people having power over children, such as school teachers or foster parents, committing the abuse.

The charity distributed 304 questionnaires to randomly selected children between 10 and 18 years old in camps in the region. It found evidence of rampant abuse against the 183 girls and 121 boys who answered the questions. "These included: improper sexual comments, asking or forcing a child to strip off his/her clothes…, touching breasts and sexual parts…forcing a child to engage in oral, vaginal or anal sex," the report said.

The conditions in the camps puts children in a particularly vulnerable position, the report went on to say. Many were forced to have sex with adults just to get food. "Poverty is an overriding causal factor of abuse" the report stated. **[105e]**

See also Section 25.01 on Women

HEALTH ISSUES

26.30 Information from the United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF) and from the Global IDP report of July 2005 was that many children have been killed in fighting, but a far greater number – hundreds of thousands – have died due to malnutrition and other preventable diseases. **[49] (p7) [59a]** UNICEF also reported in 'The State of the World's Children 2005' report that the national under-five mortality rate was 205 per 1000 live births in 2003. **[59b]** UNAIDS reported in September 2004 that the number of children (age 0-15) living with HIV/AIDS was estimated between 42,000 and 280,000. **[61a] (p2)**

26.31 A report from UNICEF in July 2006 states that only a third of children are vaccinated against measles, and that the chronic lack of basic health care services heightens the risk of death from preventable causes. The report cites the case of malaria as being one of the biggest killers of children in DRC. Also only 17 per cent of children under five with diarrhoea receive oral rehydration and continued feeding, which is one of the lowest rates in the world. The report goes on to say that the DRC has among the worst child survival and nutrition rates in the world, with half a million children under five dying each

year, "earning the DRC the grim distinction of being one of the top three deadliest places in the world in which to be born". An alarming 31 per cent of children under five are underweight. **[59d]**

26.32 On 14 March 2007 Allafrica reported that MONUC had announced the launch of the UNICEF 2007 world campaign against HIV/Aids, in the commune of N'sele in Kinshasa. The campaign aims at shedding light on the secret side of the HIV pandemic which also affects children. During the ceremony which was attended by over 7,000 children, Mrs. Kabila, wife of the president, announced the birth of a grand alliance to follow the development and protection of Congolese children. According to Jean Tobie Okala deputy spokesperson for MONUC "the grand alliance had the support of the international community, political leaders in the DRC, religious organisations, worldwide business, civil society and families". The report stated that the estimated average rate of HIV prevalence is 4.5 percent among children; 300,000 live with HIV; of which 40,000 have a need for appropriate treatment; less than 1,000 have access. Mr. Okala went on to say that among one million orphans in the DRC, there are 100,000 infected by HIV and that less than 2 percent of pregnant Congolese women have access to the Prevention of Transmission of HIV from Mother to Infant service. **[74ar]**

CHILD LABOUR

26.33 A country report by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board of March 2004 on the situation of children noted that "Since 1999, the DRC has [also] been a signatory to the International Labour Organization (ILO) Convention No. 182, concerning the worst forms of child labour (ibid. para. 39; ILO 17 Oct. 2003; ibid. 21 June 2001; IBCR Mar. 2003, 3). This Convention prohibits, among other things, [translation] 'child trafficking and serfdom, forced child labour, and the forced recruitment of children for use in armed conflict' (CICR-Belgique 2001)." **[43o]**

26.34 A report in 2000 by the United Nations Committee on the Rights of the Child stated:

"Work performed by children is regulated by the Labour Code (Order No. 19/67 of 3 October 1967), which gives a child the capacity to enter into an employment contract (minimum age 14 years, maximum 18 years, according to the case); regulates conditions and hours of work and the nature of the work on which the child may be employed and stipulates the penalties applicable. Once again, and particularly in this area, practice falls far short of theory. Not only are the beneficiaries (parents and children) often unaware of their rights; in addition, current economic conditions make for violations in the sphere of child labour, which often takes place in the informal or unstructured sector or involves living by one's wits." **[58] (p27)**

26.35 The USSD 2006 report stated:

"There were laws to protect children from exploitation in the workplace; however, neither the Ministry of Labour, responsible for enforcement, nor labour unions effectively enforced child labour laws. Child labour was a problem throughout the country and was common in the informal sector, particularly in mining and subsistence agriculture, and was often the only way for a child or family to earn money. Although the minimum age for full-time

employment without parental consent is 18 years, employers may legally hire minors between the ages of 15 and 18 with the consent of a parent or guardian. Those under age 16 may work a maximum of four hours per day. All minors are restricted from transporting heavy items. There were no reports of large enterprises using child labour. An ILO report released during the year estimated that nearly 40 percent of boys and girls between the ages of 10 and 14 were working in the informal sector. **[3i] (Section 6d)**

The same report also said that there continued to be reports of forced child labour which included parents forcing their children to beg, hunt, or fish, or engage in prostitution to earn money for their families, as well as numerous reports of forced child labour by armed groups in the eastern part of the country. **[3i] (Section 6d)**

26.36 Statistics published by UNICEF for children between 5 and 14 years between 1999 and 2004 show that an average of 28per cent were engaged in child labour. **[59a]**

26.37 In June 2006 the BBC reported on child miners at Ruashi mine in Katanga, where it reported that close to 800 children worked alongside men. The report stated that whilst it was all unofficial it was highly organised, and that many of the local middlemen preferred to use younger children because the older boys get paid more. As a result the children at the mine can be as young as five or six years old. **[15ax]**

CHILD SOLDIERS

26.38 Numerous agencies and human rights groups including UNICEF, AI, Human Rights Watch (HRW), Freedom House, Watchlist on Children and Armed Conflict, and the Global IDP Project have reported on and criticised the use of child soldiers by all sides in the conflicts in the east of the country. **[5b] [11f] (Child Soldiers) [37a, 37b] (p22) [49] (p6-7) [59b] (p44) [66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

26.39 The Global Report 2004 published in November 2004 by the Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers on the DRC stated that "The transitional constitution of April 2003 bans the recruitment into the armed forces of anyone under the age of 18, or their use in hostilities (Article 184).… The labour code prohibits the recruitment of minors, defining the use of child soldiers as one of the worst forms of child labour." **[44] (National Recruitment Legislation)** The same source stated that "All parties to the conflict recruited, abducted and used child soldiers, often on the front line." **[44] (Introduction)** A HRW report to the United Nations (UN) in January 2003 also referred to this issue, stating that the government recruited child soldiers and "All armed opposition groups continued to recruit and use children in violation of international obligations, leading some observers to describe fighting forces as 'armies of children'." **[5b]**

26.40 The Global IDP Project report of July 2005 stated:

"Many displaced children have been forced into the ranks of the armed groups. Although the total number of children associated with the armed forces and groups is unknown, estimates vary from 20,000 to 40,000 (UNICEF, 7 May 2004).… As of mid-2005, according to UNICEF, at least 3,000 children were still in the hands of militias in Ituri and an even greater

number remained in armed groups in the rest of the country (IRIN, 5 April 2005). Girls too are recruited, and often suffer both sexual abuse and forced labour (AI, 9 September 2003). Up to 12,500 girls were estimated to be in armed groups as of early 2005 (Save the Children Alliance, 25 April 2005)." **[49] (p6-7)**

26.41 The USSD 2006 report stated that:

"Security forces and armed groups continued to recruit and maintain child soldiers in their ranks. A June 13 report of the UN secretary general on children and armed conflict in the country, which covered the period July 2005 to May, found continued recruitment and use of children in security forces and armed groups. Perpetrators included transitional government security forces, FARDC forces allied with renegade General Nkunda and not under central command authority, Mai Mai militia, and the Democratic Forces for the Liberation of Rwanda (FDLR).

"Recruitment of children began as young as age six, according to AI. Some children were forcibly recruited, while others enrolled for food, protection, or to escape poverty. Child soldiers faced violence from older soldiers and armed conflict. They were also exploited as porters or sex slaves".

"At year's end more than 20,000 children, including nearly 3,000 girls, had been demobilized from government security services and armed groups. NGOs estimated that as many as 30,000 children were once associated with armed groups. Although there were no reliable statistics, most credible sources, including the UN Children's Fund (UNICEF), estimated that at least 3,000 children had yet to be demobilized and remained in the ranks of or held by armed groups. According to an October AI report, girls accounted for 15 to 40 percent of the child soldiers, but in some areas they constituted less that 2 percent of child soldiers demobilized. AI attributed the discrepancy to a belief by NGOs working with child soldiers that girls among armed groups were either dependents or "wives" of adult fighters". **[3i] (Section 1g)**

26.42 The Freedom House Freedom in the World Annual Report 2005 covering events in 2004 also stated "Children continue to face forced conscription by all sides in the conflict, although the government appeared to be scaling back this practice." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)** Watchlist on Children and Armed Conflict stated in its report of June 2003 that MONUC's Child Protection Section was the largest of any UN peacekeeping operation. **[37] (p8)** USSD 2006 also stated "There were several active and effective local and international NGO groups working with MONUC and UNICEF to promote children's rights throughout the country, and with CONADER, the national disarmament agency" **[3i] (Section 5)**

26.43 The UNSG reported to the UN Security Council in March, August and December 2005 on some measures being taken to address disarmament of child soldiers. **[54e] (p12) [54g] (p12) [54h] (p11]** The UNSG report of 2 August 2005 stated "Under the disarmament and community reintegration programme, which ended on 25 June, 15,607 combatants of various militia groups, including 4,395 children (840 of whom were girls) were disarmed and some 6,200 weapons collected, of which, however, 70 per cent were unserviceable." **[54g] (p5)** The report of 28 December stated "As a result of efforts by MONUC and other child protection partners, at least 677 children

under 18, mostly male, were separated from FARDC units and armed groups (mainly ex-Mayi-Mayi and Ituri militia elements) in Ituri, the Kivus, Kasai Oriental and Katanga. Some 40 children had been integrated into FARDC brigades, highlighting the need for continued monitoring to ensure that no one under 18 is included in the brassage process. At the same time, children continued to be re-recruited into militia groups. MONUC has received allegations of 15 children having been re-recruited, mainly in the Kivus, mostly by ex-Mayi-Mayi and ex-ANC militias." **[54h] (p11)**

26.44 The UN Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on 23 February 2005 that the UNDP had stated that the majority of the 3,300 ex-combatants that had been disarmed in the Ituri region were children. The UNDP reportedly stated that the Congolese government's disarmament and community reinsertion plan in Ituri had so far admitted at least 1900 children. **[18ae]**

26.45 A paper by the Institute of Security Studies 'Is Ituri on the Road to Stability?' dated 11 May 2005 stated "To date a total of 3,468 CAAGs [Children associated with armed groups] have entered transit sites in Ituri. CAAGs who are accompanied by family members will be allowed to return home to their families. Those who are unaccompanied will be placed with host families for a transition period. A number of structures including MONUC, UNICEF and international NGOs will be responsible for the follow-up and support for the CAAGs." **[27g] (p10)** A report by the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) dated 12 April 2005 illustrated the work of UNICEF in reintegrating the children and the difficulties involved. **[18an]**

26.46 On 20 March 2006 it was reported that a Congolese military tribunal had sentenced the leader of a former armed group, called Mudundu 40, to five years imprisonment for crimes including the illegal detention of children. It was reported by Human Rights Watch that Mudundu 40 was composed of up to 40 per cent child soldiers. **[18ck]**

26.47 On the same day it was reported that a Congolese warlord, Thomas Lubanga Dyilo, had made his first appearance at the International Criminal Court (ICC) in the Hague on charges of conscripting children and using them to participate in hostilities during 2002 and 2003. **[18cl, 91]**

26.48 BBC News reported on 29 January 2007, that the ICC had ruled that there was enough evidence against Lubanga to launch the court's first trial. **[15cf]**

26.49 By the end of March, Amnesty International was reporting that child soldiers were once again being recruited in North Kivu by Laurent Nkunda. They went on to say that many of the allegations of recruitment of children concerned the 83rd army brigade, elements of which had rallied to Nkunda. **[11j, 92]**

26.50 A further report from the BBC in July stated that a range of militia in the Masisi area of North Kivu continued to recruit child soldiers with impunity, despite the presence of UN troops in the area. **[15ay]**

26.51 A report by the UNSG in June 2006 stated:

"Concerning the disarmament, demobilization and reintegration of minors, during the first trimester of 2006, irregularities were registered during the

withdrawal of children from armed groups and forces in several regions. In many cases, children tried to gain access to adult programmes or attempted to re-enter the children's process to benefit from the facilities. MONUC noted an increase of reports of re-recruitment and abuses against children formerly associated with armed groups in areas where militias remain active. Another issue that urgently needs to be addressed is the numerous reports of FARDC soldiers abusing minors and perpetrating acts of sexual violence against the population." **[54i]**

26.52 A further report in July 2006 stated that Ugandan dissidents were regrouping in Ituri province and had started recruiting Congolese children. **[74h]**

26.53 A report in July 2006 by UNICEF Democratic Republic of Congo – Child Alert stated "At the height of the war, estimates suggested that as many as 30,000 children were fighting or living with armed forces or militia groups."…"it is estimated that 30 to 40 per cent of children associated with armed forces and groups are girls." **[59d]**

26.54 The report continued to say that since demobilisation started in 2003, so far 18,000 children had been demobilised, but that due to the problems associated with demobilisation and poverty, many re-enlist. **[59d]**

26.55 The US State Department 2006 Trafficking in Persons Report released in June 2006 reported:

"In May 2005, the head of the Congolese armed forces (FARDC) instructed all brigade commanders not to recruit children and explained the severe punishments that would be meted out against anyone responsible for such conscription. FARDC's Auditor General also instructed all military courts to legally pursue anyone who continued to recruit children for military participation. As a result, in early 2006, Kanyanga Biyoyo, Commandant of rebel army Mundundu-40, was sentenced to five years in prison for war crimes, including the recruitment and use of child soldiers. In March 2006, the government arrested and turned over Thomas Lubanga, leader of the UPC rebel movement, to the International Criminal Court for recruiting and using children under the age of 15 in armed conflict." **[3e]**

26.56 Through its national demobilisation commission, CONADER, the Ministry of Defence worked closely during the year with NGOs and international organisations to demobilise and reintegrate into society children associated with armed groups. When such groups disarm and are integrated into FARDC, CONADER identifies and separates out children and transports them to camps for temporary housing and vocational training. In 2005, 14,315 children were removed from armed groups. Of the 16,809 children demobilised since 2004, 8,663 were reunified with their families, 7,044 returned to academic schooling, and 4,609 received vocational training. As the Government lacked funding to fully respond to the large numbers of demobilised children, NGOs provided legal, medical, and psychological services. **[3e]**

26.57 A report from Amnesty International titled, 'DRC: Children at war, creating hope for the future', published on 11 October 2006, stated that thousands of children abducted by rebels had not been resettled, despite a three-year internationally financed effort to bring them home. The report claimed that 11,000 of the 30,000 children who were kidnapped and used as child soldiers

or sex slaves were either unaccounted for or still with the armed groups that abducted them. Many of these are girls, who are either abandoned or misidentified as 'dependants' of adult fighters. In some areas less than two per cent of children released are girls. The report further claims that despite government reports that over 19,000 children have been disbanded since the Disarmament, Demobilisation and Reintegration (DDR) programme was launched in 2004, they have not been properly reintegrated. "The majority of children released and reunited with their communities are so far unsupported or poorly supported in their return to civilian life, and are not being provided with adequate educational or vocational opportunities," the report said. **[11q]**

26.58 A report by Agence France Presse dated 5 February 2007, stated that aid agencies believed that 11,000 child soldiers continued to form part of the armed groups in the country. The report said that Save the Children had said that the number of child combatants being rehabilitated had stalled dramatically because of lack of political will. They claimed that 30,000 child warriors were forcibly enrolled in various militias and even the regular army during the five year war which ended in 2003, but only 19,000 had returned or joined resettlement programmes. **[65be]** However, a report on 6 February 2007 on Radio Okapi, stated that UNICEF had hailed the noticeable improvement in the situation of child soldiers in Sud-Kivu, at the same time deploring the inaccessibility of some areas of the province where children were still being used by the various warlords. The administrator in charge of child protection at the Bukavu branch of UNICEF noted the drastic reduction in the number of children enrolled for the first or second time in the armed groups. He also lamented the envisaged withdrawal of the provisional assistance given to child soldiers, and their eventual social reintegration. **[64v]**

26.59 On 14 February 2007 the BBC reported that some 60 NGO's operating in Sud-Kivu have expressed concern over the continued recruitment of children into armed groups. Meanwhile, a number of children forcibly enrolled into armed groups in Ituri were being demobilised, although the civil society in the province is not satisfied with the programme of rehabilitation of the children. **[95bf]**

26.60 In Bukavu, the Coalition against the Utilization of Child soldiers in DR Congo, has expressed concern with the continued recruitment of children in various parts of Province Orientale and the Kivus. The coalition called on the government to carry on with the programme of disarmament, demobilisation, and rehabilitation of the children, and called upon parliament to adopt a bill on child protection. **[95bf]**

26.61 According to MONUC's Child Protection division, at a press conference on 14 February 2007, the recruitment of child soldiers by armed groups was continuing, especially in the east of the country, despite the law forbidding it in the DRC constitution, and the decree of 12 November 2004, relating to the general organisation of the defence forces. A MONUC spokesperson stated: "The Armed Forces of the DRC (FARDC) have to ensure that a serious screening of troops that are currently undergoing the mixing processes in North Kivu, so as to stamp out the presence of children associated with armed groups". **[56av]**

26.62 On 21 February 2007 Agence France Presse reported that according to the UN, between 150 and 230 children had been deployed by the DRC's armed

forces in North Kivu. Meanwhile a Congolese army officer serving in North Kivu estimated that there were "more than 250 child soldiers" in the new brigades. "The majority come from the ranks of the Nkunda insurgents who have been heavily recruiting from schools in the region in recent months" he added. **[65bm]**

26.63 On 2 March 2007 allAfrica.com reported that on the 27 February 170 of Peter Karim's troops had surrendered at Dera, 60km from Kwandroma. Of the 170 FNI militia members, 42 were identified as children by UNICEF and MONUC Bunia's Child Protection division at the disarmament point. These children will be cared for in a special camp in Kwandroma, after identification, attempts will be made to reunite them with their families. **[74aj]**

26.64 On 28 February 2007 Radio Okapi announced that a total of 260 Mayi Mayi fighters from the Baleine Brigade had surrendered to FARDC soldiers based in Kamandi, at Lake Edward, in Lubero territory. Among them, 25 children were indentified, including eight girls aged around 15 years. The children are to be placed under the MONUC's Child Protection Section. **[64b]**

26.65 On 5 March 2007, allAfrica.com reported that the United Nations envoy on children and armed conflict was on a six-day mission to ensure greater protection for children in the immediate post-conflict phase and peace consolidation process. According to the report the special representative would be paying particular attention to the issues of children associated with armed groups, sexual violence and impunity. She held meetings with the government and with relevant non state parties, civil society, NGOs and children affected by the conflict. During her visit she visited Ituri, and North and South Kivu. **[74am]**

26.66 A report issued by Human Rights Watch on 19 April 2007 called on the Congolese government to immediately stop former rebel warlords now commissioned as national army officers from recruiting and using child soldiers in army brigades deployed in North Kivu. The report also called on the Rwandan government to prevent the continued recruitment of children in Rwanda to serve in the Congolese army's North Kivu brigades. Despite the order from the chief of staff of the armed forces to stop recruiting and using child soldiers, 300 to 500 children, some as young as 13, were currently serving in newly formed army brigades, according to international and local child protection workers. At a news conference on 11 April MONUC said that only 37 of 267 children whom they had identified in the North Kivu brigades had been demobilised. **[5ac]**

See also Section 8.15 on Security situation - Eastern DRC; Section 8.18 on Ituri; Section 11.01 on Military service; Section 12.10 on Disarmament of foreign armed groups; Section 27.01 on Trafficking; Section 37.01 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila

IMPRISONMENT OF CHILDREN

26.67 A report produced in March 2006 by MONUC Human Rights Department Child Protection Unit states that "there is still no co-ordinated system, either at provincial or at national level for collecting, analysing, and bringing together data on children who have been arrested or detained. The position regarding

the collection of data in the interior of the country is particularly poor." MONUC itself recorded the arrest of an average of forty children per month which varied according to location. Due to the fact that in most detention centres the system for recording detainees is by no means rigorous and sometimes does not exist at all, it is not possible to assemble statistics of child arrests. **[56i]**

26.68 The report continues that many children who are found in illegal detention are set free straight away owing to greater awareness and intervention by child protection officers. It gives several examples of how the numbers of children in various detention centres has decreased, and states that "thanks to sustained campaigns and training initiatives by MONUC, hardly any children are now detained in police cells". **[56i]**

26.69 In the east of the country in 2005, an increasing number of children with links to armed forces and groups were arrested for military offences. There was also an increase in the number of rapes committed by children on other children. Children imprisoned for this type of offence hardly ever receive any kind of rehabilitative psychosocial support. Since September 2004 there has also been an increase in the number of cases of child imprisonment for vagrancy and begging, often ordered by the political authorities. **[56i]**

26.70 As a result of article 41 (1) of the new Constitution provisions on the protection of children in trouble with the law as set out in international and national standards on justice for minors apply to all children under the age of eighteen. This protection includes the provision that children should not be subject to the death penalty, that any detention of children should be a measure of last resort, and last for as short a period as possible, the aim being rehabilitation rather than punishment. In this respect the MONUC report commends the good practices of the courts of Kissangani, Mbuji Mayi and Bunia for treating children between 16 and 18 as minors. **[56i]**

26.71 The 1950 Statute on Juvenile Crime provides that all cases involving children should be heard immediately by the appropriate judge. According to the Criminal Law System this falls to magistrates. In a number of places such as Kananga, Goma, and Bunia, magistrates are informed rapidly of such cases, but in other places children often remain in police cells, military establishments, in the prosecutor's office, and sometimes in illegal detention centres, sometimes spending days or weeks in cells. **[56i]**

26.72 When detained in police cells, subject to some exceptions, children are held in the same unventilated cells as adults. There is no access to sanitary arrangements, food or water unless the families become involved. They are also subject at times to ill-treatment. **[56i]**

26.73 Children are often arrested within police stations because their parents take them to the police for disciplinary reasons. MONUC recorded several cases at Mbuji Mayi, Bunia, and Lumumbashi where this had happened. **[56i]**

26.74 Some children have been held in illegal detention centres, including in underground dungeons. The report gives examples of a 16-year-old being held in an underground cell at the S11 camp at Mahagi for alleged desertion, and two minors held in an underground cell for the month of August 2004 in Goma. It also reported that the majority of young illegal miners arrested for trespassing on State mining concessions were held inside the compound of

the Société Miniére de Bakwanga, (MIBA) in cells similar to cages for several days for non-payment of fines, but that after appeals by child protection agencies those not immediately released were to be transferred to the detention centre at the Public Prosecutors Office which had been fitted out for the purpose. **[56i]**

26.75 Children with links to armed forces and groups have frequently been arrested by the FARDAC or by members of other armed groups and later been kept in cells in army camps, frequently charged with desertion, and although the number is diminishing there are still cases of children being taken before military courts and sentenced, even though they have no jurisdiction over under-18s. **[56i]**

26.76 As far as street children are concerned, in some towns the Government has, as a stopgap measure, resorted to round-up operations against street children. Among the reasons given are rounding up children in order to clean up the town, solving the problem of juvenile crime, and to protect street children from reprisals by people exasperated by the acts of violence committed by or attributed to street children and young people. **[56i]**

26.77 By contrast, in Kisangani in September 2005 the mayor brought together street children and gave them light paid work for the good of the community, whilst in Goma, the mayor worked with child protection agencies to find realistic ways of preventing juvenile crime and to take into care some of the street children. **[56i]**

CHILDREN AND WITCHCRAFT

26.78 The report published by Human Rights Watch, What Future? Street Children in the Democratic Republic of Congo in April 2006 states that "accusations of witchcraft and the belief in the ability to cause harm to others have existed in the DRC since before colonial rule." The report goes on to say that in the past it was usually widows or single women who were accused of sorcery, but in the past fifteen years children living in urban areas have become the primary target of witchcraft allegations. It states: "Each week in the DRC, hundreds of children are accused of sorcery and endure abuse at the hands of their accusers – normally extended family members but, increasingly, self-proclaimed prophets or pastors as well." This growth has occurred in tandem with the creation of churches that specialise in the exorcism of evil spirits from the "possessed". There are approximately 2,000 churches in Mbuji-Mayi, and an even greater number in Kinshasa, that perform services which combine prayers, fasting and abuse in "deliverance" ceremonies to rid children of "possession". These ceremonies range from simple prayers and singing to sequestering the children for several days at the churches, denying them food and water, and whipping or beating confessions out of them. In addition the most abusive pastors also burn them or pour salt water in their anuses or down their throats to purge the "evil" from their bodies. It is additionally reported that sometimes children are tied up during their confinement at the churches and that in a few cases boys and girls have been sexually assaulted by members of the churches whilst in confinement. **[5t]**

26.79 Some children who undergo these ceremonies are reunified with their families who believe the spirits have been exorcised. Others may accept the child

initially to see if the perceived evil reoccurs, and if so, throw the child out. In other cases they are made to leave the home immediately they return from the church, whether or not the ceremony was deemed successful by the pastors. **[5t]**

26.80 The HRW report states that children can be accused of sorcery for any number of reasons. "The loss of a job, an illness or death in the family, or marital difficulties can lead parents or guardians to look to their children as the cause." The report continues to say that perceived "unusual" behaviour can trigger sorcery accusations, and those children who suffer from illnesses such as epilepsy, chronic illness, or mental illness can also be accused, and that once a child has been identified as a witch he or she will be treated differently by other members of the family by having to do such things as eating alone, sleeping separately, or be forced to do disproportionate amounts of domestic work, or work on the streets to earn his/her keep. At the same time these will be whipped, beaten, or slapped to rid them of the "possession", or coerce them to confess to being a sorcerer. They are also insulted, and called derogatory names. **[5t]**

26.81 It is claimed that up to 70 per cent of street children appear to be outcasts from their families having been accused of sorcery. Orphans or children with step-parents seem to be especially vulnerable to accusations – made by surviving relative's – that they are responsible for the family's misfortunes. Children who are HIV positive are also susceptible, with some people believing that they can infect relatives with AIDS by using magic spells. **[5t, 15aw]**

26.82 Despite the prevalence and seriousness of abuses stemming from accusations of sorcery in homes and churches, and despite the new Constitutions prohibition of accusations of child sorcery, the state has failed to stop the violence, and has failed even to investigate the most serious cases of abuse or prosecute those responsible. **[5t, 92b]**

CHILDREN AND THE 2006 ELECTION CAMPAIGN

26.83 A report published by Human Rights Watch, 'What Future? Street Children in the Democratic Republic of Congo' in April 2006 stated that "as the presidential elections approach Congo's tens of thousands of street children risk political manipulation and physical harm." The report went on to state "that in recent years leaders of political parties have enlisted street children to create public disorder in mass demonstrations," which in may cases led to the security forces responding with excessive use of force, "leading to the death or injury of dozens of children." **[5t]**

26.84 At the end of July IRIN reported that during the election campaign, children had been in the front line of political rallies in Kinshasa and other cities in DRC that had frequently turned violent. On the first official day of the campaign, 30 June 2006, two children were killed whilst participating in a political protest in Matadi, in Bass Congo Province. Whilst on 25 July 2006 two more were injured in Kinshasa while putting up political posters in the street. On 27 July 2006 an unknown number of children were injured when security forces opened fire on supporters of Jean Pierre Bemba, who were attacking supporters of President Joseph Kabila. They had burned down the compound of Bemba's bodyguards, killing two babies. **[18cn]**

26.85 None of the children had any political affiliation. One child, who took part in a demonstration in Kinshasa in support of 19 presidential candidates protesting against the elections, was quoted in the report as saying: "I come because they paid me 500 francs [US $1.10] to take part". He went on to say that he always took part in demonstrations for whichever party paid him. "Yesterday we were at the rally for president Kabila, but we left because this time they didn't give us anything. Before that I was supporting [presidential candidate Oscar] Kashala." **[18cn]**

26.86 A Roman Catholic priest who works for the Kinshasa-based NGO Ouevre de reclassement et de protection des enfant de la rue tried to warn candidates against using children when the campaign began in June. He is reported as saying: "Put yourself in the place of the children: there is a demonstration in the street and the organisers offer money. What else can the children do but follow?" The problem is not just limited to street children. A UNICEF protection officer is quoted as saying "With so much poverty children with families also take part in the hope of getting a free T-shirt or a baseball cap or a little bit of money. For them it's a big deal." **[18cn]**

26.87 A report from Radio Okapi on 19 July stated that one person was killed and six others wounded when a lorry, carrying over 200 youths with an average age of 16, missed a turn on its way to Kananga airport to receive a parliamentary candidate of Kasai Occidental Province. **[64f]**

See also Section 8.15 on Security situation - Eastern DRC; Section 8.18 on Ituri; Section 11.01 on Military service; Section 12.10 on Disarmament of foreign armed groups; Section 37.01 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

27. TRAFFICKING

27.01 The US State Department 2006 Trafficking in Persons Report released in June 2006 reported:

"The Democratic Republic of the Congo is a source and destination country for men, women, and children trafficked for forced labour and sexual exploitation. The vast majority of trafficking occurs within the country's unstable eastern provinces, where transitional government control is nominal and members of armed groups continue to perpetrate violent acts with impunity. Indigenous and foreign armed rebels continue to abduct and forcibly recruit Congolese men, women, and children to serve as labourers, porters, domestics, combatants, and sex slaves, albeit at a much reduced rate from previous years. Many people abducted in past years, including a limited number of Ugandan nationals being detained by Ugandan militia operating in Congolese territory, are still being held by these armed groups. There were reports of Congolese children in prostitution in brothels in the country. There were also numerous reports indicating that some local authorities attempted to recruit child soldiers for armed groups. During the year, there was one known case of Congolese children trafficked to Zambia." **[3e] (Country Narratives)**

27.02 The report continued to say:

"The Government of the Democratic Republic of the Congo does not fully comply with the minimum standards for the elimination of trafficking; however, it is making significant efforts to do so. Given the transitional government's financial, military, and political inability to deal with armed rebel groups, its capacity to effectively address trafficking is limited. To further its anti-trafficking efforts, the government should continue demobilizing child soldiers, demonstrate progress toward the passage of anti-trafficking legislation, and arrest and prosecute traffickers. It should also continue military action against armed groups that recruit children for military service or abduct civilians for forced labour or sexual slavery." **[3e] (Country Narratives)**

27.03 The same USSD report stated: "Although the country's criminal justice system — police, courts, and prisons — was decimated by years of war and remains extremely weak, military tribunals sentenced commanders of armed groups to prison for illegally detaining children during the reporting period. There is no law specifically prohibiting trafficking in persons, but existing laws prohibit slavery, forced labour, the prostitution of children under the age of 14, and the activities of brothel owners, clients, and pimps. The Ministry of Justice, with French Government assistance, worked to revise the penal code to include specific laws against trafficking in persons; completed draft legislation is expected in September. The government lacks the funds to print and distribute copies of the current penal code to the country's 2,500 magistrates. Local law enforcement authorities were rarely able to enforce existing laws due to lack of personnel, funding, and the inaccessibility of eastern areas of the country. However, local police in the east used laws barring underage persons from drinking establishments to close down suspected or known brothels; no one was arrested during these operations. In 2005, the Congolese Embassy in Lusaka fully cooperated with the Zambian Government to repatriate

Congolese child trafficking victims. At the national level, FARDC, with United Nations Mission to the Congo (MONUC) support, conducted dozens of operations in the eastern provinces to neutralize foreign armed groups, the primary perpetrators of human trafficking in the country". **[3e] (Country Narratives)**

27.04 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated:

"No specific laws prohibited trafficking in persons, and trafficking occurred, particularly in the east. Laws that could be used by the government to prosecute cases against traffickers include the newly enacted law on sexual violence, which includes prohibitions against forced prostitution and sexual slavery, as well as other laws prohibiting slavery, rape, and child prostitution". The country is a source and destination country for men, women, and children trafficked internally for forced labour and sexual exploitation".

"Domestic and foreign armed groups operating outside government control in the east were responsible for the majority of reported cases of trafficking. Armed groups, and to a lesser extent transitional government security forces, continued to kidnap men, women, and children and force them to serve as porters, domestic labourers, and sex slaves. In addition, armed groups and security forces abducted children to serve as combatants in areas under their control".

"The Ministry of Justice was primarily responsible for combating trafficking. Local law enforcement authorities were rarely able to enforce existing laws due to lack of personnel, funding, and the inaccessibility of eastern areas of the country; however, during the year the government prosecuted and cooperated in at least three cases against traffickers". **[3i] (Section 5)**

See also Section 25.01 on Women; Section 26.01 on Children; Section 26.35 Child soldiers

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

28. MEDICAL ISSUES

OVERVIEW OF AVAILABILITY OF MEDICAL TREATMENT AND DRUGS

28.01 Data from the World Health Organisation (WHO) indicated a life expectancy at birth of 42 years for men and 47 years for women (2003 figures), with a healthy life expectancy at birth of 35 years for men and 39.1 years for women. Public expenditure on health was four per cent of GDP (2002). **[16a] [16b]**

28.02 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) September 2006 Country Profile Report advised that medical services have been severely disrupted and degraded by the effects of years of war and economic collapse, and the opening up of some areas since the end of the civil war has revealed the extent of the disruption to social services. **[30d] (p18)** The report stated "Many areas have not had medical supplies for several years. Of the country's 306 health centres, less than 60% have vaccination facilities." **[30d] (p18)** The same source stated "Hospitals and other health infrastructure face serious staffing, supply and payment problems, and many have largely ceased functioning. Patients must often provide or purchase their own medical supplies. Private clinics operate in most of the larger towns. Christian missionaries play a prominent role and, in many areas, provide the only health services available." **[30d] (p 18-19)**

28.03 The Lancet reported in an article on 6 January 2006 on the results of a nationwide health study in 2004. They found that deaths in the DRC were 40 per cent higher than the average rate for sub-Saharan Africa, and that most deaths were from easily preventable and treatable diseases. Fever, malaria, diarrhoea, respiratory infections, and malnutrition were the principal causes of death, together accounting for more than 50 per cent of deaths in both the east and the west. Children under five years of age were at particular risk from these diseases, with malnutrition as a primary or contributing cause. Death rates were more than one-third higher in the unstable eastern provinces. **[75]** The report pointed out that improving security and increasing access to essential health services, such as clean water, immunisations, and basic medical care, would dramatically reduce preventable deaths. **[75]**

28.04 Reports by human rights and humanitarian organisations, including the IRC, Médecins sans Frontières (MSF), Amnesty International and Human Rights Watch have also drawn attention to the use of violence, rape and sexual assault by combatant forces, leaving many men, women and children in need of medical treatment, and called for restoration of a sustainable health care system. **[5m] (p45-47) [11c] (Introduction) [29c] [50]** The MSF Annual Activity Report article on the DRC 'A never ending health crisis' of 6 December 2004 also detailed a number of places, including Baraka, Bunia, Kisangani and Kinshasa, where MSF is providing medical care and counselling. **[29c]**

28.05 A 2001 report by the Swiss Federal Office for Refugees added that "Without modern or sophisticated equipment, Congolese doctors often act purposefully and effectively. Having a great deal of experience in dealing with the most widespread local diseases, they provide quality treatment, without much in the way of resources." **[10] (p8)**

28.06 Aid agencies have also provided assistance in dealing with other diseases and conditions, and preventive vaccination campaigns for children, including

tuberculosis, pertussis, yellow fever, polio tetanus and measles. **[18d] [29a] [29c] [59c]**

28.07 The WHO Tuberculosis (TB) Control Country Profile Report 2004 noted that decentralised control and weak access to the under-developed primary health care system was a serious obstacle to improving TB control in the country. The report also stated:

"Case notifications are relatively high among young adults, a pattern that is characteristic of countries in which a high proportion of TB patients are infected with HIV (24% in DRC). Seventy per cent of the population had access, in principle to DOTS [Directly Observed Treatment Short Course] by the end of 2002.… These figures are surprisingly high, given that DR Congo has an underdeveloped primary health care system, and contact with the health services is often difficult, especially in the eastern provinces. Treatment success was 77% in the 2001 cohort, with a default rate over 10%." **[16c]**

28.08 The World Diabetes Foundation reported in 2003 that it was providing emergency insulin from 2003 to 2005 and was assisting with providing a sustainable solution. The same source stated that the Belgian Interuniversity Counsel – VLIR – was running several projects regarding training in diabetes through to 2009. [28] A 2003 medical article described diabetes as a real public health problem in the DRC. The article described the clinical and epidemiological situation in two medical centres in Kinshasa and stated "For the large majority of Congo population, education on diabetes is not available, and due to the failure of the national health system, access to treatment is impossible. Furthermore, because most diabetic people in Congo go untreated, the mortality rate for the disease is high. Congo would greatly benefit from a national diabetes program in order to give all diabetic patients in Congo access to good and consistent medical care." **[72]**

28.09 A report produced by a team of doctors led by Professor O L Ahuka of the University of Kisangani in May 2006 stated that more babies were being born with deformities due to the health effects of the ongoing conflict. According to the report the incidence of congenital malformations had been rising steadily in eastern Congo since the outbreak of hostilities. The most frequently observed birth defects are clubbed foot, spina bifida and cleft palates. **[74v]**

28.10 During 2006 there have been outbreaks of various diseases in the DRC including polio, cholera, ebola, trypanosomiasis or sleeping sickness, measles, Hepititis E and pnuemonic plague. **[16e] [18du] [18vl] [18dw] [18eq] [18er] [21u] [21aa] [57f] [62i] [92f] [92g] [96y] [105a]**

28.11 On the credit side conditions in the main hospital in Lubumbashi are improving since Professor Stanis Wembonyama became director, and the NBA basketball player Dikembe Mutombo has financed a hospital in Kinshasa, the Biamba Marie Mutombo Hospital and Research Centre is named after his mother. According to a newsletter the hospital will offer "specialized care to the capital city's poorest residents." The newsletter claims that "a special focus will be placed on maternal and child health." The hospital was due to open on 2 September 2006, but due to the security situation in Kinshasa after the post election events Mutombo has delayed the opening, and a new date has not yet been set. He stated that the hospital would begin accepting patients at the end of September as planned. **[15bl] [106a] [106b] [107]**

28.12 Reports in the Houston Chronicle on the 24 January 2007 stated that the hospital was due to open in the summer of 2007. However, a further report on 25 January claimed that the hospital was due to start treating patients in April 2007. **[111a] [111b]**

28.13 On 4 December 2006 it was reported that the governor of South Kivu announced that the town of Bukavu had been subject to an outbreak of cholera for several months, and that over 1,000 cases had been reported in Kadutu Commune (of Bukavu) alone. On 9 December Radio Okapi announced that five people had died in a week from the disease and that 150 people were in hospital. The Information Bulletin from the Red Cross dated 4 January 2007, reported that the number of cases in Bukavu as 246 with 10 deaths. **[92n] [95ak] [95al]**

28.14 On 23 December 2006 Congolese radio from Bukavu reported that health officials in the Lower-Uele District in Orientale Province had expressed concern after 16 people died of meningitis in the district, while some 58 people had been found with symptoms of the disease. **[95am]**

28.15 On 2 February 2007, the World Health Organisation (WHO) reported that 53 suspected cases of Meningococcal disease, including 6 deaths, had been reported by the Ministry of Health in Adi health zone in Province Orientale. A vaccination campaign targeting 99,400 people was being prepared and would be synchronised with Uganda, which was currently experiencing an outbreak of the disease in neighbouring areas. **[16f]**

28.16 On 5 February 2007, Relief Web reported that Medical Emergency Relief International (Merlin) had announced that it was part of a consortium that has embarked on a £20.3 million programme to rebuild and strengthen health services in the DRC. The three year project funded by the US Agency for International Development (USAID), aims to increase access to vital services such as mother and baby health care, treatment for malaria, tuberculosis, and common childhood illnesses. Other activities to be implemented include training health workers and supplying medical equipment and supplies to health centres in targeted areas of Maniema and South Kivu Province. **[92o]**

28.17 On 5 March 2007 allAfrica reported that the official statistics from the WHO show that around 100 people die every day in the DRC indirectly from the effects of war. According to statistics supplied by the WHO regional office, during 2006 Ituri was hit by 21 cholera epidemics in the territories of Djugu and Aru. These epidemics claimed 117 lives. In the same districts an epidemic of bubonic plague claimed the lives of 28 people. There was also a respiratory epidemic, which was propagated by the plague which spread to a large area including important centres such as Kwandroma where 29 people died. 168 people died in a whooping cough epidemic in Djuge district. On top of this annual total a meningitis epidemic affected 470 people in Aru district, and has caused the deaths of 55 people. **[74an]**

See also Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC; Section 25.01 on Women; Section 26.01 on Children; Section 29.01 on Humanitarian aid/international assistance; Section 31.01 on Internally displaced persons;

Back to contents

Go to list of sources

KINSHASA

28.18 The Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) Travel Advice (last updated 11 January 2006) stated: "The Centre Prive d'Urgence (CPU) clinic in Kinshasa is able to cope with basic health problems and to stabilise a patient after most serious accidents.…Outside Kinshasa western standard medical facilities are practically non-existent." **[22h]** In a letter of 19 August 2005 the FCO provided information about medical treatment in Kinshasa obtained by the British Embassy Kinshasa from a doctor practising at a clinic providing affordable healthcare. It stated that although doctors, clinics and medical centres exist in Kinshasa, access to them is limited by abject poverty, and only 30 per cent of Kinshasa's population can afford them. The average cost of a consultation started at $20, although the clinic, which was funded by the UK and NGOs, charged $2. **[22j]**

28.19 A country report by the Swiss Federal Office for Refugees dated September 2001 also stated that:

"There are various types of medical facilities in Kinshasa which are:

- the public hospitals, such as the Kinshasa General Hospital (HGK, formerly the Mama Yemo Hospital) or the Ngaliema Clinic
- the private hospitals and clinics
- the company hospitals and dispensaries
- the hospitals and dispensaries run by churches or the non-governmental organisations." **[10] (p8)**

28.20 The same report stated:

"The most disadvantaged Kinois [inhabitants of Kinshasa] cannot pay the sums necessary for treatment and are excluded from the public health system, which has resulted in the resurgence of diseases that had almost disappeared (especially malaria). These poorest patients can sometimes have the benefit of being taken care of at low cost, or even free of charge, by the health care facilities run by the religious communities (the Catholic Church and the Church of Christ in the Congo in particular) or by non-governmental organisations. The Salvation Army has, for example, a Health Department that administers several health establishments throughout the country, in particular in Bas-Congo (19 structures), in the Eastern Province, in Eastern Kasai and in Kinshasa." **[10] (p8)**

28.21 The Swiss report of 2001 stated "In the capital, the Salvation Army has nine medical establishments, among which there is a hospital and a surgery centre, an ophthalmic clinic and a maternity centre (the Bomoi Maternity Centre in Ndjili which deals with about 3,000 births a year). According to Dr Nku, Head of the Health Department, the aim of the Salvation Army – which employs 250 people in the health sector (including four full-time doctors, five part-time doctors, two dental surgeons and 155 nurses) – is to provide quality treatment at the lowest rates. Thus, according to their own estimates, the Salvation Army in Kinshasa takes care of more than 200,000 patients a year, 3,000 of which are suffering from tuberculosis and 1,500 from diabetes." **[10] (p8)**

28.22 Regarding the availability of drugs and treatment in Kinshasa for some specific conditions, the FCO letter of 19 August 2005 stated:

"5. Diabetes: treatment is readily available but too costly for the majority of the population. Poor diet is an aggravating complication.

6. Sickle cell anaemia: only one centre is operating at the moment in Kinshasa.

8. Hypertension: treatment is available from most medical centres/hospitals or clinics in Kinshasa.

9. Tuberculosis: treatment is available.

10. Hepatitis (mainly Type C): treatment is very complicated and drugs not usually available. Most patients with the financial means go to South Africa or Europe for treatment." **[22j]**

28.23 A further letter from the FCO dated 29 August 2006, states that following consultations with local doctor's treatment for hepatitis C is not available in the DRC. **[22q]**

28.24 An e-mail dated 26 April 2007 in relation to Hepatitis B states that both doctors consulted have said that Hepatitis B's origin is viral so nobody can cure it. What they are doing is to provide palliative care to their patients in the DRC, but most of them are dying. **[22v]**

28.25 The 2001 Swiss report also noted that "A wide range of medical treatment is available in Kinshasa. There are few diseases (even chronic ones) or operations that cannot be dealt with in the country as long as the patient has the financial means." **[10] (p9)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

HIV/AIDS – ANTI-RETROVIRAL TREATMENT

28.26 The 2004 Epidemiological Fact Sheet by WHO and UNAIDS/UNICEF estimated a total of 1,100,000 adults and children with HIV/AIDS at end-2003. **[61a] (p2)** The UNAIDS Epidemic Update Report of December 2004 stated that HIV national adult prevalence had edged below five per cent, with parts of the south of the country remaining the worst affected. **[61b] (p30)** The UNAIDS Country Level Progress Report of September 2004 listed major external funding by international governments and organisations, and measures aimed at youth, the uniformed services, child soldiers, and community and church-based organisations. **[61c]**

28.27 Regarding the availability of drugs and treatment in Kinshasa for specific conditions, the FCO letter of 19 August 2005 added "Not everybody has access to anti-retroviral treatment because of its high cost ($200) but the 'Centre de Dépistage de Kabinda' has been providing anti-retrovirals free for the past six months. **[22j]** IRIN reported on 4 March 2005 that distribution of ARV drugs was being hampered by the fighting in the east of the country. **[18ag]**

28.28 The EIU 2005 Country Profile also stated that:

"Current public health strategies for combating the incidence of HIV/AIDS are based on the promotion of simple preventative methods including the use of condoms and public awareness. NGOs, both foreign and local, have been involved in public health programmes dealing with HIV/AIDS. The Ministry of Health has had an AIDS prevention programme in place since the mid-1980s, but it has been chronically under funded. HIV and AIDS still remain taboo subjects and people infected are frequently ostracised." **[30b] (p20)**

28.29 IRIN reported that the money has been used to fund condom distribution programmes, provide free anti-retrovirals (ARVs) in several parts of the country, and tackle inadequate capacity in the healthcare sector. Although 13,000 people were on ARVs in March 2006, it was estimated that 200,000 were still in need of medication. **[18dx]**

28.30 NGOs have complained that the AIDS plan drawn up in 1999 to cover the following nine years has become obsolete. A new monitoring body has been set up to co-ordinate HIV/AIDS efforts, with a '2006 roadmap' to update the strategic plan. **[18dx]**

28.31 A report by Médecins sans Frontieŕs (MSF), entitled 'Democratic Republic of Congo: Another Year of Misery', in December 2005 stated: "MSF teams have continued to increase access to comprehensive care for those living with HIV/AIDS in the DRC. In the town of Bukavu, South Kivu, MSF was providing 331 patients with antiretroviral (ARV) medicines by April 2005. The team hopes to have 900 patients enrolled in the treatment program by the end of 2005. In a second HIV/AIDS project, in Kinshasa, 870 patients had received ARVs from MSF by the end of April 2005, and the team aims to increase that number to 1,700 by the end of 2005. MSF had also monitored nearly 3,000 patients in less advanced stages of the disease in Kinshasa by spring 2005." **[29f]**

In early 2005, MSF started a new project aimed at treating commercial sex workers who have HIV/AIDS with ARVs. The treatment of sexually transmitted infections is also a priority for MSF teams and is integrated into basic health care projects across the country and in a targeted centre in Kisangani, a city in the Orientale province of the DRC that bore the brunt of fighting during the civil war and retains a large military presence. [**29f]**

MSF also runs a specialised clinic to treat people with sexually transmitted infections in Kitchanga in North Kivu, and operates three such clinics in Bukavu, South Kivu. **[29f]**

28.32 Action Plan 2006 published by the United Nations Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs lists the main achievements of the 2005 Country Action Plan so far as:

"Within the national multi-sector programme against HIV/AIDS, UNICEF helped detail a national strategy to prevent mother-to-child transmission, currently operational in 123 health structures.

Some 430,000 young people have been informed about HIV/AIDS by 100 young peer educators trained to educate youth and adolescents about the HIV/AIDS epidemic.

UNAIDS developed a map of partners involved in the DRC. Results of this study show 57 programmes out of which 21 have a national scope and 36 have a regional focus. These programmes target refugees (13), IDPs (19), vulnerable populations (40), persons living with HIV/AIDS (5) and orphans (7)". **[57e]**

28.33 The UNAIDS report, Progress on Global Access to HIV Antiretroviral Therapy An update on "3 by 5", dated June 2005 shows that between 5,000 – 6,000 people have been treated being 2 – 3 per cent coverage with an unmet need of 203,000. **[77]**

28.34 A report from MSF entitled 'Humanitarian Needs Remain as DRC Election Approaches', dated 28 July 2006, stated:

"It is estimated that 1.2 million people are living with HIV/AIDS in the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC). In the capital, Kinshasa, 3.8% of the population is affected

At a walk-in treatment centre in Kabinda, Kinshasa, MSF provides care to over 6,900 patients living with HIV, including 1,500 people under antiretroviral treatment. MSF also provides diagnosis and treatment for opportunistic infections; specific treatment for children; counselling and voluntary testing; nutritional support and psychosocial care for patients.

Each month, MSF carries out an average of 3,000 consultations. Since August 2005, MSF has also initiated decentralisation of the follow-up of patients under treatment to three outlying structures.

The most common disease that people with HIV/Aids are prone to is tuberculosis (TB). MSF is working in partnership with the Tuberculosis Testing and Treatment Centre to ensure that HIV positive patients with TB are treated. A campaign to prevent the transmission of sexually transmitted infections (STIs), including HIV, was launched in 1994, targeting sex workers. A specialised unit offers treatment for STIs and HIV/Aids. MSF also focuses on education in order to encourage behavioural changes." **[29g]**

28.35 A press report in October 2006 stated that of the DRC's 60 million people, about 2.6 million are infected with HIV/Aids or roughly 4.3 per cent of the population, but of these only 5,000 people have access to antiretroviral drugs. The report went on to say that in the eastern city of Goma only 300 of the 1,600 people with HIV/Aids had access to the drugs. The report continues, "The antiretrovirals are expensive and international aid has failed to finance enough supplies for the country's Aids population. The joint United Nations Programme on HIV/Aids was supposed to furnish antiretroviral drugs to the DRC in July last year. But it took until March for the drugs to arrive, and shipments remain sporadic". **[105b]**

28.36 On 11 December 2006 IRIN reported that although thousands of people living with AIDS were going without treatment, a production line at a modern antiretroviral (ARV) factory in Bakavu was lying largely idle. The company

producing the drugs, Pharmakina, has produced generic ARVs since April 2005, but was being forced to await approval from the World Health Organisation (WHO). The Congolese authorities gave the medicine the go-ahead in June 2005, allowing Pharmakina to supply the local market, but with a price tag of US$22 per month, the majority of HIV-positive people in south Kivu cannot afford Pharmakina's ARVs. **[18ev]**

28.37 On 14 March 2007 Allafrica reported that MONUC had announced the launch of the UNICEF 2007 world campaign against HIV/Aids, in the commune of N'sele in Kinshasa. The campaign aims at shedding light on the secret side of the HIV pandemic which also affects children. During the ceremony which was attended by over 7,000 children, Mrs. Kabila, wife of the president, announced the birth of a grand alliance to follow the development and protection of Congolese children. According to Jean Tobie Okala deputy spokesperson for MONUC "the grand alliance had the support of the international community, political leaders in the DRC, religious organisations, worldwide business, civil society and families". The report stated that the estimated average rate of HIV prevalence is 4.5 percent among children; 300,000 live with HIV; of which 40,000 have a need for appropriate treatment; less than 1,000 have access. Mr. Okala went on to say that among one million orphans in the DRC, there are 100,000 infected by HIV and that less than 2 percent of pregnant Congolese women have access to the Prevention of Transmission of HIV from Mother to Infant service. **[74ar]**

28.38 On 26 April 2007 IRIN reported that the majority of HIV-positive people living in Ituri were not taking up the offer of free life-prolonging antiretroviral (ARV) drugs. Since the government had began providing drugs in November 2006 as part of its National Multi-Sector Programme to Fight HIV/AIDS, the number of people taking advantage of the free medication had risen from10 to just 38. A spokesman for a NGO said that stigma was a major factor preventing people from seeking treatment early, with many HIV-positive people still being ostracised by their families and neighbours. With the aim of encouraging more people to be tested and treated for HIV/AIDS the government and NGOs have joined together to form the Multi-sector Committee for the Fight against HIV/AIDS (CMLS). UNAIDS estimates that HIV prevalence in the DRC at about 3.2 per cent, but says that it may be as high as 20 per cent among women who have suffered sexual violence in areas of conflict. Although surveillance remained poor, the National Multi-sector Programme to Fight HIV/AIDS reported that the HIV prevalence in voluntary testing centres in Bunia, Ituri's main town, was 21 per cent. **[18fe]**

See also; Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC; Section 25.01 on Women

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

CANCER TREATMENT

28.39 According to an e-mail dated 7 August 2006 from the British Embassy in Kinshasa cancer treatment is not widely available in the DRC. Embassy staff state that according to their latest research "chemotherapy and other related treatments are available (at a cost to the patient and not all of the time) in 5 medical centres, all of which are in Kinshasa. These are: the University Clinics

(Cliniques Universitaires), Centre Hospitalier Monkole, Clinique Nganda, Clinic Ngaliema and at the referral hospital, Hôpital Général." **[22p]**

KIDNEY DIALYSIS

28.40 According to the e-mail dated 7 August 2006 from the British Embassy in Kinshasa: "kidney dialysis is not available in the DRC. Most patients who need this treatment (if they can afford it) go to South Africa." **[22p]**

MENTAL HEALTH

28.41 The World Health Organisation (WHO) Mental Health Atlas 2005 stated that mental health policies, programme and legislation were present. Also, treatment was present in the primary health care system for severe mental disorders. The report also stated that there were no community care facilities in mental health, and that there was one care centre in the country, also regular training of primary care professionals in the field of mental health. The report added "Government also partially supports some charitable organizations like the Soins de Santé Mentale (SOSAME) that provide mental health services." The WHO survey referred to a 2001 report that mental disorders were common, especially in the urban population and during the active decades of life. **[16d]**

28.42 The WHO report added that no specific budget had been allocated for mental health and also stated "The cost of psychiatric treatment is considered to be high by the average earning capacity. The country does not have disability benefits for persons with mental disorders." The following therapeutic drugs were generally available at the primary health care level: Carbamazepine, Phenobarbital, Phenytoinsodium, Amitriptyline, Chlorpromazine, Diazepam, Haloperidol, Levodopa. **[16d]**

28.43 The FCO letter of 3 April 2006 confirmed that treatment was available for manic-depressive psychosis and bipolar affective disorder in Kinshasa for those who have the funds to pay for it. It also said the drugs Risperdal, Clopixol and Tegrettol were available. **[22s]**

28.44 The FCO letter of 19 August 2005 regarding the availability of drugs and treatment in Kinshasa for specific conditions stated "CNPP [Centre Neuro-Psycho-Pathologique] at the university of Kinshasa and centre TELEMA run by Catholic nuns are two well-known centres providing psychiatric care but they lack the specialists to treat schizophrenia and stress related depression." **[22j]**

28.45 A Swiss Federal Office for Refugees report dated September 2001 stated that:

"The most widespread mental illnesses in the Democratic Republic of Congo are states of agitation of infectious origin (especially the neuropsychiatric consequences of these diseases), schizophrenia and illnesses connected with drug addiction. Mental diseases can generally be taken care of in Kinshasa. This is particularly the case with depression, war traumas, post-traumatic stress syndrome (PTSD) and schizophrenia. Competent doctors practice on the spot and medicines are normally available. In the capital, there are about 22 psychiatrists. According to the Director of the CNPP, all the medicines

figuring on the list of the World Health Organisation are available in Kinshasa except preparations with a heroine [sic] base." **[10] (p10)**

28.46 The same Swiss report stated:

"For essentially cultural reasons, the Congolese do not as a rule consult specialists in the field of psychiatry. If a person shows mood or personality disorder problems, his relations will firstly believe that he is the victim of a spell and that someone is trying to harm the family. The first reaction is to practice sorcery or prayer to 'overcome the spell'. It is only as a last recourse that the Congolese will consult a psychiatrist." **[10] (p10)**

28.47 The same report continued:

"In this field, public facilities are rare and those that exist are dilapidated. This is especially the case with the principal psychiatric unit in Kinshasa, the Neuro-Psycho-Pathological Centre (CNPP) of Mount Amba.… At the present time, the hospital provides the initial consultation, diagnosis and therapy free of charge. The rest is chargeable to the patients and their families (specific treatments, medicines, food, bed linen, etc). Hospitalisation tax varies from 1,000 FC (US$3.50) to 6,000 FC (US$20), according to the patient's financial means. Besides the CNPP, Professor Kinsala directs his own private psychiatric clinic – the House of Rest and Post-Treatment in Lemba-Righini." **[10] (p10)**

28.48 The Swiss report also noted:

"In Kinshasa, there is also a small centre specialising in neuropsychiatry, the Kakuambi Centre. Some other hospitals, clinics and medical centres (such as the Dr. Lelo Medical Centre) offer, along with general medicine, some beds for psychiatric and psychological treatment. The CNPP in Kinkole (Bas-Congo), for its part, has been transformed into a general hospital." **[10] (p10)**

28.49 The Amnesty International report 'Mass rape: time for remedies' of October 2004 commented on the lack of treatment available for women who suffered from psychological trauma as a result of sexual violence by armed groups in the east, and stated "Therapeutic support and treatment is virtually non-existent in the DRC, exept [sic] for the informal counselling provided by local Congolese women's associations dealing with the rape crisis and a very small number of international NGO psychologists." **[11c] (p26)**

See also; Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC Section 25.01 on Women

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

29. HUMANITARIAN AID/INTERNATIONAL ASSISTANCE

29.01 Many international aid organisations and Christian missionary groups operate in the country to provide medical and other relief services. **[57b] [57c]** These include United Nations (UN) and other international agencies, including the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC), World Health Organisation and Médecins sans Frontières (MSF). **[16a] [29c] [57a] [57b] [57c]** Also, international donors, including the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, the European Union and the UN Development Fund have provided funds for improvements to the economy and social and health services. **[1j] [3g] (Economy) [17a] [17b] [60a] (p87)**

29.02 According to the Global IDMC report of March 2006 "UN agencies, national and international NGOs and the ICRC are providing emergency assistance to IDPs as well as transport assistance and return packages to returning IDPs. However, according to the Internal Displacement Division [of the UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs-(OCHA), while a number of agencies are involved in activities related to return and reintegration, there is as yet no overall strategic framework. As a result, in most cases humanitarian and development actors operate in separate worlds (OCHA, 8 June 2005)." **[49b] (p7)**

29.03 The Global IDP report of 29 July 2005 stated "Funding has also been inadequate. In order to address this question, DRC has been chosen as a pilot country for the Good Humanitarian Donorship initiative. Under this initiative, 18 donors have pledged to improve the flexibility of their financing, provide funds based on need, reinforce local capacities to prevent crises, respond rapidly and support the transition from emergency to development through appropriate funding (OCHA, 31 July 2004). Still, the level of funds committed to respond to the humanitarian needs of IDPs has remained disappointing." **[49a] (p8)**

29.04 The IDMC report states: "In order to further strengthen the response to the crises in the DRC, the humanitarian community is requesting some $680 million to finance projects by UN agencies, as well as by national and international NGOs in 2006. This is more than three times what the UN Consolidated Appeal had called for in 2005, which received only a meagre response." **[49b] (p8)**

29.05 In August 2006 IRIN reported that financial resources to fight HIV/AIDS were slowly trickling into the country. In 2004, the DRC had received US$113 million from the Global Fund to fight AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria, spread over five years. It will also benefit from US$102 million in World Bank financing between 2005 and 2009**. [18dx]**

29.06 In October 2006 the United Nations World Food Programme in conjunction with the Congolese National Railways company, and assisted by the creation of 'logistics clusters' grouping several UN agencies and NGOs, launched a humanitarian aid train carrying 587 metric tons of food from Lubumbashi Katanga to the river port of Bukama, for onward distribution to isolated parts of Katanga province to feed those displaced persons and returnees. The same train repeated the journey several times, and brought another 1,663 tons of food (one month of rations for the people of central Katanga province). Other aid trains used the same route in November and will also do the same in

December. The agency aims to feed more than 875,000 people in DRC each month with 7,800 tons of food, but to date only 500,000 people are currently provided with rations – and these are less than full rations. **[74z]**

29.07 On November 7 UNHCR announced that it had launched a widespread clothing distribution operation to help over 50,000 camp dwellers in Ituri. The distribution, aided by NGOs began in Gety camp home to 46,000 IDPs, and then moved on to Kagaba camp which houses almost 13,000 people. The majority of the IDPs arrived in both camps between June and July 2006, fleeing from violent clashes between the army and rebel forces. **[93e]**

29.08 On 5 December 2006 the United Nations announced that the DRC will need 686.5 million dollars in international aid in 2007 to fund a humanitarian action plan. Almost 70 per cent of the required funding will be for emergency projects in the east of the country. **[95ai]**

29.09 On 13 February 2007 Reuters reported that UNHCR had announced that it was seeking a total of $62 million for programmes aimed at helping hundreds of thousands of people displaced within the DRC as well as Congolese in neighbouring countries. It was seeking $47 million to support the return and reintegration in 2007 of some 98,500 Congolese refugees. It was also asking for another $15 million to provide protection and assistance during the same period for an estimated 1.1 million internally displaced people. **[21an]**

See also Section 2 on Economy

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

30. FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT

30.01 The Foreign and Commonwealth Office Travel Advice for British Citizens (last updated 6 October 2006) stated "There is no reliable public transport system in the DRC." **[22h]**

30.02 The same source advised that there is a lack of air transport to the east, and that "following a number of crashes involving Congolese-registered aircraft in 2005 prospective travellers should be aware of doubts about the airworthiness of some Congolese and other regionally registered aircraft. British government employees have been advised that there are safety concerns about all DRC domestic airlines and that Hewa Bora may carry fewer risks than other local DRC airlines. But this airline – like all Congolese airlines – does not fully meet ICAO and other international safety standards." **[22h]**

30.03 The 2006 Country Profile by the Economic Intelligence Unit (EIU) stated that "The Congo River and its tributaries are open to navigation over long distances, although the stretch between Kinshasa and the Atlantic Ocean is blocked by a series of rapids. There are passenger and freight services between Kinshasa and Kisangani." **[30d] (p20)** The FCO advised in its Travel Advice that: "You should be aware that the boats and ferries, which serve the rivers and lakes, are poorly maintained. Strong currents, shifting sandbanks and poor maintenance contribute to low safety standards." The EIU added "The once extensive railway system has now been reduced to a rump service." **[30b] (p20)**

30.04 The EIU 2006 Country Profile also stated:

"Because of the poor state of ground transport, the long distances involved and the insecurity in much of the country, air transport is much used for both freight and passengers. It is also dangerous because of the collapse of government regulation. In May 2003 over 100 people died when the cargo door of a Russian-operated aeroplane opened in mid-flight. There are numerous private air transport companies, most with aircraft and air crews from the former Eastern bloc. There is a national airline, Hewa Bora, which was established through the merger of two other state companies and is now a joint venture with the privately owned Congo Air Lines (CAL). Hewa Bora operates domestic flights as well as flights to Johannesburg and Liège in Belgium. Air France resumed twice-weekly flights to Kinshasa from Paris in 2002, as did SN Air Brussels from Belgium. There are flights to a number of regional destinations throughout Africa, including Nairobi (Kenya Airways); Addis Ababa (Ethiopian Airways); Douala (Air Cameroon); and Luanda (Transportadora Aérea Angolana). Flights to Johannesburg, operated by South African Airways, are the most important of these regional links, and there is a growing volume of trade and air travel between the two countries."

"Privately owned airlines that provide domestic and regional services include Katangair, WaltAir, Business Aviation, Wimbi Dira and Blue Air Lines. A number of air freight companies, including TMK and Simbaair, operate in the eastern part of the country. The UN peacekeeping operation, Mission de l´organisation des nations unies en République démocratique du Congo (MONUC), operates regular scheduled services to the major cities in the country." **[30d] (p21)**

30.05 Europa World online also listed a number of local airlines and reported that "International airports are located at Ndjili (for Kinshasa), Luano (for Lubumbashi), Bukavu, Goma and Kisangani. There are smaller airports and airstrips dispersed throughout the country." **[1i]**

30.06 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated:

"The law provides for freedom of movement within the country, foreign travel, emigration, and repatriation; however, the transitional government occasionally restricted these rights". **[3i] (Section 2d)**

30.07 An Amnesty International report from 2003 'Our brothers who help kill us" gives details of the different ways in which foreign armed forces and armed political groups collected substantial sums in customs duties and other taxes to sustain their rule, which seriously hampered freedom of movement. **[11l]**

30.08 The USSD 2006 report also reported that:

"Security forces established barriers and checkpoints on roads, at ports, airports, and markets, ostensibly for security reasons, and routinely harassed and extorted money from civilians for supposed violations, sometimes detaining them until a relative paid. The transitional government forced travellers to pass through immigration procedures during domestic travel at airports, lake ports, and when entering and leaving towns. Local authorities in North and South Kivu Provinces routinely required travellers to present official travel orders from an employer or transitional government official." **[36] (Section 2d)**

30.09 As reported by USSD 2006, large numbers of people were displaced due to the violence and fighting, especially in the east of the country. **[3i] (Sections 1a, 1g, 2d)**

30.10 On the credit side a newly paved road was being constructed between Goma and Kisangani provided by the German Agro Aid group; as at May 2006 only 30 miles remained to be built. This means that the east of the country will be linked to the capital via the road and the river Congo for the first time since Congo's 1998-2002 war. **[83c]**

30.11 Tanzania, Burundi, and the DRC have signed an agreement on jointly improving the transportation infrastructure surrounding Lake Tanganyika. Joint efforts will focus on improving the ports on the lake, the roads surrounding it, and the airports near the lake. **[62j]**

30.12 On 6 February 2007, radio Bukavu announced that Bravo Air Congo had launched its inaugural flight from Kinshasa to Bukavu. Bravo Air Congo will fly between the two cities twice a week, on Tuesday and Thursday, and will be carrying some 100 people. **[95bb]**

30.13 On 25 February 2007 The New Vision reported that the Construction of a road to connect Uganda to Rwanda and the DRC will begin in April 2007. The 98.7km road will run from Kabale in Uganda to Cyanika in Rwanda and to Bunagana in DRC. The two lane asphalt concrete road will be six metres wide

with a 1.5m shoulder, and will take about three years to build. Finance is being provided b y the African Development Bank. **[114]**

30.14 SomaliNet News reported on 25 February 2007 that Belgium had agreed to contribute to the construction of a railway line in Tanzania, Burundi, Rwanda, and the DRC. According to reports, the Tanzanian President stated that the African Development Bank had agreed to do a feasibility study on the project. **[115]**

See also Section 33.06 on Official documents; Section 31.01 on Internally displaced persons

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

31. INTERNALLY DISPLACED PERSONS (IDPS)

31.01 The Global IDMC report of 1 March 2006 reported that in the DRC "Displacement peaked in 2003, with an estimated 3.4 million people forced from their homes, most of them in eastern DRC. The UN estimated that over 1.6 million people remained displaced as of October 2005. Since then, however, every month an estimated 40,000 people have fled their homes in the DRC." **[49b] (p1]** The report cited several areas in the east of the country where fighting and consequent displacement had taken place in 2005 and 2006, and stated: "The main areas were Ituri, North Kivu, South Kivu, and Katanga." **[49b] (p4)** The report also stated that between October 2004 and October 2005 1.6 million people had returned to their homes. **[49b] (p4)**

31.02 The Global IDMC report detailed the major incidents that led to displacement after October 2005. These included attacks by militias and operations by the Congolese army in Ituri; attacks by Mai Mai militias and operations by Congolese troops in Katanga; attacks by the FDLR and fighting between the FDLR and the national army and actions such as looting by Congolese troops and dissident troops in North and South Kivu. **[49b] (p4)** Although IDP camps had been set up "Most IDPs live with host communities or hide in forests." **[49b] (p4)**

31.03 An IDMC update reported that the level of IDPs as of August 2006 was 1.48 million as against the 1.6 million in April 2006, mainly due to the reduction in military activity against armed groups in the east during August. Returnees to Katanga and in the territory of Djugu, in Ituri, made up the bulk of this decrease. The update also stated that the main IDP caseload remains concentrated in Ituri and the Kivus, with 35 per cent of the total IDPs located in the territories of Lubero and Beni in central and northern North Kivu. **[49c]**

31.04 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants (USCRI) World Refugee Survey 2005, commenting on events in 2004, noted that "The Government allowed assistance but continued insecurity hindered relief agencies." **[53]**

31.05 The Global IDMC report of March 2006 and USCRI also referred to reports setting out abuses against the displaced and other civilians, especially women and children. Global IDP stated "The protection of the displaced and other civilians remains a serious concern in eastern DRC". In June 2005, the UN Inter-Agency Internal Displacement Division reported continuing widespread human rights violations by armed groups, including killings, rape, sexual exploitation, abductions, forcible conscription of children, looting, plundering of crops, illegal taxation and general harassment of civilians." **[49 b] (p5) [53]**

31.06 The Global IDMC report of March 2006 also stated "Civilians continue to live in crisis conditions in many parts of the DRC. Millions lack access to basic infrastructure (health centres, schools and roads), potable water, food, seeds, tools, clothes and straw to build houses.… With DRC's collapsed healthcare structures, displaced people are particularly vulnerable to infectious diseases." **[49b] (p6)**

31.07 The twenty-second report of the UNSG in September 2006 stated that the number of newly displaced persons increased dramatically in the first eight months of 2006. The majority of 45,000 IDPs at the Geti camp in Ituri have refused to return home because of insecurity, although the demobilisation of

500 Mayi-Mayi and the deployment of the FARDC 63rd brigade in Mitwaba, had allowed 160,000 IDPs to return. **[54j]**

31.08 In August it was reported that some 2,200 families had returned to the Sampwe area, and that others were returning in other areas of Katanga. **[60k]**

31.09 During October and November 2006, UNHCR News reported that UNHCR handed out aid packages to more than 6,300 people who had returned to their homes in Katanga province, and distributed clothes to some 50,000 displaced people and returnees in the Ituri region. **[60l] [60m]**

31.10 According to a map published by the Internal Displacement Monitoring Centre on Reliefweb on 31 October 2006 the numbers of IDPs were given as:

Equateur Province – 100,000 IDPs
Orientale Province – 85,330 IDPs
Ituri District – 185,500 IDPs
North Kivu Province – 686,097 IDPs
South Kivu Province – 197,135 IDPs
Maniema Province – 5,650 IDPs
Kasai Oriental and Occidental Provinces – 40,000 IDPs
Kinshasa – 1,800 IDPs
Katanga – 175,815 IDPs **[92m]**

31.11 On 4 January 2007 allAfrica.com reported that fighting between Congolese rebels and government forces had displaced nearly 4,000 people in Fataki village in Rusizi District. **[74ac]**

31.12 On 11 January 2007 Agence France Presse reported that the UNHCR had announced that almost one and a half million people remained displaced in the DRC. A million people were internally displaced, while 410,000 were refugees in other countries, of these there are 130,000 in Tanzania, 73,000 in Uganda and 59,700 in Zambia. **[65w]**

31.13 On 20 April 2007 Relief Web reported that following the disbanding of the last active militia in northern Ituri IDPs were beginning to return home. A MONUC spokesman said that "the commission of population movements for Ituri has recorded 113,654 'returnees' in this area in March, compared to 52,470 in January". However, MONUC warned that 12,000 displaced people in Djugu, north of Bunia, "are outside the reach of help because of security reasons". **[92t]**

31.14 On 24 April 2007 allAfrica.com announced that the UN World Food Programme (WFP) and the UN High Commissioner for refugees (UNHCR) were rushing aid to mitigate the suffering of the tens of thousands of people forced to flee their homes after the outbreak of fighting in the north-east of the DRC. The report went on to say that close to 65,000 people had been displaced in recent weeks in North Kivu. **[74aw]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

32. REFUGEE MOVEMENT WITH NEIGHBOURING COUNTRIES

32.01 The US State Department 2006 Human Rights Report (USSD 2006) stated that: "The law provides for the granting of asylum or refugee status in accordance with the 1951 UN Convention relating to the Status of Refugees and its 1967 protocol, and the transitional government had established a rudimentary system for providing protection to refugees. In practice, it granted refugee and asylum status and provided protection against refoulement, the return to a country where individuals feared persecution. The transitional government provided temporary protection to an undetermined number of individuals who may not have qualified as refugees under the 1951 convention and its 1967 protocol".

"The transitional government cooperated with the UNHCR and other humanitarian organizations in assisting refugees and asylum seekers. The transitional government authorities did not provide adequate security to refugees. Unlike in the previous year there were no reports that uniformed armed men recruited children in refugee camps for use as soldiers". **[3i] (Section 2d)**

32.02 By the end of June 2006, UNHCR reported that the reintegration of refugees around Dongo in Equateur province was surpassing all expectation, although the launch of organised returns only started in November 2005. The report went on to say that to date 7,000 have returned to Dongo. **[60j]**

32.03 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR gave the following figures for returns to the DRC through voluntary repatriation operations by UNHCR during 2005:

Number of Returnees for 2005:

To Fizi and Uvira and South Kivu: 21,000
To Equateur: 6,659
To North and South Kivus: 95
Other urban cases (Kinshasa and elsewhere): 140

32.04 In a report from IRIN on 30 August 2006 it was stated that, as at that date, 21,787 refugees had returned to the DRC in 2006, of whom 7,312 had returned to Equateur province. **[18ea]**

32.05 As part of its comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR gave the following figures for the location of the refugee population in the DRC:

Number of refugees hosted in DRC:

Angolans: 90,000
Rwandans: 50,000
Burundians: 19,000
Ugandans: 19,000
Sudanese: 13,000
Others: 20,000 **[60d]**

32.06 On 14 September 2006, IRIN reported that the United Nations had repatriated 400 Sudanese from the Aba area of Orientale province. Of the 5,000 Sudanese in Aba, 3,200 have registered with the UNHCR for voluntary repatriation. Earlier in the year the UNHCR organised the repatriation of at least 1,600 Sudanese from the Aru area in north-eastern DRC. The same report stated that a UNHCR spokesman said that "the DRC still hosts 13,000 Sudanese refugees." **[18eb]**

32.07 During May and June 2006 a total of 648 long time refugees, mainly elderly, were repatriated by the UN refugee agency from Sudan despite the fact that UNHCR did not consider the conditions in the specific areas of return to be favourable. **[60i] [86h]**

32.08 The UNHCR Global Appeal 2005 reported that "The main countries of asylum for DRC refugees are the United Republic of Tanzania, the Republic of the Congo (RoC), Zambia, Burundi, Rwanda, the Central African Republic (CAR) and Uganda. Other DRC refugees have found asylum in South Africa, Mozambique and Malawi, or even further afield in Europe and the United States." **[60a] (p84)**

32.09 Rwanda is used as a rear base by some political movements and refugees there are apparently subject to forcible recruitment, which appears to be not only tolerated, but actively supported by Rwanda. **[54m]**

32.10 On 11 October 2006 the UNHCR opened its fifth 'return corridor' to the DRC from Burundi. A group of 282 refugees who had been living in the Gasorwe refugee camp in northern Burundi were taken to the border town of Uvira in DRC before being returned to the surrounding communities the following day with basic assistance packages. Since July 2006 more than 1,000 Congolese refugees in Burundi have registered for voluntary repatriation. There are an estimated 24,500 Congolese refugees in Burundi, and more than 420,000 Congolese refugees in various countries of asylum. **[93c]**

32.11 On 16 October 2006 the UNHCR repatriated 66 Rwandan refugees fro the DRC back to Rwanda. The refugees consisted of 41 children, 23 women, and two men who had been living in different parts of the DRC. **[74aa]**

32.12 On 7 November 2006 it was announced that extremely heavy rains and massive landslides in South Kivu had halted plans to restart repatriation of Congolese refugees from Tanzania. **[21ab]** Repatriation was resumed on 24 November via a new landing stage at Baraka in DRC. The report from the UNHCR stated that "with the latest ferry crossing, more than 21,000 Congolese refugees have returned to South Kivu from Tanzania since the start of the repatriation programme in October 2005. In total 75,000 Congolese refugees have returned to the DRC from neighbouring countries". The report goes on to say "more than 420,000 Congolese refugees still live in surrounding countries including 130,000 in Tanzania". **[93d]**

32.13 On 28 November 2006 The governments of DRC and Zambia signed a tripartite agreement with UNHCR paving the way for the voluntary return home of 60,000 Congolese refugees. Surveys show that 35,000 of the refugees wish to return home as soon as possible. UNHCR has set a target of 20,000 assisted returns for 2007. **[21ac]**

32.14 A report from Refugees International on 18 December 2006 stated that the reintegration of Congolese refugees in South Kivu province would not work unless greater investments in basic services, like education, health care and food security, were made soon. It went on to say that with increasing returns likely there was serious risk that the capacity to support returning refugees will be overwhelmed and that tensions would rise sharply. **[92i]**

32.15 On 19 December 2006, the UNHCR announced that thousands of refugees in the DRC would be airlifted to their homes in Angola. An airlift had been launched for some 12,700 Angolans in Bas-Congo, which, when completed later in the month, will mark the end of the agency's four year repatriation programme. Since June 2003 some 180,000 Angolans have been repatriated from the DRC. **[74ae]**

32.16 On 10 January 2007 the UNHCR reported that although the long-standing refugee crises in the Great Lakes region continued to ease last year, problems still remain. The DRC remains the UNHCR's biggest Great Lakes operation. The refugee agency helped more than 26,000 of last year's almost 37,000 Congolese returnees go home. Slightly more than 47,200 people were repatriated to DRC in 2005, including some 14,000 assisted by UNHCR. DRC also hosts some 220,000 refugees from neighbouring countries; some 30,000 of them went back last year, 13,200 helped by UNHCR. **[21ah]**

32.17 On 17 January 2007, Radio Okapi announced that the UNHCR had repatriated 1,200 DRC refugees from Burundi, most of who came from the Ruzizi plains, Uvira town and Minembwe. Most of the refugees had fled in 1998 and others in 2004 at the height of the eastern DRC wars. **[64r]**

32.18 On 26 January 2007 Xinhua News Agency reported that the Zambian government would start repatriating more than 60,000 refugees from the DRC to their home country after the rainy season expected to end by April. **[62k]**

32.19 On 31 January 2007, the People's Daily reported that since 2005, 22,500 refugees had returned to the DRC from Tanzania, and that some 48,000 refugees are expected to return this year. **[62l]**

32.20 On 17 February 2007 Radio Okapi reported that over 3.400 DRC nationals who had been expelled from Angola had been registered at Luiza south-western DRC by the charity Caritas-Development. The charity said that it was overwhelmed by the numbers, and was concerned by the state of health of most of those expelled. Their forced return to DRC did not put an end to their suffering at an end because there are no structures in place to deal with their return. Among those expelled, over 100 children under the age of five had been identified. They are suffering form malnutrition and other diseases. The charity had made an appeal to well-wishers to offer assistance to the territory in Kasai Occidental Province. Meanwhile a MONUC investigation mission had been despatched to the area. **[64x]**

32.21 On 28 February the BBC reported that political and administrative officials at Kamako had been introducing measures to stop Congolese nationals from clandestinely returning to Angola from where they had been expelled. The measures included increased security at the border by the army, the police, migration officers and officials from the national investigations service, together with an increase in night surveillance. **[95bm]**

32.22 On 6 march 2007, IRIN reported that about 43,000 Congolese, expelled from diamond mines in northern Angola since 2006, were living in precarious conditions near the Congolese border with no support forthcoming. According to MONUC 70 per cent of those expelled were men and the remainder women and children. A spokesman for the catholic charity Caritas claimed that some of the women and children had been the victims of gang-rape by soldiers of the Angolan army. According to MONUC an estimated 37,600 people returned to the DRC through the province of Bandundu, whilst another 5,800 returned through other Congolese provinces. **[18fa]**

32.23 On 25 February 2007 Radio Okapi reported that a convoy of 485 Congolese refugees repatriated from Tanzania had arrived in Baraka. This put the number of Congolese refugees repatriated from Tanzania at over 25,000 since the start of the exercise facilitated by the UNHCR. Day some of the refugees were transported to their home areas on the border with North Katanga. This was the 59th repatriation convoy facilitated by the UNHCR. Most returnees said that they were motivated to come home by the change in the country's political situation and the security situation in their home areas. **[64a]**

32.24 On 16 March 2007 the International organisation for Migration announced that an appeal for US35.3 million had been launched to help about 20,000 refugees to return to the DRC from Zambia. Depending on funding 20,000 refugees from Maheba, Kala and Mwange camps in western and northern Zambia would be taken to reception centres in Katanga between mid April and December 2007. **[119]**

32.25 On 7 April 2007 MONUC reported that the UN refugee agency would start the following week to repatriate refugees who had been living in Mozambique. According to the UN High Commissioner for Refugees some 3,500 DRC nationals were living in Martane, the last remaining refugee camp in Mozambique. Of these an initial group of 200 would be flown back to the DRC the UN refugee agency's representative in Mozambique said. **[56bn]**

32.26 On 12 April 2007 News24 reported that the United Nations refugee agency had repatriated 494 refugees representing 133 families from Tanzania to south-eastern Katanga province. **[48n]**

32.27 On 13 April 2007 Relief Web quoting the UNHCR as a source reported that more than 340,000 Congolese refugees remained in other countries. The main host countries were:

Tanzania - 122.000
Zambia - 61,000
Rwanda - 47,000
Republic of Congo - 44,000

The report also said that so far 7,000 refugees had returned in 2007 and 96,000 in total since 2004. **[92s]**

32.28 On 26 April 2007 allAfrica.com reported that the UNHCR was planning the first Congolese refugee return operation from Zambia to Katanga province, starting in May 2007. According to a UNHCR spokesman this would mark the start of a process in which up to 20,000 refugees could be repatriated to Katanga by the

end of 2007. The report stated that there were 61,000 Congolese refugees in Zambia. **[74ay]**

See also Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC;
Section 8.18 on Ituri;
Section 8.62 on North Kivu;
Section 8.87 on South Kivu;
Section 8.117 on Katanga;
Section 22.01 on Ethnic groups;
Section 25.01 on Women;
Section 26.01 on Children;
Section 26.07 on Education
Section 28.01 on Medical services;
Section 29.01 on Humanitarian aid and assistance

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

33. CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY

33.01 In comments prepared for the Advisory Panel on Country Information meeting on 8 March 2005 UNHCR stated "Since 12 November 2004, there is a new Law on Congolese nationality: the Law n. 04/024." **[60b]** A copy of the Nationality Law was available via the MONUC (UN Mission to the Congo) Documentation Library website from 17 November 2004. **[56c] (Loi sur la nationalité)**

33.02 UNHCR also amplified in subsequent information that:

"The law n. 81/012 of 29 June 1981, modified by Decree-Law n.197 of 29 January 1999, is no longer applicable in DRC, as it is superseded by the new Nationality Law: the Law n. 04/024 of 12 November 2004 on Congolese nationality. These are the main points of this new law:

1. There are two categories of nationality: recognized nationality (by origin, by birth or by presumption of law) and acquired nationality (by naturalization, by option or by adoption).
2. The time required for naturalization is 7 years residence in RDC [DRC].
3. The double nationality is prohibited without exception. Congolese nationality is exclusive.
4. The procedure for the obtention or renunciation of Congolese nationality is an administrative procedure; the courts do not intervene in this procedure.
5. The return to the country is not a pre-condition to acquire the Congolese nationality." **[60c]**

33.03 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that "in addition 7 years of marriage can also lead to acquiring the nationality through the nationality of the spouse (being a man or a woman)." **[60f]**

33.04 A report by the International Crisis Group of March 2005 stated that "A law effectively granting citizenship to the Kinyarwanda speaking communities in the east was passed in November 2004." The same report added a footnote that "The law grants citizenship upon individual application to those whose tribes were present in the Congo at independence in 1960." **[39d] (p15)**

33.05 The British Embassy in Kinshasa reported in June 2000 that, following the change in the name of the country from Zaire to Democratic Republic of Congo in May 1997 "[As a result,] all Zairean citizens, within the national territory or abroad, simultaneously and collectively became Congolese citizens.… A Zairean citizen who left Zaire at that time as a Zairean citizen also automatically became a Congolese citizen wherever he was." **[22a]**

OFFICIAL DOCUMENTS

33.06 The British Embassy in Kinshasa in February 2003 advised that due to the prevalence of corruption and poor administrative records considerable caution should be exercised before accepting the validity of birth/marriage/death certificates and identity cards. These documents can be easily obtained by bribing the relevant officials, or by forgery. **[22f]**

33.07 A country fact finding report of 2002 by the Belgian General Commission for Refugees and Stateless Persons (CEDOCA) also stated that genuine official documents can easily be obtained by bribery, and so even if a document has been proven to be genuine, the information contained in it may be false. The documents most frequently falsified are travel documents, generally used to travel to Europe and sold by the producers of these forged documents for a large sum of money. **[24a] (p48)**

BIRTH, MARRIAGE AND DEATH CERTIFICATES

33.08 The British Embassy in Kinshasa in March 2002 advised that it is very difficult to ascertain whether birth, marriage and death certificates are genuine, as there is no national registry office where copies of birth, marriage, and death certificates are kept. Local authorities issue these documents but do not keep copies for their records. **[22d]** The same source advised in February 2003, it is a legal requirement to register births, marriages and deaths. **[22f]** An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) of 17 July 2003 referred to an initiative by President Kabila to increase the birth registration rate, which was currently at 34 per cent. **[43e]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

NATIONAL IDENTITY CARDS

33.09 On 22 August 2005 BBC News reported that voting cards in the election registration process would be valid as identification documents. **[15o]**

See also Section 6.14 on Elections

33.10 The British Embassy in Kinshasa advised in February 2003 that there was an array of different ID cards. Since the end of the Mobutu regime in 1997 there has been no new law or regulation specifying the official format for identity cards. The information from the British Embassy advised that in practice, old Zairean identity cards tend to be confiscated by the authorities when produced but no replacements are offered. There is no central issuing authority for identity cards. Each Commune or local authority is responsible for producing and issuing identity cards to its residents. These identity cards are produced in different formats as there is no government regulation about the format for these cards. **[22f]**

33.11 An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) dated 2 September 2003 advised about the meaning of the notations 'Avis favorable A.N.R.' ('Approved A.N.R.') and 'Avis favorable D.G.M.' ('Approved D.G.M.') stamped on the back of cards serving as proof of loss of identity papers, issued by the authorities of the city of Kinshasa. According to information from the editor-in-chief of Le Phare, a Congolese newspaper "Since the fall of Mobutu in 1997, there have been no national identity cards in the RDC, so commune authorities (mayors) issue proofs of loss of identity papers. The security services [including the ANR and DGM] have contacts in all commune offices, whose job is to ensure that the people requesting these

identity documents are indeed Congolese and not foreign intruders. This is the meaning that should be given to 'Avis favorable' ('Approved')." **[43f]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

DRIVING LICENCES

33.12 During the course of a country of origin information seminar in June 2002, sponsored by UNHCR and the Austrian Centre for Country of Origin and Asylum Research and Documentation (ACCORD), which was addressed by representatives from Amnesty International and UNHCR, it was stated that:

"The current Congolese driving license is very sophisticated in comparison to other African countries, where normally it is simply a piece of paper. It is a plastic card, a little larger than a credit card. It has a light purple color and bears the holder's photo. Since one does not find such a card in other African countries it can be recognized as the Congolese driving license straight away. While this type of license is rather new, the driving license office already existed under Mobutu. The company which produces the driving licence [sic] cards is also working with the UN Mission in the Congo, producing their badges. The new driving license, introduced after the fall of Mobutu, features a bar code and a lion." **[52] (p127-128]**

PASSPORTS

33.13 A report from the Danish Immigration Service in 1999 gives the following information:

"According to the *Direction Générale de Migration* (DGM), applicants have to appear in person to complete a passport application form (Annex 4), and also produce the following:
● 3 passport photographs
● certificate of nationality (issued by the Ministry of Justice)
● photocopy of identity card
● declaration by employer/educational institution
● spouse's permission to obtain a passport (only for female applicants)
● father's permission and confirmation of school attendance (only for applicants under the age of 18)
● the applicant must also be fingerprinted.

A Western diplomat reported that an extract from the police record and a birth certificate also had to be produced to obtain a passport.

Other documentary requirements can be seen from the passport application form which, inter alia, states that the applicant must produce an extract from the police record.

The application, with all the documents mentioned above, is submitted to the DGM, which registers both the application form and the accompanying documents. Then the whole file is sent on to a 'control/verification' office in the Ministry of Internal Affairs. The application with accompanying documents is then returned to the DGM, which enters all the documents in the case on computer, whereupon the file is again returned to the control/verification office

in the Ministry of Internal Affairs. If there are no circumstances preventing the issue of a passport to the applicant, the Ministry of Internal Affairs will then issue the passport.

The source pointed out that passports were formerly issued by the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, but that under the new regime the task had been transferred to the Ministry of Internal Affairs. He also mentioned that diplomatic passports, and passports for employees of, for example, the Ministry of Internal Affairs, were still issued by the Ministry of Foreign Affairs.

Asked whether a reason for wanting to travel abroad had to be stated in order to obtain a passport, and whether it was in that case necessary to show a ticket, the source replied that this was not required. A reason only has to be given if the applicant requests rapid handling of the passport application.

In response to a question from the delegation, the source replied that the following applicants would not be able to obtain a passport:
● those refused on political grounds;
● those with a court case pending against them, for example drug dealers;
● those whose Congolese citizenship has been impossible to confirm.

The DGM states that in normal circumstances, a passport application takes about one week to process. The cost of a passport is 236 Congolese francs. Nowadays, within the DRC, passports can only be issued in Kinshasa. The authorities are working on the issue of passports in other towns.

Passports can also be issued by DRC Embassies abroad.

The DGM explained that the new DRC passports, which are blue, were introduced in December 1998. Zairean passports are no longer valid, and will be replaced by DRC passports.

The old Zairean passports are gradually being recalled, and the holders receive a receipt. The individual then has to produce the required documents, which effectively means reapply, to obtain a DRC passport. The DGM explained that a fresh application was required because, under the former regime, passport issue had been very unregulated. In those days it was possible to obtain a passport by bribery, or to buy a passport." **[104]**

33.14 In his Evaluation of the April 2006 Home Office Report, Mr Albert Kraler states that personal information obtained from two independent Congolese sources shows that if a Congolese passport is obtained abroad it costs US$ 250. **[102]**

33.15 An IRB information response dated 10 April 2003 advised that the DRC government had issued a new style of passport from 31 May 2000 and that previous versions of both DRC and Zaire/DRC passports were no longer valid from that date. **[43b]**

33.16 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated:

"Passport issuance was irregular and often required payment of significant bribes. The law requires married women to have their husband's permission in order to travel outside the country; however, there were no reports that the

transitional government prevented particular groups from acquiring passports. **[3i] (Section 5)**

See also Section 33.01 on Citizenship and Nationality; Section 30.01 on Freedom of Movement

ARREST, SEARCH AND BAIL WARRANTS

33.17 The British Embassy in Kinshasa advised in February 2003 that arrest and search warrants are issued by prosecuting magistrates. Bail warrants are issued by court judges to whom the request for bail was submitted. In each case, the subject of the warrant is shown, but not given, the warrant. In the case of search warrants, the subject of the search has to sign the form. **[22f]**

See also Section 22.01 on Ethnic groups

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

34. EXIT – ENTRY PROCEDURES

34.01 See Section 33.13 Official documents: Section 36 Treatment of failed asylum seekers

35. EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS

TRADE UNIONS

35.01 The 2004 annual survey of violations of trade union rights by the International Confederation of Trade Unionists (ICFTU) issued 6 January 2004, stated:

"The legislation grants all categories of workers, with the exception of magistrates and military personnel, the right to organise. No prior authorisation is required to set up a trade union. The right to strike is recognised, although unions must have prior consent and adhere to lengthy mandatory arbitration and appeal procedures. The law prohibits employers from retaliating against strikers. The right to bargain collectively is also recognised. In the public sector, however, the government sets wages by decree and the unions can only act in an advisory capacity. During the year, the government held meetings with the unions to discuss revising the Labour Code to bring it into line with international norms." **[40]**

35.02 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2006 published on 6 March 2007 (USSD 2006) stated: "The constitution provides all workers--except for magistrates, high-ranking government officials, private sector managers, and members of the security forces--the right to form and join trade unions without prior authorization. Workers formed unions in practice; however, the Ministry of Labour, which had responsibility for ensuring the right of association, conducted no inspections and exercised no oversight during the year. Of an estimated 24 million adults of working age, 128,000 (0.5 percent) belonged to unions, according to the American Centre for International Labour Solidarity (Solidarity Centre). The informal sector, including subsistence agriculture, constituted at least 90 percent of the economy. **[3i] (Section 6a)**

35.03 The ICFTU report also noted that "In practice, the civil war and the collapse of the formal economy mean that there is very little respect for trade union rights. Employers ignore labour regulations and the government does not have the resources to enforce them. Soaring inflation and the constant depreciation of the Congolese Franc render any pay rises agreed through collective bargaining meaningless." **[40]**

35.04 Freedom House also stated in the Freedom in the World report for 2005:

"More than 100 new independent unions were registered after the end of one party rule in 1990, but they remained largely an urban phenomenon. Previously, all unions had to affiliate themselves with a confederation that was part of the ruling party. Some unions are affiliated with political parties, and labour leaders and activists have faced harassment. There is little union activity, owing to the breakdown of the country's formal (business) economy and its replacement by the black market." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)**

See also Section 2 on Economy; Section 17.09 on Freedom of association and assembly

Back to contents

Go to list of sources

COLLECTIVE BARGAINING

35.05 The USSD 2006 report stated that "The law provides for the right of unions to conduct activities without interference and the right to bargain collectively. However, in practice the transitional government did not protect these rights. Collective bargaining was ineffective in practice. In the public sector, the government set wages by decree, and unions were permitted by law to act only in an advisory capacity. Most unions in the private sector collected dues from workers but did not succeed in engaging in collective bargaining on their behalf". **[3i] (Section 6a)**

STRIKES

35.06 The USSD 2006 report stated:

"The constitution provides for the right to strike, and workers sometimes exercised it. In small and medium-sized businesses, workers effectively did not have the ability to strike. With an enormous unemployed labour pool, companies could immediately replace any workers attempting to unionize, collectively bargain, or strike, and companies reportedly did so during the year. The law requires unions to have prior consent and to adhere to lengthy mandatory arbitration and appeal procedures before striking. The law prohibits employers and the government from retaliating against strikers; however, the transitional government did not enforce this law in practice and sometimes jailed striking public sector employees. **[3i] (Section 6b)**

35.07 The ICFTU report referred to several cases where individuals involved in work-related protests and strikes had been attacked and arrested by police and military authorities. **[40]** A one-day general strike occurred in Kinshasa in January 2005. **[15h]**

35.08 Education International reported that a general assembly held by an EI affiliate, and the Teachers' Union of the Democratic Republic of Congo (SY.E.Co) had asked all public education teachers to strike from 30 January 2006. A previous strike held in September and part of October 2005 was suspended in mid-October following the Government's commitment to find a solution to the teachers' wage situation and its promise to teachers and associate teachers to the drafting of the education budget. **[76]**

35.09 On 3 September, IOL reported that the two main teachers unions in DRC had called for strike action from 4 September 2006 in order to press for more pay. On 17 September BBC monitoring announced that the strike had been called off. The teachers said that they would wait for the new parliament to be put in place. **[64g] [86g]**

See also Section 3.04 on Events of 2005

EQUAL EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS

35.10 Freedom House also stated in the Freedom in the World report for 2005 that "women enjoy fewer employment and educational opportunities than men and

often do not receive equal pay for equal work." **[66] (Political Rights and Civil Liberties)** USSD 2006 noted that "Women experienced economic discrimination. The law forbids women from working at night or accepting employment without their husband's consent. According to the International Labour Organization (ILO), women often received less pay in the private sector than men doing the same job and rarely occupied positions of authority or high responsibility. **[3i] (Section 5)**

35.11 The USSD 2006 report also stated: "The constitution prohibits forced or compulsory labour, including by children; however, both were practiced throughout the country, although no statistics were available.

The report also states that soldiers and armed groups operating outside government control in the east both used forced labour, including forced labour by IDPs. **[3i] (Section 6c)**

35.12 A new constitution was adopted in February 2006 which contained explicit provisions for emphasising the State's responsibility to ensure equality between men and women, even in the transitional period. According to Vasika Pola Ngandu, the Secretary-General of the DRC Ministry on the Status of Women and the Family, the country's legislation gives men and women the same advantages and social benefits. The Career Statute relates to the public sector and the Labour Statute regulates the informal sector. She said that all jobs are open to both men and women. She continued to say that the Labour Code has eliminated the requirement for women to get their husband's authority to work, and provided equal pay for equal work. The only problem was the failure to recognise maternity. For instance, female civil servants are not allowed to take their annual leave when they have already taken maternity leave in the same year. **[100]**

35.13 Addressing a meeting of the United Nations Women's Anti-Discrimination Committee on 8 August 2006 she told the committee that although two decades of conflict had not created a favourable environment for jobs, the Government was committed to ensuring employment opportunities for men, women, and youths. Measures taken towards that end included awareness-raising campaigns and microfinance arrangements. She also said that outreach campaigns were also being implemented to counter discriminatory customs and to build the capacities of women. An example given was that of increased outreach through the recruitment of women journalists, which had accelerated progress. She also said that progress had been made in areas such as ensuring that maternal leave was no longer a valid reason for firing a woman from her job. **[100]**

See also Section 25.01 on Women; Section 8.15 on Security situation – Eastern DRC; Section 26.30 on Child labour

36. TREATMENT OF FAILED ASYLUM SEEKERS RETURNED TO THE DRC

36.01 In comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated a BBC report published on 1 December 2005 completely contradicted the COI report of October 2005, and operational guidance. **[15y] [60f]**

36.02 The USSD Country Report on Human Rights – 2005 published on 8 March 2006 gave an account of the BBC programme but concluded: "During the year there were no other reports that corroborated the accounts contained in the BBC article." **[3h] (Section 2d)**

36.03 The view of the Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) was given in two letters dated 6 February 2006 from the British Ambassador to the DRC. The first letter confirmed the letter of 9 December 2004 which stated that the FCO had no evidence that DRC nationals face persecution from DRC authorities on being returned to Kinshasa after a failed claim for political asylum in a third country. It stated: "Our sources in researching the treatment of failed asylum seekers include local non governmental organisations, press and lawyers, Ministers from all parties forming the transitional government and colleagues in other Embassies based in Kinshasa." The same letter noted that "other EU governments continue to make regular supervised returns of failed asylum seekers to Kinshasa, for which DRC Immigration requires a suitable identification document. Flights carrying returnees from Schengen countries are met by a French Airport Liaison Officer who ensures that, on arrival, the returnee holds a satisfactory document before passing them on to be landed by DRC Immigration officials." It also stated: "All passengers arriving at N'djili airport are liable to be questioned by DRC immigration officials. We have no evidence that returned failed asylum seekers are specifically targeted for adverse treatment." The letter continued: "It is possible that some returnees may face criminal prosecution upon their return to the DRC if it were established on their return that they had departed the DRC with invalid travel documents or were already the subject of an arrest warrant or criminal investigation." **[22l]**

36.04 The second letter from the embassy states that the Ambassador had met with the Vice-Minister for the Interior in late December 2005 to discuss the return of failed asylum seekers from the UK to the DRC. During the discussions the Ambassador relayed concern over reports that failed asylum seekers, on return to the DRC, had been investigated or persecuted by the DRC authorities and enquired what the DRC Government's official position was. According to the letter the Vice Minister "said categorically that there was no official policy to target failed asylum seekers upon their return to the DRC. He could not guarantee that individual failed asylum seekers had not been harassed by individual members of immigration or security services. But they had definitely not been ordered to do so by the Interior Ministry." **[22m]**

36.05 In response to an information request on the subject of the treatment of rejected asylum seekers in the DRC the UNHCR stated on 19 April 2006, that after the press coverage following the BBC programme their officials in Kinshasa had contacted various organisations and institutions in an attempt to gather more information. This included organisations such as the Congolese Immigration Authorities (DGM), the National Committee for Refugees (CNR), IOM, MONUC, and national human rights NGOS. In addition, it sent staff to

the airport on days of arrival of flights from Europe. The following were its findings:

1. According to the DGM and CNR, the usual procedure for any person returning through Kinshasa airport in case they do not hold proper documentation, including current DRC passports, and/or when they have been absent for a long time, is to be interrogated by immigration officials at the airport. In the best case scenario, they are freed within one to three hours. In the worst case, they are sent to a detention facility in the centre of town, and released after further verification.

2. The Congolese human rights NGO 'Voix des Sans Voix' informed the office that rejected asylum-seekers are received upon arrival at the airport by agents of DGM, who question them about why they left and applied for asylum. The NGO have an office at the airport and are closely monitoring the situation. They mentioned that there were many failed asylum seekers who are sent back by western European countries, but they are not aware of any of these persons detained and/or tortured upon return. They reported that some of the failed asylum seekers had to pay some money to the police (5 to 10 US$).

3. IOM Kinshasa advised the office that they have no information of returnees who were mistreated and/or tortured upon return.

4. According to MONUC's human rights section, which is also monitoring the prisons in the DRC, they did not receive concrete indications that individual failed asylum-seekers were arrested upon their return.

5. According to ASADOH (Association Africaine de Defense des Droits de l'Homme), no cases of detention, abuse or torture of failed asylum-seekers were known to their office.

6. As reported above, UNHCR staff were at times present at the airport, but they have not witnessed arrests made at the airport. However, it has to be kept in mind that arrivals at the airport are difficult to monitor, and UNHCR does not have a regular presence at the airport. The UNHCR Kinshasa office has only details on the forced return of three persons, of whom two were from African countries and one from Sweden. The latter person was, upon arrival, interrogated for some three hours and then released without further problems.

7. In general, the situation in the prisons and detention centres in DRC are extremely dire, and detainees have to rely on relatives to bring them food.

8. With the limited information available to UNHCR, it does not have evidence that there is systematic abuse, including detention and mistreatment, of failed asylum seekers returned to the DRC through Kinshasa airport. It wishes to highlight, however, that it advises against the forced return to Kinshasa of persons of Banyamulenge ethnic origin. **[60h]**

36.06 An EU Report on Illegal Migration published in June 2006 dealing with the subject of returned asylum seekers states that the majority of failed asylum

seekers (particularly in the UK) do not take up the offer of voluntary repatriation. Member states therefore mostly rely on forcible repatriation.

36.07 The report goes on to state that no EU member state has run charter flights of failed asylum seekers to the DRC since 2003. The DRC authorities have resisted attempts by member states to restart them. However, many member states have signed or are hoping to sign agreements to allow charter flights and guarantee a minimum level of service from Congolese embassies and immigration directorate. Some who have signed agreements have not been satisfied with their results.

36.08 The report continues to say that there is no reliable evidence of failed asylum seekers being specifically targeted for harassment by the security services. Although some returnees have been harassed, this is seen as part of a trend of opportunistic crime against random civilians by unpaid or underpaid officials. Harassment is experienced by the majority of travellers, both Congolese or foreign. **[22n]**

36.09 The Belgian and Dutch governments stated that, like the FCO, they have not seen any evidence to indicate that returned failed asylum seekers are persecuted. A letter from the Belgian Embassy in London of July 2003 stated that the Belgian Government enforced the return of failed Congolese asylum seekers to the DRC. Both the Belgian Embassy in Kinshasa and the Belgian Immigration Department monitored the treatment of returned failed asylum seekers to the DRC from Belgium and had not seen any evidence to indicate that returned failed asylum seekers were at risk of persecution. **[25]**

36.10 A letter from the Dutch Embassy in London of July 2003 stated that the Dutch Government also enforced the return of failed Congolese asylum seekers to the DRC, and that the Dutch Embassy in Kinshasa had not seen any evidence to indicate that returned failed asylum seekers were at risk of persecution. The Dutch Government did not monitor the treatment of returned failed asylum seekers to the DRC. **[26]** Further information about the return of failed asylum seekers from The Netherlands was reported by a BBC News report of 24 June 2005 which stated that, following a media programme report, "The Netherlands [had] suspended the return of failed asylum-seekers to the Democratic Republic of Congo following reports of documents being leaked. Congolese officials are reported to have obtained confidential documents on several deportees and then abused them.… She said an independent inquiry would investigate how Dutch files may have ended up with Congolese immigration.… On a number of occasions in the past she has reassured parliament that failed asylum-seekers' files were kept secret. Dutch media reports that human rights organisations had also warned that deportees faced the serious risk of imprisonment, extortion and assault if unmasked as asylum-seekers." **[15r]**

36.11 A report from Justitie Netherlands reported on 9 December 2005 that "The Dutch Government has concluded that the Havermans Committee report indicates that no information on the content of asylum files was provided to the Congolese authorities. The report also shows that the current affairs programme Netwerk did not find any such information in the Democratic Republic of Congo". …"The findings of the report prove that the relevant executive bodies did not supply any detailed data from the asylum files to the

country of origin, something that Immigration Minister Rita Verdonk repeatedly told the Lower House of Parliament in its debate of 23 February 2005." **[78]**

36.12 Further information about the attitude of European countries on this subject was set out in a country report of January 2004 by the Netherlands Ministry of Foreign Affairs as follows:

"4.3 Policy of other countries

United Kingdom
"All applications for asylum from Congolese are dealt with on an individual basis. Asylum is generally granted to Tutsis, but not to persons of mixed origin. In principle, failed Congolese asylum seekers are returned to the DRC.

Belgium
"Most applications for asylum from Congolese are dealt with in the usual way. There is a freeze on taking decisions on applications by persons giving their place of origin as Ituri. In principle, failed Congolese asylum seekers are returned to the DRC.

Germany
"Applications for asylum from Congolese nationals are assessed individually. Congolese asylum seekers who have exhausted all legal remedies are returned to Kinshasa.

Denmark
"All applications for asylum from Congolese are assessed individually. Congolese asylum seekers who have exhausted all legal remedies are de facto deported.

Switzerland
"Asylum is granted to Tutsis in some cases. Tutsis and persons who were in close contact with the Mobutu government are not deported. Congolese asylum seekers who have exhausted all legal remedies are deported to Kinshasa." **[42] (p22)**

36.13 During the course of a country of origin information seminar in June 2002, sponsored by UNHCR and the Austrian Centre for Country of Origin and Asylum Research and Documentation (ACCORD), which was addressed by representatives from Amnesty International and UNHCR, the subject of the involuntary return of unsuccessful asylum seekers was discussed at length. It was stated that caution should be exercised and a case-by-case approach was necessary in dealing with these individuals. **[52] (p122-127)**

36.14 In a report by the Danish Immigration Service in 1999 a spokesman for the NGO, TOGES NOIRES, Association Internationale des Avocats et Magistrats Défenseurs des Droits de l'Homme, Kinshasa, (BLACK TOGAS, International Association of Lawyers and Magistrates Committed to Defending Human Rights, Kinshasa) offered the cooperation of his organisation in helping refused asylum seekers who were to be repatriated to return home safely without difficulty **[104]**

36.15 On 26 February 2007 the UK sent a charter flight to the DRC with 40 failed asylum seekers (FAS) on board. The plane arrived in Kinshasa at 0600 hrs local time. All 40 FAS had been certified as Congolese by the DRC Embassy in London prior to departure. Despite this two of the FAS were declared non-Congolese by the Congolese migration authorities (DGM) following interviews, in which they said they were respectively Mozambican and Senegalese. After about half an hour of processing, the remaining 38 of the FAS were allowed to leave, where the majority were met by family and/or friends. Two of the FAS even reached the embassy to enquire about appeals and visas later that morning. The Embassy who observed the process stated that there were no obvious abuses of human rights. **[22w]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

37. ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT LAURENT KABILA

37.01 A report by Amnesty International (AI) in December 2002 'From assassination to state murder?' advised that arrests began immediately after the assassination occurred on 16 January 2001, and mainly took place between January and March 2001. They included presidential bodyguards, members of the armed forces, members of the security services and at least 45 civilians. **[11a] (p1-2)** The report stated that Colonel Eddy Kapend Irung, a presidential aide, was arrested in March 2001. **[11a] (p2)**

COMMISSION OF INQUIRY

37.02 AI noted "The Commission of Inquiry, consisting of members of the Congolese security services as well as Angolan, Namibian and Zimbabwean army officers, was set up on 7 February 2001. It made public its findings on 23 May." **[11a] (p2)**

37.03 AI also reported that the Commission of Inquiry apparently enjoyed unlimited powers to detain suspects without charge or trial. It alleged that one of the president's own bodyguards, Lieutenant Rachidi Muzele, fired the shots which killed him. Muzele had also died from gunshot wounds immediately after the assassination. AI noted that the Commission's assertion that the RCD-Goma [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Goma] rebel group was responsible for planning the assassination with the support of the Rwandan and Ugandan governments was vigorously denied by all three parties. **[11a] (p2)** According to a BBC News Online report dated 1 March 2001, "However, the BBC correspondent in Kinshasa said the inquiry gave no details and is little more than a whitewash. About 100 people were arrested following Mr Kabila's assassination and the report does not make any mention of these people." **[15a]**

DETENTION OF SUSPECTS

37.04 AI reported that the assassination suspects were kept in Wing 1 of the CPRK prison in Kinshasa. Initially, the defendants were held incommunicado and in poor conditions. They were kept under constant armed guard by a contingent of soldiers of the Zimbabwe Defence Forces which was permanently stationed in the CPRK. **[11a] (p3)**

37.05 A report on prisons in the DRC published by the Irish Refugee Documentation Centre in May 2002, advised that Wing 1 of the CPRK was completely isolated from the other wings and prisoners were kept under secure restrictions, with security precautions over visitors and gifts. **[12] (p4-5)**

TRIAL OF THE ACCUSED

37.06 The AI report also advised that the trial of a large number of people accused in connection with the assassination began on 15 March 2002, before the Military Order Court in a room at the CPRK. **[11a] (p3)** The chief public prosecutor at the trial (Colonel Charles Alamba Mongako) called for the death penalty for more than 100 of the accused and sentences ranging from two to 15 years imprisonment for the rest, for charges of capital crimes, treason, and plotting against the state. **[11a] (p1, 3, 6)**

37.07 AI stated that when the trial began, there were a total of some 119 defendants but this number subsequently grew to 135 as further suspects were arrested or added to the charge sheet in the course of the trial. **[11a] (p4)** A list of 135 persons charged during the trial was published in a report of October 2002 by the Belgian immigration authorities, CEDOCA. **[24a]** AI reported that some defendants were tried in their absence, including Major Janvier Bora Kamwanya Uzima, who escaped from the GLM detention centre in February 2001. Laurent Kabila's alleged assassin, the late Lieutenant Muzele, was also listed as one of the accused. **[11a] (p4)**

37.08 AI also reported that a number of female defendants were tried solely because they were related to some of the suspects. These women included Anne-Marie Masumbuko Mwali and Rosette Kamwanya Beya, who were arrested in March 2001 and who were both married to a former member of the Congolese armed forces, Major Janvier Bora Kamwanya Uzima. Major Bora had himself been arrested on 20 January 2001 and detained at an unofficial detention centre known as the GLM but managed to escape from the GLM and fled the country in February 2001. Anne-Marie Masumbuko Mwali was reportedly detained in an unofficial detention centre before her transfer to the CPRK Prison in Kinshasa. Honorine Fonokoko, the wife of Laurent Kabila's alleged assassin, Lieutenant Muzele, was also put on trial. **[11a] (p2-3)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

37.09 The Government announced in September 2002 that the moratorium on the death penalty, which had nominally been in place for three years, had been lifted. This would allow the Military Order Court to sentence any of the 135 accused to the death penalty if it wished to do so. In October 2002, the prosecution wound up its case by requesting the death penalty against 115 of the 135 accused. **[11a] (p4)**

37.10 AI commented that in spite of a four-month investigation carried out in early 2001 by a specially established Commission of Inquiry and a lengthy trial, the exact circumstances of former President Kabila's assassination remained contentious. **[11a] (p1)** AI also expressed concern at the conduct of the trial and noted that "The public prosecutor has called for the death penalty for 115 of the 135 accused, just days after the government announced an end to a moratorium on executions which had nominally been in place for 3 years. If found guilty, the defendants will have no right of appeal against their sentences, even if they are sentenced to death." **[11a] (p1)** On 18 August 2003 IRIN reported criticisms of the trial by a Congolese human rights organisation, Groupe Jeremie and stated "The COM [Court of Military Order] was widely criticised by national and international human rights organisations, with Amnesty International having reported that the court failed to meet international fair trial standards or allow appeals to a higher or independent jurisdiction." **[18e]**

See also Section 13.01 on Judiciary; Section 16.01 on Death Penalty

37.11 The Africa Research Bulletin (ARB) for January 2003 and a report by the United Nations Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) report dated

28 January 2003, recorded that on 7 January 2003 the Military Court sentenced the persons suspected of being involved in the assassination of Laurent Kabila. **[2a] [18c]** The reports stated that between 26 and 30 people were sentenced to death, and between 41 and 45 were acquitted. **[2a] [18c]** IRIN stated that 27 others were sentenced to life in prison, and the remainder received sentences ranging from two to twenty years of imprisonment. **[18c]**

37.12 The ARB report for January 2003 stated that "Those condemned included Colonel Eddy Kapend, Kabila's former aide-de-camp. Kapend was identified as the ringleader of the killers. However, the court acquitted Fono Onokoko, the wife of Rashidi Mizele, Kabila's bodyguard, who, prosecutors said, shot Kabila dead on January 16th [2001]." **[2a]**

37.13 The names of those convicted at the trial were published by the Congolese human rights group ASADHO in March 2003. **[46a] (p13)** An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) of 4 September 2003 also provided a source for the list of names of those tried and their sentences and stated that "Thirty of the 135 people accused were sentenced to death and 27 to imprisonment for life, while terms of imprisonment ranging from 2 to 20 years were given to nearly 20 of the accused, and 50 or so others were acquitted (ibid.; ASADHO Mar. 2003; Le Phare 18 Jan. 2003)." **[43g]**

37.14 The ARB report for January 2003 also stated that "Most of the condemned were members of the military. Amnesty International and other human rights groups expressed concern for their fate after the military prosecutor, in his closing submission, demanded the death penalty for 115 of the detainees. The rights bodies also expressed concern at the detention of people arrested because of their relationship with the accused." **[2a]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

POST-TRIAL SITUATION

37.15 The IRIN report of 28 January 2003 stated that after the sentences were passed, security was tightened at the CPRK Prison, where those of the accused who had been sentenced to imprisonment or death were kept. The wives of the men who were sentenced to death were not allowed to visit their husbands and were prevented from bringing them food and medicines. The Director of the CPRK, Dido Kitungwa reportedly stated that the security measures were taken to prevent those of the accused sentenced to death from escaping but he also stated that family members would be allowed to visit them at some point in the future. **[18c]**

37.16 Another IRIN report dated 18 August 2003 advised that 95 of the persons convicted for the assassination of Laurent Kabila, who were in prison, began a hunger strike in August 2003 to demand that a general amnesty be extended to them and to protest about prison conditions. The Government stated that the amnesty declared by President Joseph Kabila on 15 March 2003 was only intended to allow members of the rebel forces to take part in the Transitional National Government institutions and did not apply to anyone alleged to have been associated with the Laurent Kabila assassination. **[18e]**

37.17 A report by IRIN dated 7 October 2004 stated that the former prosecutor of the Military Court, Colonel Charles Alamba, was among 11 people condemned to death after being found guilty of murder, mutilation and extortion. **[18u]** This concerned a separate incident, and unrelated trial. The report stated "Various human rights groups, including Amnesty International, have singled out Alamba for his abuses during his tenure as prosecutor. As military prosecutor at the time of the assassination of former President Laurent Kabila, Alamba led the trial in which 30 people accused of the crime were condemned to death, the same sentence now imposed on him." **[18u]**

37.18 On 25 October 2006 it was reported that 14 prisoners convicted for their part in the assassination of Laurent Kabila had escaped from prison in Kinshasa. Two were later recaptured. The rest were thought to have crossed the Congo river into the Republic of Congo. The chairman of a human rights organisation, the Association for the Defence of Human Rights (Asadho), cast doubts that the prisoners actually escaped and claimed that it was a disappearance in the prison as the prison is one of the most protected in the country. However, a spokesman for MONUC said that there had been several prison escapes since the beginning of the year, and the mission's human rights section said that another 20 inmates, mostly soldiers and policemen, had escaped from a prison in Mbandaka, Equateur Province, the previous Saturday. **[18ep]**

See also Section 13.01 on Judiciary

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

38. COUP ATTEMPTS 2004

38.01 The US State Department Report on Human Rights Practices in 2004 published on 28 February 2005 (USSD 2004) stated that the whereabouts of an unknown number of civilians and soldiers who were detained early in the year in connection with alleged coup plots remained unknown. **[3f] (Section 1b)** The Amnesty International (AI) Annual Report 2005 commenting on events in 2004 stated "There were reports of coup attempts in Kinshasa in March and June, although doubts remained about their authenticity. The first attempt was attributed to Mobutist officers of the former Zairian Armed Forces (Forces armées zaïroises, FAZ), who had fled to Congo-Brazzaville in 1997. The second attempt was reportedly the work of a Special Presidential Security Guard (GSSP) officer." **[11f] (Background)**

See also Section 39.01 on Persons Associated with the Mobutu Regime

ATTEMPTED COUP OF 28 MARCH 2004

38.02 The Africa Research Bulletin (ARB) for March 2004, reporting several news sources, stated that "Kinshasa awoke to gunfire on March 28th when forces thought to be loyal to Mobutu Sese Seko, the former dictator, launched a coup attempt against the government of President Joseph Kabila. Press and Information Minister Vital Kamerhe said that insurgents had attacked four military camps in Kinshasa early in the morning." **[2b]** The ARB also reported that "The alleged coup plotters simultaneously attacked Colonel Tshatshi military barracks located within the Unité Africaine district, home to the presidential offices, the Kokolo camp logistic base in a residential area, the Gombe naval base and the Ndolo air base." **[2b]** The ARB for March 2004 also reported that the attempted coup was dubbed Operation Pentecost by the perpetrators. **[2b]** The ARB for June 2004 also stated that the group was called the Army of Heaven. **[2c]**

38.03 A report by the United Nations Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) on 29 March 2004 advised that the Interior Minister stated that the government remained united and in complete control. The report stated "He was speaking in Kinshasa as loyal army officers paraded 17 captured attackers before reporters. Diplomats in Kinshasa said the attackers were most likely remnants of the defunct Zairean Armed Forces, once loyal to the late President Mobutu Sese Seko." **[18f]**

38.04 On 24 June 2004 a further report from IRIN stated that "A government commission, formed to investigate the failed coup, said ex-military officers from the army of the late president, Mobutu Sese Seko, funded the operation." The report stated that the commission had identified 13 ringleaders behind the coup attempt, many of whom were military and ex-presidential guards. **[18n]** The IRIN report also stated that "A spokesman for the commission said 72 people were in Kinshasa's central prison awaiting trial on charges related to the failed March coup." **[18n]**

38.05 In a further news report from l'Avenir newspaper distributed on 24 June 2004 the names of the main participants cited by the commission were identified. **[35]** The same source identified a former member of the DSP (Special Presidential Division) under Mobutu as the financial power behind the putsch.

[35] The names of the individuals involved with the coup were also reported on 8 September 2004 by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board. **[43q]**

38.06 The Country Report by the Economist Intelligence Unit of June 2004 stated:

"A number of official and unofficial theories have circulated about the origins of the attackers. Vital Kamerhe, the minister of information, stated early on that the attackers were believed to be former members of Division spéciale présidentielle (DSP), the presidential guard of the deposed president, Mobutu Sese Seko, the majority of whom fled the country in 1997. Many have been living in Brazzaville, and rumours that they plan to attack Kinshasa have been circulating for years. Former members of the DSP have denied any involvement in the attacks and the Congo (Brazzaville) government has denied giving support to the DSP. It does seem unlikely that the DSP would attempt to overthrow the government by attacking four military bases with only 40 soldiers. Many observers believe that the attack may have been orchestrated by the government to demonstrate its ability to handle military threats." **[30a] (p12)**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

38.07 According to a report from Le Phare newspaper the Congolese human rights group, La Voix des Sans-Voix (VSV) issued a communiqué in February 2005 about the government's behaviour towards the persons arrested. **[31b]** VSV referred to the events of March 2004 and alleged that that there were ten military protagonists in detention and eight "on the run". It also named a total of 62 people said to have been arrested, including the ten soldiers, civilians, their friends, acquaintances and/or family members who had allegedly been subject to brutality, involving the Presidential Guard [GSSP] and the DEMIAP security agency, and initially detained in secret cells before being transferred to the Centre pénitenciaire et de rééducation de Kinshasa (CPRK) prison, Kinshasa. The communiqué called for a just, fair and public trial for those arrested in connection with Operation Pentecost, stating that a first hearing was held before magistrates from the Military Supreme Court on 19 January 2005. The communiqué also called for an improvement in their conditions of detention, including authorisation of visits and access to suitable medical care. **[41]**

38.08 However, information about those arrested notified by the Congolese human rights group ASADHO in December 2004 via the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board was that:

"Approximately 72 persons were arrested and are now detained in harsh conditions in the Centre pénitenciaire et de rééducation de Kinshasa (CPRK), formerly known as Makala prison;

"It is difficult to obtain their names because of their detention conditions: they are guarded by military personnel and are not allowed any visitors. They are held under 'regime cellulaire';

"Almost all of those who were arrested are former members of the Forces armées zaïroises (ex-Faz) and many of them are from the province of the Equateur;

"All detainees are still waiting for their eventual trial before the military court;

"The Congolese authorities claimed that the 'assailants' came from Brazzaville (Capital of the Republic of Congo) and that the MLC (Mouvement pour la libération du Congo) was behind the coup by financing the group.

"In both cases (March and June 2004), ASADHO is not aware of any case where any relative or any family member of the detainees was targeted for arrest or mistreatment by Congolese authorities." **[46b]**

See also Section 39.01 on Persons Associated with the Mobutu Regime

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

ATTEMPTED COUP OF 11 JUNE 2004

38.09 The Africa Research Bulletin (ARB) for June 2004, quoting several news sources, stated that on 11 June 2004 Kinshasa was again struck by artillery and gunfire shortly after midnight in another coup attempt. The same ARB source reported that the coup bid was quickly put down. **[2c]** A report from the United Nations Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) on 11 June 2004 stated that Kinshasa was calm. **[18k]**

38.10 The ARB for June 2004 also stated "The coup leader, Major Eric Lenge, the commander of a battalion of the Special Group of the Presidential Security Group (GSSP), announced in a radio broadcast that his forces had 'neutralised' the transitional government.… Electric power was cut off by the dissidents, but a few hours later they retreated into a military camp and then disappeared." **[2c]**

38.11 A report from Agence France Presse (AFP) news agency on 15 June 2004 referred to a statement by the authorities that eight more suspects had been arrested, bringing the total to 20. The date of the arrests was not given. The report said "According to the statement, the would-be putschists fled to Bas-Congo province, southwest of the capital, after their coup bid failed." **[65a]** On 17 June 2004 Le Phare newspaper reported that six suspected members of the coup had been arrested on 14 June near Kimpangu village, after heavy fighting. The same source reported that on 16 June three rebels were on the Cecomaf road, and that fewer than ten of the rebel group remained at large. **[31a]**

38.12 ARB for June 2004 also stated "According to local sources, part of the motivation of the coup perpetrators, as during the March mutiny, was the government's failure to pay salary arrears to the troops. But diplomatic sources said there was a political agenda behind the coup and they accuse Katangese hardliners of having masterminded it." **[2c]** A report of 13 June 2004 from BBC News Online commented that "Congo's opposition has said the coup was fabricated by President Kabila.", and "Our correspondent says that Maj Lenge is believed to be close to Mr Kabila and to some hardliners

who have no seats in the current government of unity. Analysts in Kinshasa say that the 'coup attempt' could have been engineered by the hardliners, to change the balance of powers within the Congolese government." **[15e]**

38.13 The Country Report by the Economist Intelligence Unit of June 2004 stated:

"A number of incidents in the past quarter have emphasised the fragility of the political transition in the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC). The latest incident was an apparent coup attempt in the capital, Kinshasa, during the night of June 10th-11th, after the national radio and television station was taken over by mutinous troops, reportedly numbering only around 20 and led by a major in the presidential guard, Eric Lenge. Major Lenge broadcast a statement announcing the suspension of the transitional government and claiming the support of the senior army command for his action. … [However,] opposition parties and sections of the press have claimed that the coup was fabricated by Mr Kabila with the intention of delaying the presidential and legislative elections scheduled for 2005 and increasing his powers."
[30a] (p12)

38.14 On 21 June 2004 a South Africa news agency reported that the DRC Information Minister had announced that the army chief of staff, had been dismissed. The report stated "Information Minister Vital Kamerhe gave no specific reason for the firing of Admiral Liwanga Mata [Matae], beyond saying that it was in line with the government's probe into the attempt." and "Lenge, in his communique on state radio during the attempt, had mentioned Mata [Matae] by rank, but not by name, saying the army chief of staff had been aware of his plans." **[48a]**

38.15 A radio report from Radio Candip, Bunia, on 21 June 2004 also reported:

"As you heard at the beginning of this radio bulletin, a shake up has taken place in the presidential guard and the DRC [Democratic Republic of Congo] national army. The head of state has dismissed officers of his inner circle, including Mr Kifua Adamasi [phonetic], who is accused of playing a major role in the 11 June putsch to topple President Joseph Kabila staged by Maj. Eric Lenge. The head of state also made some changes in the army. Adm Liwanga Mata-Nyamunyobo, chief of staff of the FARDC, has been replaced by Gen. Kispea [Kisempia] Tunji Langi [phonetic]." **[47]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

38.16 A letter from the Foreign and Commonwealth Office dated 31 August 2005 also provided information on the following individuals who were removed from their posts or may have been involved in events surrounding the alleged coup attempt:

"Jean-Claude Kifwa (also known as Tango-Tango), son of General Celestin Kifwa. On 19 June 2004 he was suspended from his position as Brigadier-General and commander of the GSSP (Presidential Guard).

"Mwenzie Kongolo, a Mulubakat (North Katangan) and cousin of the late President Laurent Kabila. Formerly Minister of Justice under Laurent Kabila,

he was appointed by Joseph Kabila in April 2001 as Minister of National Security and Public Order. He was suspended in November 2002 after he was named in a UN illegal economic exploitation report, and his ministry was subsequently abolished. Kongolo had close links with Zimbabwe and he remains a well-known and powerful figure in Katangan politics.

"General Liwanga, from Equateur province, dismissed as Chief of Defence Staff in June 2004 and replaced by Major-General Kisempia. He appeared to lose the confidence of Joseph Kabila following the 11 June 2004 coup attempt by Major Lenge.

"General Damas Kabulo, appointed Chef de la Maison Militaire (Kabila's security advisers) in February 2002, also formerly head of Demiap's (Military Intelligence) external wing, and Navy Chief of Staff. He is a Mulubakat relative of the late President Kabila. As Chief of the Maison Militaire he was a key military adviser to President Joseph Kabila. Kabulo is reported to be close to General Liwanga, and was viewed as one of the richest men in the Congolese military. He was publicly dismissed by Joseph Kabila from his position as head of the Maison Militaire in June 2004." **[22k]**

38.17 Information about those arrested was notified by the Congolese human rights group ASADHO in December 2004 via the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board as follows:

"Approximately 58 persons were arrested and are also detained in harsh conditions in the Centre pénitenciaire et de rééducation de Kinshasa (CPRK) under a 'regime cellulaire';

"Those who were arrested and detained comprised mostly of military personnel and civilians. They are from different regions of the country, including Katanga province;

"All detainees are still awaiting their trial. It is difficult to say whether or not all of them will be tried before the military courts or whether only the military forces will be;

"In both cases (March and June 2004), ASADHO is not aware of any case where any relative or any family member of the detainees was targeted for arrest or mistreatment by Congolese authorities." [46b]

See also Section 39.01 on Persons Associated with the Mobutu Regime; Section 8.106 on Bukavu June 2004

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

39. PERSONS ASSOCIATED WITH THE MOBUTU REGIME

39.01 An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) dated 3 April 2003 about the treatment of former diplomats and other individuals perceived as sympathisers with the former President Mobutu stated that:

"According to Le Potentiel, many exiled high officials have returned to the country (1 Nov. 2002). The same Congolese newspaper added that 'Mobutists' are now present everywhere, including in government positions (Le Potentiel 28 Mar. 2003).

"Referring to 'people who were linked to former President Mobutu and the MPR [Mouvement Populaire de la Revolution – Mobutist political party],' a November 2002 report stated that 'persecution may result from either having held a very senior visible position in the party, the government or the security forces, or from overt opposition to the current government.' (ACCORD/UNHCR 28 Nov. 2002)." **[43a]**

39.02 Another IRB response dated 10 April 2003 reported that the Congolese human rights group Journaliste en Danger was not aware of any ordinary Congolese citizen who had been prevented by the Congolese authorities from renewing a passport issued during the Mobutu regime. On the contrary the authorities had encouraged people to replace their old Zairean passports for the new Congolese ones. **[43b]**

See also Section 33.13 on Documentation – Passports

39.03 In two further IRB reports dated 2 March 2004 and 26 March 2004 indicated that there was no particular adverse treatment of members of the Ngbandi tribe, or the Mbunza ethnic group, or persons from the Equateur province [associated with the former President Mobutu], based on interviews with the president of the Congolese human rights group ASADHO, and a journalist specialising in the Great Lakes region. The sources explained that the transition institutions (government, parliament, senate, army and others) comprise individuals from various ethnic groups including the Ngbandi and Mbunza, like those of other tribes in Equateur. **[43i] [43j]**

39.04 However, a report of 13 April 2004 by the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported, in connection with the attempted coup of March 2004, that "A local human rights organisation, Voice of The Voiceless [Voix des Sans-Voix], has claimed that at least 200 people of the Ngbandi ethnic group in the Democratic Republic of Congo have been arrested in connection with a recent attack by ex-soldiers of the nation's former army on several military and civilian installations." The same IRIN report stated "The Mbiya Cultural Association, in which the Ngbandi are represented, has also accused the government of 'stoking ethnic hatred' and 'exposing an entire people to public vindictiveness'." According to the IRIN report the Human Rights minister denied that there had been any attempt to target the Ngbandi people. **[18g]**

See also Section 38.02 on Attempted Coup of 28 March 2004

39.05 A country fact finding report of 2002 by the Belgian General Commission for Refugees and Stateless Persons (CEDOCA) reported that after Laurent Kabila ousted Mobutu in May 1997 many high-ranking officials of the former Mobutu regime were arrested and imprisoned in the CPRK [Centre pénitenciaire et de rééducation de Kinshasa] Prison in Kinshasa. Others managed to avoid being arrested by leaving the country. The report stated that the security situation improved for persons closely associated with the Mobutu regime when Joseph Kabila came to power in January 2001, and even more so after the Sun City Peace Accord was signed in April 2002. A large number of persons closely associated with the Mobutu regime had now returned to the DRC. **[24a] (p23)**

39.06 The CEDOCA Report also stated that distant relatives of Mobutu living in Kinshasa had not encountered any problems through being associated with Mobutu, and also that negotiations took place in 2002 between Kinshasa and Rabat to repatriate the remains of Mobutu. The report stated that persons who were closely associated with the MPR during the Mobutu regime were not at risk of persecution by the security forces and could therefore return to the country if they were abroad. The report concluded that "If Mobutu's followers are not suspected of collaboration with the rebels, they are no longer persecuted. Affiliation to Mobutu's former MPR [political party] does not involve the risk of political persecution." **[24a] (p23)**

39.07 A CNN Online news report dated 23 November 2003 recorded that close relatives of Mobutu returned to the DRC from exile in 2003. **[23a]** The report stated that Manda Mobutu, the son of the former president, returned to the DRC in November 2003 from exile in France, with his sister, Yanga, to prepare his political party for the elections due to take place in 2005, and Manda's half-brother, Nzanga Mobutu, returned to the DRC from exile in August 2003. **[23a]** A news report by The Independent (UK newspaper) dated 28 November 2003 stated that the Mobutu sons returned to the DRC with President Joseph Kabila's blessing, and Leon Kengo wa Dondo, a former prime minister under the Mobutu regime and other persons associated with the Mobutu regime had also returned to the DRC. **[20]**

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

FORMER SOLDIERS OF THE MOBUTU REGIME

39.08 An information response dated 26 March 2004 by the IRB about the treatment of a person whose family members had served in the army under former President Mobutu stated that:

"The President of the African Association for the Defence of Human Rights (Association africaine de défense des droits de l'homme, ASADHO) said during a 25 March 2004 telephone interview that his organization is not aware of any particular treatment that would be imposed on a person merely because members of his or her family had served in the former army, under the Mobutu regime. He added that most members of the Zairean Armed Forces (Forces armées zaïroises, formerly FAZ) are currently serving in the Congolese Armed Forces (Forces armées congolaises, FAC) [known as FARDC from 2003] (ASADHO 25 Mar. 2004)." **[43k]**

39.09 A country fact finding report of 2002 by the Belgian General Commission for Refugees and Stateless Persons (CEDOCA) advised that the security situation in the DRC for former soldiers of the FAZ has improved since Joseph Kabila became president in January 2001. The CEDOCA report stated that many former FAZ soldiers were serving in the current Congolese army. In 2002, all the key positions in the Forces Armées Congolaises (FAC) [renamed FARDC in 2004] high command were occupied by former FAZ soldiers and an estimated 20,000 to 25,000 former FAZ soldiers were living in Kinshasa. The same report concluded "When ex-FAZ members are not suspected of collaboration with the rebels, they are no longer persecuted." **[24a] (p23-24)**

39.10 During the course of a country of origin information seminar in June 2002, sponsored by UNHCR and the Austrian Centre for Country of Origin and Asylum Research and Documentation (ACCORD), which was addressed by representatives from Amnesty International and UNHCR, it was stated that the rank of a soldier might not always mean what it did in better established armies. It was stated that a low-ranking soldier may politically have more power than a top general, by virtue of his ethnic group and connections to influential persons. **[52] (p100)**

39.11 A report dated 4 May 2004 from the United Nations (UN) Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) advised that an agreement had just been reached between the DRC and the neighbouring Republic of Congo to repatriate former combatants in both countries. IRIN stated that:

"Similarly, the RoC [Republic of Congo] has, since 1997, been home to some 4,000 soldiers of the defunct Special Presidential Division of the late DRC president, Mobutu Sese Seko, and of his Zairean Armed Forces, or FAZ. The presence of these former soldiers has caused both Congos to trade mutual accusations of supporting coup makers, despite the existence of a non-aggression pact. In March, authorities in Kinshasa accused Brazzaville, and the ex-FAZ, of taking part in the 28 March [2004] attack on military targets in the DRC capital, Kinshasa.… In 2002, both Congos signed an agreement with the International Organisation for Migration for the repatriation of the ex-FAZ and former soldiers seeking refuge in RoC but nothing concrete has been achieved." **[18h]**

See also Section 11.01 on Military service

Back to contents
Go to list of sources

Annex A: Chronology of major events

1960 The country gained independence from Belgium on 30 June 1960 as the Republic of the Congo. Later that year, Colonel Mobutu, as Army Chief of Staff, suspended political institutions and assumed control of the country.

1964 The country was renamed the Democratic Republic of the Congo.

1965 Mobutu again intervened following the political deadlock which ensued from elections. He assumed full executive powers and declared himself the President of the 'Second Republic'. The legislature was suspended and a five-year ban on party politics was imposed. During this period, power was progressively concentrated in the office of the President. By 1970, no senior politicians remained as potential rivals to Mobutu.

1970 Presidential and legislative elections were held. Mobutu, as sole candidate, was elected President, and members of a national legislative council were elected from a list of candidates presented by Mobutu's political party, the Mouvement Populaire de la Revolution (MPR). The government, legislature and judiciary became institutions of the MPR and all citizens automatically became party members. In 1971, the country was renamed the Republic of Zaire as part of a campaign for African authenticity.

1977 An invasion of Shaba [Katanga] province by former Katangese rebels from Angola was repulsed with assistance from France and Morocco (the First Shaba War).

Mobutu created the post of first state commissioner (equivalent to prime minister) and announced a legislative election for 1980. He was then re-elected unopposed for a further term of office.

1984 Mobutu was again re-elected without opposition and continued with political and financial policies to reinforce his personal position.

1990 Mobutu announced various political changes, including the inauguration of the Third Republic, and a Transitional Government although he retained his hold on power. Legislation permitting the operation of political parties and free trade unions was enacted, and a special commission to draft a new constitution by April 1991 was announced.

1991 The announcement of a timetable for the restoration of multi-party politics led to the proliferation of political parties.

1996 **In August**, Mobutu left the country for cancer treatment in Switzerland. The hiatus created by his absence and ill-health proved to be a decisive factor in bringing his rule to an end. What appeared at first to be a regional movement to protect Tutsis soon gathered momentum and emerged as a national rebellion aimed at overthrowing the Mobutu regime. The rebels were joined by dissidents of diverse ethnic origin to form the Alliance des Forces Democratiques pour la Liberation du Congo-Zaire (AFDL), led by Laurent-Desire Kabila. Despite attempts by the government to control the situation, the rebel forces continued to make progress in taking over a large area of the east, including the towns of Goma and Bukavu, by the end of the year.

1997 **On 16 May** President Mobutu left Kinshasa with his entourage as AFDL forces approached Kinshasa.

On 17 May, AFDL troops entered Kinshasa and Kabila declared himself President of the renamed Democratic Republic of the Congo. Kabila also issued a constitutional decree to remain in force until the adoption of a new constitution which allowed him legislative and executive power and control over the armed forces and treasury. A government was formed which, while dominated by AFDL members, also included Union pour la Democratie at le Progrès Social (Union for Democracy and Social Progress (UDPS) and other party members. In August, a military court was established by decree.

1998 **In April**, the government banned the country's main human rights group AZADHO and took action against other groups.
In August, reports were received of an organised rebellion from the east of the country which was aimed at toppling the regime. The rebels, calling themselves the Rassemblement Congolais pour la Democratie (RCD), were assisted by Rwanda and Uganda who were angered by Kabila's failure to contain attacks on their territory by insurgents based in eastern DRC. The rebels captured a number of eastern towns and made a flight to the west to take other assets. They reached the outskirts of Kinshasa by late August but then received a number of military setbacks from government forces who were by then being aided by Zimbabwe, Angola and Namibia, and subsequently by Chad.

The rebels continued to make progress in the east and captured more than one-third of the country by the end of the year.

In October, another rebel group, the Movement for the Liberation of Congo (Mouvement pour la Liberation du Congo) (MLC) joined the fighting in northern DRC.

Later in the year and in early 1999, reports of mass movements of refugees displaced by the war and of atrocities committed by both sides were issued. Kinshasa remained generally calm, although suffering the economic effects of the war. Diplomatic efforts to end the fighting were inconclusive.

1999 **In January**, government decrees lifted the ban on public political activity and announced arrangements for registering new political parties. These were widely criticised for being too restrictive.

A peace accord was signed in Lusaka by the governments of the DRC and other countries involved on 10 July and shortly afterwards by the MLC rebel group and the RCD factions.

Despite the ceasefire agreement, violations of the ceasefire by both the government forces and the rebel groups were reported.

At the end of November the UN Security Council established a force in the country – UN Mission to the Congo (MONUC)

2000 **In January**, MONUC was increased in size by adding some 5000 troops to support the work of 500 ceasefire monitors.

Violations of the ceasefire agreement by both the Government forces and the rebel groups continued to be reported. A new ceasefire agreement in April failed to bring lasting peace.

In early May there was serious fighting between Ugandan and Rwandan forces in Kisangani, and, later in the year, between government and RCD-Goma forces, around the town of Pepa.

2001 **On 16 January**, President Laurent Kabila was assassinated in Kinshasa. His son – Joseph Kabila – was sworn in as the new President of the DRC.

In May, a law was passed allowing registered political parties to engage in political activity legally subject to certain conditions.

In November a UN report accused Rwanda and Uganda of illegal exploitation of the DRC's mineral resources, a charge which both countries rejected.

In December, violent clashes took place between university students and the police in Lubumbashi and Kinshasa.

2002 **On 17 January**, on the DRC's joint border with Rwanda and Uganda, the Nyirangongo volcano erupted causing severe destruction in Goma and the surrounding area.

In February, the Inter-Congolese Dialogue resumed in Sun City in South Africa, which led to a peace deal in April between the Government and most of the rebel forces, although RCD-Goma and several long-established parties, including the UDPS, did not sign up to the agreement.

On 15 March, the trial of the 135 persons suspected of involvement in the assassination of Laurent Kabila began.

On 30 July, an agreement on disarmament of Hutu rebels and withdrawal of Rwandan forces from DRC was signed in South Africa by President Kabila and Rwandan President Kagame. The Hutu rebels did not recognise the agreement as they claimed they were not consulted.

In September 2002, the Government announced that the moratorium on the death penalty, which had nominally been in place for three years, had been lifted.

2003 **On 7 January**, the Military Court sentenced the persons suspected of being involved in the assassination of Laurent Kabila.

In April the Cour d'Ordre Militaire (COM, Military Order Courts) which were widely used to abjudicate civilians were abolished.

On 2 April, delegates from all parties to the conflict in the DRC signed a power-sharing peace deal in Sun City, South Africa. The DRC Government, rebel movements, opposition political parties and representatives of civil society agreed to set up a Transitional National Government to oversee democratic elections due to take place in 2005.

On 30 June the new Transitional National Government was set up and comprised the President, four vice-presidents, 36 ministers and 25 deputy ministers from the previous administration, the Mai-Mai militia, the rebel forces, the unarmed political opposition and civil society. Joseph Kabila remained the President of the DRC while the Transitional National Government was in operation.

On 22 August a transitional National Assembly and Senate of the Transitional National Government was opened in Kinshasa by President Joseph Kabila, with members drawn from the various parties to the national power-sharing accord.

In August an agreement was reached on establishing a unified armed forces command.

2004 **On 28 March**, an attempted coup was reported to have taken place inKinshasa, allegedly by former soldiers of Mobutu's army.

In May the President appointed governors and their deputies to the eleven provinces to form part of the Transitional national Government.

In May and June fighting broke out in the Bukavu area.

On 28 June another attempted coup in Kinshasa was reported which was also quelled within a short time.

In June the chief prosecutor of the International Criminal Court announced an ICC investigation into alleged war crimes committed in the DRC since 1 July 2002, with the initial focus of the enquiry in Ituri. **[18o]**

In August some 160 Banyamulenge refugees who had fled from the fighting in Bukavu were massacred at a refugee camp at Gatumba, Burundi. Vice-President Ruberwa suspended RCD-Goma's participation in the transitional government in view of the collapse of the peace process for about a week at the end of August.

2005 Demonstrations and a general strike occurred in Kinshasa in the week of 10 January 2005 following reports that the elections programmed for June 2005 might be delayed to later in the year. **[15i] [15j]**

In mid-January ministers and state officials were dismissed for corruption. **[18z]**

In May a new draft post-transition constitution was approved by the national assembly. **[15k]**

In May the transitional parliament agreed that elections should be postponed for six months from the scheduled date of 30 June. **[62b]**

In June the National Electoral Commission launches its registration of 3.5 million voters in Kinshasa, marking the start of a nationwide registration campaign. **(18by)**

Demonstrations took place in several parts of the country around 30 June in protest at the postponement. **[65j]**

In September the Government issued an ultimatum for all foreign armed groups to leave the DRC by 30 September, or face the consequences. **[18z]**

In September MONUC's mandate is extended for one year. **[18z]**

In October following the expiry of the September deadline for all foreign armed groups to leave the DRC MODUC and Congolese troops begin joint operations in eastern Congo against local and foreign rebel groups. **[18z]**

In November some 1,000 people who had fled their homes to live in Kinshasa for six to nine years return to Equateur and Orientale Provinces. **[18bo]**
Restrictions on press freedom had increased during the year and in November resulted in the death of Franck 'Ngyke' Kangundu, who headed the political section of La Reference Plus.

In December the referendum on a new constitution is passed by a large majority. **[18bq]**
Fighting continued in the Eastern parts of the country throughout the year mainly in the Kivus, Ituri, and Katanga.

Source: **[1c]** unless otherwise stated

2006 **In January** The DRC government presented a report in Geneva on its compliance with the international convention on torture.

In February the ballot for the new constitution was approved by the Supreme Court and promulgated by the president. A new flag was adopted. As a result adoption of the new constitution the State Security Court was abolished. President Kabila was adopted as the candidate for the PRDP for the presidential election. The Independent Electoral Commission (CEI) announced that 300 parties had registered for the elections.

In March the electoral law was promulgated. Warlord Thomas Lujbanga became the first war crimes suspect to face possible charges at the International Criminal Court in The Hague. A demonstration on 10 March by UDPS, protesting their election demands had not been met was broken up by armed riot police. A further demonstration took place on 22 March. The leader of the armed group Mudundu 40 was sentenced to five years for crimes including the illegal detention of children.

In April for the first time in the country's history seven soldiers were convicted of crimes against humanity. The CEI announced the election date as being 30 July 2006, and approved the electoral list for the presidential and legislative elections. The Cour d'Orde Militaire (Military Order Courts) were abolished. Olivier Kamitatu, the President of the National Assembly, resigned.

In May the leader of a Mai Mai group, Gedeon, surrendered along with several commanders and 750 followers. A further 200 Mai Mai surrendered at Lubumbashi. Pastor Kuthino, who had recently returned to the country, was arrested. Politically human rights violations increased with mass arrests in Kinshasa and freedom of expression was under threat in several provinces.

In June there were a rash of abuses of freedom of expression and assembly, and several cases of journalists being harassed, attacked or detained. NGO activists critical of the government were intimidated, and there were PPRD-led government efforts to prevent opposition groups from gathering or demonstrating. MONUC reported the usual abuses carried out by FARDC and other members of the security forces. The trail of Pastor Kuthino was concluded, with all defendants found guilty and sentenced.

In July Respect for civil and political rights drastically decreased as the 30 July elections approached. UDPS and RCD members were targeted for human rights violations because of their political affiliations. PNC, backed by GR officers, used excessive force to repress political demonstrations; opposition members continued to be targeted; there were cases of human rights violations by FARDC. The killing of an independent journalist sparked a "journee sans medias" in Kinshasa, with many newspapers, radio stations and TV channels ceasing activity for 24 hours. Members of political parties not receiving local backing from officials also faced unnecessary difficulty in organising meetings or other campaigning. The elections took place on 30 July 2006.

In August the main event was the publication of the election results and the aftermath. In Kinshasa three days of fighting followed the announcement of the presidential elections' provisional results, which led to 23 people being killed and 43 others injured. The presidential election did not give any candidate the necessary majority and a run-off election between Joseph Kabila and Jean-Pierre Bember was scheduled to take place. In Ituri a military tribunal sentenced a Union des Patriotes Congolais (UPC) militia leader to terms ranging from 10 to 20 years for war crimes. A Mobile Military Court sentenced 11 soldiers found guilty of murder, rape, extortion, armed robbery, and other crimes. Freedom of expression was compromised by the arbitrary closure of several pro Bemba media channels without orders from HAM, by pro Kabila forces.

In September more than 800 street dwellers were arrested by the PNC in Kinshasa. There were also reports of demonstrations in Kinshasa and elsewhere, notably Kananga, being dispersed with unnecessary force. Freedom of speech was better respected than in August, however many journalists still reported being threatened by political and military groups form both sides.

In October Five detainees were killed and many others wounded during a mutiny in Kinshasa main prison. Administrative authorities continued to interfere in the administration of justice. FARDC officers and three representatives of a foreign private mining company were sent for trial in connection with the Kilwa massacre of October 2004. The second round of the presidential election took place.

In November the official results of the presidential election was announced giving victory to Joseph Kabila. Three mass graves were identified in Bavi, Ituri District. More than 600 street dwellers were arrested in Kinshasa, and 29 others in Kisangani. Politically motivated arbitrary arrests were registered throughout the DRC. A leading human rights lawyer Marie-Thérèse Nlandu Mpolo-Nene, who had been a candidate in the presidential election, was

arrested on 21 November by agents of the Special Services police, together with six associates.

In December Six more officers were arrested in connection with the Bavi massacre and the Kilwa massacre trial began in Lubumbashi. FARDC soldiers, ANC agents and PNC agents continued to commit human rights violations, including killing and rape throughout the year particularly in eastern DRC.

Annex B: Political organisations

Alliance des forces democratiques pour la libération du Congo-Zaire (AFDL)
The AFDL was the ruling political party of former president Laurent Kabila on coming to power. Arguably the most powerful group in the alliance were mainly Tutsis. At its founding it comprised four political groups, all from eastern DRC: the Revolutionary Party of the People (founded by Kabila), Democratic Alliance of the People, the Revolutionary Movement for the Liberation of Congo-Zaire and the National Resistance Council. As the rebellion unfolded they were joined by many other groups one of which was a lumumbiste group the Conseil Nationale de Resistance led by Kisae Ngunda (killed 1997). In April 1999, Laurent Kabila dissolved the AFDL in favour of village committees to devolve power to the people. **[1c] [30a] (p6,12) [4a] (p135) [102]**

Forces Novatrices pour l'Union et la Solidarité (Forces of New Ideas for Union and Solidarity) (FONUS) [1c]
Leader Joseph Olenghankoy was minister of transport in the transitional national government set up in 2003, until he was dismissed in January 2005. **[4a] (p137) [65c]**

See also Section 6.05 on Government; Annex C Prominent people

Forces pour le Salut du Congo (Force for the Salvation of Congo) (FSC)
Formed in June 2000 by former supporters of former President Mobutu. Leader Jerome Tshishimbi. **[1h]**

Mai Mai (also Mayi Mayi)
Internet : - http://www.congo-mai-mai.net/

The Mai-Mai militias fighting in Congo first emerged in the context of the current crises in the contexts of violent conflicts in Masisi 1993-1996, as an expression of local resentment and opposition to the presence of Rwandan forces and their proxy, the RCD [Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie], in eastern DRC. Although originating from specific groups, they were never a cohesive political or military grouping. They emerged in Northern Katanga and elsewhere. **[101]**

It is important to note in this regard is that several observers feel that the Mai-Mai in other regions than the Kivu are creations of Kinshasa politicians. **[101]**

The Mai-Mai are rural militias which were originally set up by the Hunde tribe. They originated in the 1960s as part of a nationalist and Marxist guerrilla group under the leadership of Patrice Lumumba. As a group they generally oppose foreigners of any ethnicity, but in particular the Banyamulenge and Congolese Tutsi. This is largely the result of disputes over land and pressure on local resources.

The Mai-Mai are divided into many armed groups and do not have a unified leadership structure. Their origins as self-defence militias have also been largely abandoned and, although they are fierce about their cause, they have become as predatory of the local populations as have the myriad other armed groups roaming the eastern DRC, and many group leaders have started behaving more like warlords

The ever-changing alliances and groupings within this group of rebel forces makes it difficult to give clear estimates of numbers of fighters. It is estimated that after a significant number surrendered during 2006 the Mai-Mai number between 2,400 and 3,000.

The Mai-Mai fought alongside government forces throughout the war and also have close links to the Interahamwe. Mai-Mai representatives participated in the inter-Congolese dialogue and are signatories to the agreement. They have two ministers and two vice-ministers in the transition government and are represented in the national assembly and the senate.

Mai-Mai commanders have also been incorporated into the new structure of the armed forces and several – such as General Padiri Kalendu, the commander of the fifth military zone of Orientale province – hold senior posts. Like the troops of the various rebel groups, Mai-Mai forces have been incorporated into the new Congolese army.

The Mai-Mai operate in the North and South Kivu Provinces, and also in Katanga and north in Orientale Province. Equipment varies from spears to rifles and rocket-propelled grenade launchers. **[30a] (p14)**

See also Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

Mouvement pour la libération du Congo (Congo Liberation Movement) (MLC)
Internet : - http://www.mlc-congo.net/

Former Ugandan-supported rebel movement. **[1c]**

The MLC emerged in Equateur province and included about 5,000 ex-FAZ/DSP, Congolese soldiers from the Republic of the Congo and new recruits form the north-west of the DRC. Estimated strength was between 6,500 and 9,000 soldiers, although it claimed an army of 25,000 men.

The MLC was supported militarily and politically by Uganda, and had alliances with all of the main rebel movements at various times during the conflict. At the time of the signing of the global peace agreement, the MLC was co-operating with the Rassemblement Congolais pour la Democratie-Nationa, led by Roger Lumbala. Officially Uganda admitted that it provided artillery, medical and communication support to the MLC.

The MLC's headquarters were in Gbadolite and it controlled most of Equateur province as well as the north-western parts of Orientale province.

The MLC has funded most of its operations by the proceeds from four to five small diamond and gold mines under its control. Revenues were also raised from taxes levied on tea, coffee, and timber.

The MLC was legalised by the decree of September 2003 authorising all parties to function legally. **[3b] (Section 2b)**

The MLC, headed by Mr Bemba, has its headquarters in Mr Mobutu's former presidential village of Gbadolite in Equateur province. The group was for a long time openly backed by Uganda. The MLC is more cohesive than the other former rebel groups! Mr Bemba dominates the movement, which is a vehicle for his own ambitions. It gradually moved closer to the Kabila government during 2001-02 through a number of secret contacts and during the Sun City peace talks, though this was clearly an alliance of convenience. Mr Bemba has been one of four vice-presidents in the transitional government, and in the presidential election of July 2006 headed the poll in five of the country's

central and western provinces. [30d] The MLC has close links to the Ugandan government which controlled much of northern and central DRC. Many of the MLC's senior members hail from the civilian and military structures of ousted dictator Mobutu Sese Seko. **[27b] (History and Politics)**

According to a report of 22 April 2004 by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board, the party has no links with the Congolese NGO, Ligue des électeurs (League of Electors). **[43p]**

MLC members were given high-profile cabinet posts (Foreign Affairs and Planning) and 116 seats in the transitional legislature. **[4a] (p136)**

The MLC has seven ministerial posts and two vice-ministerial posts. In the national assembly and the senate has representation equal to that of the RCD and the presidential party.

The MLC's former Secretary-General was Olivier Kamitatu; he was the president of the national assembly but resigned in April 2006. The former Chief of Staff of the MLC's army is Colonel Amuli.

The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Profile of June 2005 noted that pre-election competition for power between the PPRD party and Mr Bemba's MLC is one of the main causes of the deterioration in public expenditure management; a substantial improvement is likely only when they have reached a defined and accepted balance of power after the elections. **[30b] (p24)**

See also Section 6.15 Elections; Annex C Prominent people; Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

Mouvement Populaire de la Révolution (Popular Movement for the Revolution) (MPR)
Formed in 1966 by former President Mobutu; sole legal political party until November 1990; leader: Catherine Nzuzi wa Mbombo Tshianga **[1h] [4a] (p137)**

An information response by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) of 10 June 2003 about the existence of the MPR rénové/Salongo stated:

"Nonetheless, one source indicated that there are three factions of the Popular Movement of the Revolution (MPR): the MPR-Fait Privé, headed by Catherine Nzuzi wa Mbombo; the MPR/Vunduawe, under the leadership of Félix Vunduawe; and the MPR/Mananga, led by Mananga Dintoka Mpholo (CIA World Factbook 2002 19 Mar. 2003). Two other published sources, however, noted the existence of only two factions of the MPR, that is, Catherine Nzuzi wa Mbombo's MPR-Fait Privé and another simply called the MPR, headed by Félix Vunduawe (Le Phare et Le Communicateur 9 Sept. 2002; Le Palmarès 15 Apr. 2003)." **[43d]**

Catherine Nzuzi wa Mbombo was named as the Minister of Solidarity and Humanitarian Affairs in the Transitional National Government appointed in June 2003. **[56c] (Institutions de la Transition en RDC) [4] (p137)**

See also Annex C Prominent people

Parti démocrate et social chrétien (Democratic and Social Christian Party) (PDSC)
32a ave Tombalbaye, Kinshasa-Gombe. Centrist. Founded in 1990; Pro-centrist. President André Bo-Boliko; Secretary-General Tuyaba Lewula. **[1h]** Affiliate of the Christian Democrat International. **[4b] (p135) [22g] (major political parties)**

Parti lumumbiste unifié (Unified Lumumbist Party) (PALU)
Leader Antoine Gizenga **[13] (Political parties and leaders) [22g] (Major Political Parties)** According to a report of 30 March 2005 by the Canadian Immigration and Research Board, PALU did not agree with the appointment process of members of the political opposition to the transitional government in 2003 so is not represented in the transitional government. The same source stated that PALU and others formed a political grouping to insist on elections by 30 June 2005, and that a number of PALU and UDPS members were arrested when they tried to submit a memorandum to the office of the United Nations Mission to the Democratic Republic of Congo (MONUC) in May 2004. **[43t]** After the results of the presidential and parliamentary elections were announced Gizenga announced on 21 September 2006 that PALU would support the PPRD in parliament and President Kabila in the presidential election run-off. **[92g]**

Parti du Peuple pour la Reconstruction et la démocratie (People's Party for Reconstruction and Democracy) (PPRD) http://www.pprd.com
Formed March 2002 by President Joseph Kabila. **[1h]**

The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) Country Profile of June 2004 stated "Parti du peuple pour la reconstruction et la démocratie (PPRD), created in March 2002, represents the supporters of Mr Kabila and of his late father, Laurent Kabila." **[30a] (p4)**

The EIU Country Profile of June 2005 noted that pre-election competition for power between the PPRD party and Mr Bemba's MLC was one of the main causes of the deterioration in public expenditure management, and a substantial improvement is likely only when they have reached a defined and accepted balance of power after the elections. **[30b] (p24)**

In the parliamentary elections held on 30 July 2006 the PPRD became the largest party but without a majority. However it formed a coalition with other parties, notably PALU and UDEMO (the party of Nzangsa Mobutu), in the Alliance of Presidential Majority (AMP). **[18db]**

Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – Goma (Congolese Rally for Democracy (RCD-Goma/RCD-G)
Internet: http://www.rcd-congo.info/

Founded in 1998; a rebel movement until the December 2002 peace agreement; main faction initially led by Émile Ilunga; supported by Rwanda. Secretary.-General. Francis Bedy Makhubu Mabele. **[1h]** A close political ally of the Rwandan government and the bulk of its leaders hail from the Banyamulenge community. **[27b] (History and Politics)**
The Rwandan-backed RCD was the main rebel movement opposing the DRC government of Laurent Kabila. It controlled the eastern third of the country throughout the war, and in its guise as a political party is deeply unpopular in part because its leaders are Banyamulenge/Congolese Tutsis who are seen as allies of Rwanda. After forming as a rebel organisation in August 1998, the RCD

has fractured repeatedly. It split in May 1999, when one of its leaders, Ernest Wamba dia Wamba- supported by Uganda- was ousted, and set up a new rebel group, RCD-Mouvement de libération (RCD-ML). Mr Wamba was later replaced by Mbusa Nyamwisi, and until the formation of the transitional government the RCD-ML controlled the northern half of North Kivu province. In 2000 a group, led by Roger Lumbala, split away from the RCD-ML, calling itself RCD-National (RCD-N). Both the RCD-ML and the RCD-N have had representatives in the government and other transitional institutions, though fewer than the main RCD, whose leader, Azarias Ruberwa, has been one of the four vice-presidents. The elections of 2006 have potentially reduced the RCD and its offshoots to very minor players in national politics. **[30d] (p13)**

See also Annex D Armed forces in the DRC

Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie - Mouvement de Libération (Congolese Rally for Democracy - Liberation Movement) (RCD-ML) also known as RCD-Kisangani (RCD-K/ML) [22g] (Major Political Parties)
Broke away from main RCD in 1999; supported initially by Uganda but went over to government side in 2000 prompting clashes with the Ugandan backed MLC; **[1h] [4a] (p136)**

The RCD-K/ML controlled an area known as the Grand Nord which stretches from Kanyabayonga to Beni. The RCD-K/ML is led by Mbusa Nyamwisi, who is now also the Minister of Regional Cooperation in the transitional government. The party has 19 seats in the transitional bicameral legislature. **[4a] (p136) [27b] (History and Politics)**

See also Annex C Prominent people

Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie – National (Congolese Rally for Democracy - National) (RCD-N)
Ugandan-backed faction which broke away from RCD-ML in October 2000, based in Isiro, Orientale Province. Leader Roger Lumbala was appointed Minister of External Trade in the transitional government formed in July 2003. It has 19 seats in bicameral legislature. **[1h]**

Union pour la Democratie et le Progrès Social (Union for Democracy and Social Progress) (UDPS)
The address for the general office is given as 546 Avenue Zinnia, Commune de Limete, Kinshasa, Congo-Kinshasa. The address given for the Secretary-General is 54 Avenue Zinnia, Kinshasa-Limété, Congo-Kinshasa. http://www.udps.net/

Formed in 1982. Leader: Etienne Tshisekedi Wa Mulumba; Secretary-General: Rémy Massamba Ma Kiessa. **[1h]**

See also Annex C Prominent people

The UDPS was formed in the early 1980s as an opposition party within the former Zaire to counter the arbitrary rule of the Mobutu regime. **[1c]** The UDPS has been banned on a number of occasions, and was finally legalised in 1991. **[4a] (p136)**

Europa World online reported that the UDPS denounced the Inter-Congolese Dialogue in 2002 and formed a political alliance with the RCD-Goma to oppose it. **[1c]** however,

this alliance was short lived, breaking up once the RCD-Goma decided to support the Inter-Congolese dialogue. **[101]** Europa World stated that they also refused to take part in the Transitional National Government formed in June 2003. **[1c]** According to information from the Institute for Security Studies, Mr Tshisekedi has declined to participate in the transitional government but intends to run in the presidential elections. **[27b] (History and Politics)** A report of 5 August 2004 by the Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) referred to a statement by the UDPS president that although the UDPS is not part of the transitional government, the organisation is fully participating in the transition process. **[43n]**

UFERI Union of Federalist and Independent Republicans **[22g] (Government)** Two factions; UFERI (Lokambo Omokoko); UFERI/OR (Adolphe Kishwe Maya). Founded 1990 to seek autonomy for Shaba/Katanga province. Expelled from Sacred Union after leader accepted Mobutu's nomination for Prime Minister in 1991. **[13] (Political parties and leaders) [22g] (Major Political Parties) [4a] (p 136)**

Reference **[4a]** also lists a further 19 minor parties.

See also Section 6.01 on Political system; Section 17.01 on Political affiliation; Section 17.08 Letters of Support from Opposition Political Parties Section; 17.09 on Freedom of Association and Assembly; Annex F List of Websites

Annex C: Prominent people: past and present

Jean-Pierre Bemba
Leader of the Movement for the Liberation of Congo (Mouvement pour la Liberation du Congo) (MLC). Son of business magnate Bemba Saolona. In June 2003, Bemba became one of the Vice-Presidents in the Transitional National Government. **[1c]** Information from the Country Fact File of the Institute for Security Studies stated that Mr Bemba is a businessman from Equateur province and the son of one of the richest men in the DRC. **[27e] (Security Information)**

During the course of a country of origin information seminar in June 2002, sponsored by UNHCR and the Austrian Centre for Country of Origin and Asylum Research and Documentation (ACCORD), which was addressed by representatives from Amnesty International and UNHCR, it was stated that Bemba had links to persons from the former Mobutu regime. **[52] (p101)**

The 2006 Country Profile by the Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) also stated:

"A wealthy Belgian-educated businessman from Equateur province, whose father was close to former presidents, Joseph Mobutu and Laurent Kabila, he heads the Mouvement pour la libération du Congo, which began as one of the two main rebel movements during the civil war. A vice-president in the transitional government, he is regarded as a volatile and unpredictable figure. His ownership of a number of radio and television stations has helped him and his party to come second in the presidential and legislative elections in 2006". **[30d] (p15)**

According to allAfrica.com he is a son-in-law of the late Mobuto. Candidate for MLC in 2006 presidential elections. **[74]**

He came second in the Presidential Elections on 30 July 2006, and lost the run-off election on 30 October 2006 against President Kabila. **[15as] [65p]**

See also Annex B Political Organisations;

Antoine Gizenga
Leader of Union des Lumumbistes unifié (PALU), based in the provinces of Kinshasa, Bandundu and Bas-Congo. He served as deputy prime minister and prime minister in the 1960's, and came third in the Presidential Election. **[18dj]** Appointed Prime Minister by President Kabila in January 2007. **[2d]**

Emile Ilunga
Leader of RCD-Goma rebel faction until November 2000, when he was deposed. **[1c]** A long-time political activist from Katanga. Also associated with the 'Katanga Tigers'. **[27e] (Security Information)**

See also Annex D Armed Forces in the DRC

Joseph Kabila
Son of former DRC president Laurent Kabila and current President of the DRC. He was appointed as the President of the DRC in January 2001 after the assassination of his father. In June 2003, he became the head of the new Transitional National Government. **[1c]** The EIU 2006 Country Profile of September 2006 stated:

"The 35-year-old president was educated in Uganda, and later lived and worked in Tanzania. His outlook is more anglophone East African than francophone and he speaks English and Swahili better than French. His origins are disputed: some claim that his mother is a Rwandan Tutsi, although his supporters deny this. Commander of the land forces under his father, he had little political experience before being catapulted into power by historical accident. In a second round of the presidential election in October 2006, he needs only to increase his share of the vote by a little over 5 percentage points to secure the presidency". **[30d] (p65)**

Joseph Kabila stood as a nominal independent candidate backed by the PPRD in the Presidential Elections, and came first with approximately 44.81% of the vote. He won the run-off election on 30 October 2006 against Jean-Pierre Bember. **[15as] [65p]**

Laurent Desire Kabila
Former president of the DRC. He became the leader of AFDL forces which toppled the Mobutu regime in May 1997. He declared himself the President of the DRC in May 1997 and remained the president until his assassination in January 2001. **[1c]**

Colonel Eddy Kapend
Former head of the former president's special presidential staff and aide-de-camp to the late Laurent Kabila. He was arrested as a key suspect by the security forces after former president Laurent Kabila was assassinated in January 2001. Kapend was formally charged in March 2002 with conspiracy and the murder of the late Laurent Kabila. In January 2003, Kapend was sentenced to death by the Military Order Court. **[2a] [11a] (p2)**

See also Section 37.01 on Assassination of President Laurent Kabila

Olivier Kamitatu
Former president of the Transitional National Assembly, Mr Kamitatu was Mr Bemba's right-hand man in the MLC and its chief strategist. He is widely considered to be a responsible interlocutor and has close links with the international community. Before becoming involved with the MLC, he headed a political research institute in Kinshasa which continues to function. **[30a] (p15).** In December 2005 he was sacked by the MLC as the party's number two, accused of establishing relations with rival parties, and resigned his post on 3 April 2006. **[56v] [18dj]** Some 319 parliamentary candidates are aligned with Kamitatu under the Alliance pour le renouveau du Congo, which is allied to another former rebel faction , the Rassemblement congolais pour la democratie-Mouvement de liberation-Kisangani (RCD-ML), whose leader Mbusa Nyamwisi, also ran for president. **[18dj]** Since the election he has become the spokesman for the Alliance pour la majorité présidentielle (AMP) which supports President Kabila. **[18db]** He was appointed Planning Minister in the government in 2007. **[2d]**

Fernando Kutino
Archbishop Fernando Kutino founded the World Mission for Message of Life (MMMV), a religious organisation, and is also the leader of the Army of Church Victory, which is the main branch of the MMMV, and the Sauvons Congo (Save the Congo) movement. After the 10 June 2003 raid of the Army of Church Victory by the police, Kutino fled the country and applied for asylum in France. **[24c]** He returned to DRC in April 2006 and was arrested three weeks later, tried, and sentenced to 20 years imprisonment. **[65ai]**

See also Section 21.22 on Armée de Victoire (Army of Victory Church) Section 18.01 Freedom of Speech and Media

Patrice Lumumba
First Prime Minister after independence was granted in 1960. He was murdered in February 1961. **[1c]** The current Lumumbiste party is PALU. **[13] (Political parties and leaders) [22g] (Major Political Parties)** There is a second minor lumumbiste party Le Mouvement Lumumbiste Progressiste (MLP) led by Franck Diongo **[101]**

See also Annex B Political Organisations

Appollinaire Mulohongo Malumalu
The chairman of the Independent Electoral Commission, Malumalu, is a Roman Catholic priest from North Kivu. He has been head of the commission since its inception in 2003 at the end of the inter-Congolese dialogue, which resulted in the formation of the transitional government. Members of civil society refer to him as a dynamic person of integrity. **[18dj]**

Catherine Nzuzi wa Mbombo
Leader of one faction of the MPR political party and appointed as Minister of Solidarity and Humanitarian Affairs in June 2003 in the Transitional National Government. **[56c] (Institutions de la Transition en RDC)**

See also Annex B Political organisations

Joseph-Desire Mobutu (Mobutu Sese Seko Kuku Ngbendu Wa Za Banga after 1971)
Took control of the country in 1965, changed the name of the country from the Congo to Zaire, and remained President of Zaire until 1997. When the AFDL forces of Laurent Kabila were about to take control of Kinshasa Mobutu and his family left for Morocco where he died in September 1997. **[1c]**

See also Section 3.01 on History

François Joseph Nzanga Ngbangawe Mobutu
Aged 36, he is the son of Mobutu Sese Seko. He contested the presidency on a Union democrates des Mobutistes (Udemo) party ticket and came fourth. He is married to vice-president Jean Pierre Bemba's sister. **[18dj]** He was appointed as a Minister of State for agriculture in 2007. **[2d]**

Colonel Jules Mutebutsi
Commander in RCD-Goma who was suspended from the integrated national army in 2004. Joined Laurent Nkunda to take control of Bukavu in 2004, where his troops committed war crimes. He afterwards fled to Rwanda where he was granted asylum in August 2006. DRC government have issued an international arrest warrant for him. **[15bi]**

Abdoulaye Yerodia Ndombasi
Appointed one of the vice-presidents of the new Transitional National Government in June 2003. **[1c] [56c] (Institutions de la Transition en RDC)**

Arthur Z'Ahidi Ngoma
Appointed one of the vice-presidents of the new Transitional National Government in June 2003. Represents the political opposition. **[1c] [56c] (Institutions de la Transition en RDC)**

General Laurent Nkunda
Born in North Kivu and studied psychology at university. Fought with the Rwandan Patriotic Front. Joined the RCD-Goma rebel forces in 1998, and became the commander of the seventh brigade of the RCD-Goma forces. In May 2002 was among RCD-Goma officers responsible for brutal repression of attempted mutiny at Kisangani. Despite the supposed end to the war and the establishment of the provisional government in 2003, dissident soldiers loyal to RCD-Goma clashed with other Congolese forces in South Kivu in May 2004. Nkunda, and troops loyal to him took control of Bukavu on 2 June, claiming his action was to stop the genocide of Congolese Tutsis. During the fighting his troops carried out war crimes. In August 2005 he declared the transitional government corrupt, and in September 2005 a large number of Rwandaphone soldiers belonging to the former RCD-Goma deserted the national army and joined him in North Kivu. There have been a number of demands for his arrest for war crimes, and the government of DRC has issued an international arrest warrant for him. **[5w] [15bh]** His troops were re-integrated in the FARDC after a peace deal in January 2007. **[15ce]**

Joseph Olenghankoy
Leader of the FONUS party and former Minister for Transport in the transitional government until he was dismissed in January 2005. **[65g]**

See also Section 6.05 on Government; Annex B Political Organisations

Pierre Pay-Pay wa Syakassighe
Former Governor of the Central Bank of the DRC who also served as Minister of Economics and Finance under the late President Mobuto Sese Seko. Hails from North Kivu province in eastern DRC. Candidate for FCD in 2006 presidential elections. **[74]**

Azarias Ruberwa
Appointed as one of the vice-presidents of the new Transitional National Government in June 2003. **[1c] [56c] (Institutions de la Transition en RDC)** Current leader of the RCD-Goma former rebel group**. [1c]** The EIU 2006 Country Profile stated:

"A Congolese Tutsi, Mr Ruberwa is a lawyer who has been the leader of the Rassemblement congolais pour la démocratie (RCD), one of the two main rebel movements during the civil war, since late 2000. In the transitional government he is vice-president in charge of the commission on politics and security. Mutinous troops loyal to the RCD are a continuing security problem in the east of the country, and it remains to be seen whether the post-transition government will turn to Mr. Ruberwa to help defuse the situation". **[30d] (p15)**

Candidate for RCD in 2006 presidential elections. **[74]**

See also Annex B Political Organisations; Annex D Armed Forces in the DRC

William Lacey Swing
He is the special representative of the United Nations Secretary-General in the DRC and head of the UN Mission in the country, known as MONUC. A career diplomat, he heads the International Committee for the Support of the Transition, known as CIAT, which was created at the end of the Inter-Congolese dialogue in 2003. He has been a major figure in facilitating efforts to restore peace and democracy in the country. **[18dj]**

Etienne Wa Mulumba Tshisekedi
UDPS founder member and current leader. **[1h]** Mr Tshisekedi has been prominent in DRC politics since the 1980s. **[1c]** A BBC News Online report dated 29 September 2003 recorded that Tshisekedi returned to the DRC in September 2003 after two years of self-imposed exile in South Africa. Tens of thousands of his supporters greeted him when he arrived at Kinshasa Airport. He stated that he intended to start work to prepare for the presidential and parliamentary elections, due to take place in 2005, but he and the UDPS did not have any interest in the transitional administration. **[15b]** The EIU 2006 Country Profile stated:

"The 70-year-old leader of Union pour la démocratie et le progrès social (UDPS) is a long-standing opposition figure – an opponent of Mr Mobutu and both of the Kabilas and still a formidable figure with a power base in his native Kasai Occidental, Mr Tshisekedi led the UDPS into boycotting not only the transitional government, because of dissatisfaction with the procedure for appointing the political opposition's representatives, but also the elections that will bring it to an end. Although Mr Tshisekedi's stubbornness and downright political miscalculations have excluded his party from the political process, he still commands its respect and could lead a popular movement of urban protest and labour unrest". **[30d] (p15)**

According to allAfrica.com, on 2 January 2006 he announced his intention of standing in the 2006 presidential elections as a candidate for the RDSP [sic] after more than two years of boycotting the peace process. **[74]**

See also Annex B Political Organisations

Ernest Wamba Dia Wamba
Chairman of the RCD from the start of the rebellion in August 1998. He was later ousted by the Goma-based faction of the RCD led by Emile Ilunga and became the head of RCD-ML. **[1c]** He became a member of the transitional Senate in 2003. **[70b]**

Annex D: Armed forces in the DRC

Except where indicated, the following information is taken from the South African Institute for Security Studies Country Fact File - Security Information 12 January 2005 - source **[27e]**

See also information about armed groups in Section 10.01 on Security Situation – Eastern DRC and subsequent sections; also information on former rebel groups that now form part of the transitional political administration in Annex B Political organisations

CONGOLESE ARMED FORCES (FARDC)

The President, Major General Joseph Kabila is the Commander-in-Chief of the Armed Forces
Minister of defence: Adolphe Onusumba Yemba (RCD-G)
FARDC chief of staff: Major General Sungilanga Kisempia (PPRD)
FARDC land forces chief of staff: General Sylvain Buki (RCD-G)
FARDC navy chief of staff: General Major Amuli Bahigwa (MLC)
FARDC air force chief of staff: Brigadier General Bitanihirwa Kamara (MLC)
1st Military Region/Bandundu: Brigadier General Moustapha Mukiza (MLC)
2nd Military Region/Bas-Congo
3rd Military Region/Equateur: Brigadier-General Mulubi Bin Muhemedi (PPRD)
4th Military Region/Kasai-Occidental: Brigadier-General Sindani Kasereka (RCD-K/ML)
5th Military Region/Kasai Oriental: General Rwabisira Obeid (RCD)
6th Military Region/Katanga: Brigadier-General Nzambe Alengbia (MLC)
7th Military Region/Maniema: Brigadier-General Widi Mbulu Divioka (RCD-N)
8th Military Region/North Kivu: General Gabriel Amisi (RCD)
9th Military Region/Province Orientale: Major-General Bulenda Padiri (Mayi-Mayi)
10th Military Region/South Kivu: Major Mbuja Mabe (PPRD)
12th Brigade Region/ North Kivu: Col Janvier Mayanga

The Congolese Armed Forces, which was renamed the Forces Armées de la Republique Democratique du Congo (FARDC), consists of an army, air force and navy. The army is relatively poorly trained (even by local standards) and has infantry, some armour, air defence and artillery units. The infantry seem to be a conglomerate of ex-FAZ (old Zairean Armed Forces) and recruits collected by the ADFL during the 1997 conflict.

There are army bases at N'djili, Kitona, Kotakoli and in Lubumbashi. Air force bases are at N'djili and Kamina. Naval bases are at Matadi, Kinshasa and Banana.

National Police, including PIR (Police d'Intervention Rapide)

The Commander is General Celestin Kifwa, a former general in the Angolan army.

The Bandundu area has been a major source for recruitment for PIR, thus a strong Lunda influence.

PIR is largely credited for the return of safety on the streets of Kinshasa.

FIC (Force d'Intervention de la Capitale)

The Commander Brigadier-General Jean Yav Nawesh, a former general in the Angolan army, was the commander, but has been arrested. Commandant Jean-Claude Kifwa (Tango-Tango) is the second-in-command.

It is the military intervention force for Kinshasa. It was created in 1999 out of the Presidential Guard (GSSP) and troops of the Kinshasa-based 7th army brigade. It is mostly composed of Balubakat.

It is ready to crush attempts at insurrection as illustrated in the curbing of the camp Tchatchi mutiny in September 2000.

OTHER ARMED GROUPS

Mai Mai (also Mayi Mayi)

Now a political party and represented in the provisional government See Annex B

Interahamwe
Interahamwe and ex-FAR (Forces Armées Rwandais) form ALiR / Armée du Libération du Rwanda.

Rwandan commanders estimate that three Interahamwe battalions of 2,500–3,000 men each operate between the areas of Masisi, Walikale and Rutshuru. The Rwandans believe that the Interahamwe in the Kivus number 15,000. Interahamwe are mainly extremist Hutu militia. ALiR's strength is estimated at between 30,000 to 40,000 and consist of Interahamwe, ex-FAR and new recruits.

The Interahamwe structure consists of 1 Division operating in North Kivu and 2 Division operating in South Kivu. There are three brigades operating in North Kivu, namely Limpopo in Lukweti-Mutongo, Niamey in Rutshuru and Lilongwe in Katoye. They operate on the frontline in the DRC and in Eastern DRC.

Larger formations possess limited numbers of heavier weapons, including 60mm mortars, 12.7mm anti-aircraft guns, rocket-propelled grenade launchers and five crew-manned machine guns. Their communications include hand-held Motorolas, VHF radios and satellite phones. They lack vehicles and regular supplies.

Former forces Armées Rwandaises (Ex-FAR)
Interahamwe and ex-FAR form ALiR / Armée du Libération du Rwanda.

The ex-FAR was the Rwandan army, which was composed mainly of Hutu soldiers and was a major player in the 1994 genocide. At the time of their defeat by RPF forces in mid-1994, their numbers were estimated at some 20,000. The new FDLR's strength is estimated at between 30,000 and 40,000 and consist of Interahamwe, ex-FAR and new recruits.

According to military sources, Service d'Action et de Renseignement Militaires (SARM) provided training and weapons to the ex-FAR. After Kabila switched alliances, he actively recruited, trained and armed the ex-FAR and deployed them against the RCD and MLC rebel alliance.

The force operational headquarters for the Kivus is thought to be close to Shabunda. From bases in Masisi they launch cross-border attacks into Rwanda. They operate on the frontline in the DRC and in Eastern DRC.

FDLR
"Rwandan Hutus who fled their country following the 1994 genocide, and some are accused of having participated in the [Rwanda 1994] genocide." **[18av]**

"The presence and activities of the ex-Forces armées rwandaises (FAR)/Interahamwe [elements of the Forces Démocratiques de Libération du Rwanda (FDLR)] on Congolese territory continues to be a destabilizing factor in bilateral relations between the Democratic Republic of the Congo and the Government of Rwanda." **[54e] (p9)**

Ngilima
The Ngilima is a grouping of warriors from different ethnic groups in the Kivu provinces, concentrated in the Rutshuru area, who see themselves as defending the population against foreigners. They opposed Mobutu and later also the ex-FAR and Interahamwe who had been settled in the UNHCR camps. Many of their recruits were Nande and the language spoken among them tends to be Kinande. Their number is estimated at between 1000 and 1400 fighters.

They were particularly active in the Virunga National Park. They survive by poaching in the Park. At the beginning of 1996, they came in contact with one of the AFDL leaders – Kisase Ngandu – at a time when he wanted to establish bases in the DRC. Kisase's Nande support base connected easily with the Ngilima and they received military training and large amounts of weapons from Kisase in return for their support.

Prior to the overthrow of Mobutu the Ngilima were trained by mercenaries from Kisangani, with Lumumbist connections.

They are usually subsumed under the Mayi-Mayi phenomenon. **[102]**

Zairean Hutu (MAGRIVI or Militia)
Another group of Hutu is the Zairean Hutu who, having joined forces with the Rwandan Hutu, are often included under the general 'Hutu' label. However, care should be taken to distinguish between these two groups as they have different political objectives which temporarily coincided. The Zairean Hutus have been in Zaire for generations and consider themselves to be Zairean. Local authorities estimated the Hutu population at some 400,000—500,000 in North Kivu.

MAGRIVI, which was founded in 1989 by Sekimonyo wa Magango, the former Minister for Higher Education and Scientific Research, allegedly supported Rwandan President Habyarimana's regime and the Interahamwe financially. Following the exodus of the Rwandan Hutus to eastern Zaire, Magrivi consolidated itself into a military group, the Hutu Militia (sometimes the Hutu Combatants), who worked in close collaboration with the ex-FAR and Interahamwe militia, whose apparent objective was the establishment of a racially pure 'Hutu-land'.

FNLK [sic] (Front de Libération Nationale du Katanga) or Katanga Tigers and the FLNC (Front de Libération Nationale du Congo)
Since 1998, the Tiger's military leadership has been divided into two political wings, each claiming to represent the movement. One wing is led from Angola by Henri Mukatshung Mwambu (Secretary-General of the FLNC) who returned to Kinshasa after Kabila's victory, joining the main faction of Tigers. The movement's second in

command is General "Mufu" Vindicien Kiyana. Dr Emile Ilunga leads the other wing and is a former representative in Brussels of the PRP (Patri de la Revolution Populaire) founded by Kabila in 1968. The nominal head of the Tigers, is General Jean Delphin Muland (or Mulanda)

This anti-Mobutu movement had its origins in the exodus of Katanga Gendarmes from the Congo to Angola, following the defeat of the attempt by the Katanga Provincial government to secede in 1960-62. Initially composed of gendarmes from Katanga they aimed to achieve independence or greater autonomy for the province of Katanga/Shaba and control over the lucrative mining potential of the region. Pogroms against Kasai immigrants led to further resentment against the Gendarmes, and after their defeat in the 1960-62 war, they formed a mercenary group led by Nathanael Mbumba and operating mainly out of Angola. They consisted of groups of about 5,000, of which about 1,800 were fighting men.

The Katanga Gendarmes were used and supported by virtually every Angolan political entity. They received equipment and were maintained by the Angolan Government in return for their services in the war against UNITA. By the 1990's they have adopted the MPLA's leftist ideology and seemed to have placed the secession of Katanga on the back burner. During Laurent Kabila's military campaign they joined the AFDL and were instrumental in the defeat of Mobutu in Kinshasa.

See also Section 8.139 on Kilwa

RCD-Goma (Rassemblement Congolais pour la Democratie/Congolese Movement for Democracy).

Now a political party and represented in the transitional government. See Annex B

RCD/ML-Kisangani (Rassemblement Congolais pour la Democratie – Mouvement de Libération/Congolese Rally for Democracy – Liberation Movement)

Now a political party and represented in the transitional government. See Annex B

See also Annex C Prominent People

MLC (Mouvement de Liberation Congolais/Movement for the Liberation of the Congo)

Now a political party and represented in the transitional government. See Annex B

Ex-Mobutu Generals and Ex-FAZ/DSP Troops

The most prominent Commanders are Generals Kpama, Philemon Baramoto Kata, Nzimbi Ngabale, Kongo wa Bassa, Monga Aundu Eluki and Mavhe.

Former soldiers of Mobutu's Division Speciale Presidentielle (DSP) formed the Union des Nationalistes Republicains pour la Liberation (UNAREL). UNAREL now seems to be defunct.

After the fall of Mobutu and the capture of Kinshasa, Mobutu's richest generals fled to Europe, South Africa and Canada, and the less well off to the Central African Republic, Congo/Brazzaville and Northern DRC.

Some of the generals attempted to organise continuing resistance from abroad. They have been in contact with various rebel groupings in the DRC, and are known to have had discussions with the Mayi-Mayi, Interahamwe, ex-FAR, UNITA and the two FLEC movements [Angolan groups].

It is not clear exactly how much support they still have left on the ground.

See also Section 39.01 on Persons Associated with the Mobutu Regime

Congolese Revolutionary Movement (MRC)
A BBC news report of 20 July 2005 stated "The United Nations mission in the Democratic Republic of Congo says it is concerned by the creation of a new rebel group in neighbouring Uganda." The report stated that the group described itself as "fighting for the rights of the people in DR Congo's eastern Ituri and North Kivu regions" and "made up of elements of various groups operating in the east." **[15n]** A further BBC news report of 24 August 2005 stated that six members of the group who remained in Uganda would be expelled from there. Innocent Kaina, reported to be one of the founder members of the movement, and known as India Queen was captured in May 2006. **[15p] [18dg]**

Rastas
The Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on 26 May 2005 on a group "known as the Rastas, [which] has been committing numerous human-rights abuses in the region" IRIN reported that the Rastas and the FDLR "consist primarily of Rwandan Hutus who fled their country following the 1994 genocide, and some are accused of having participated in the [Rwanda 1994] genocide." IRIN also stated that "MONUC reported on 18 May that it had documented 1,724 cases of summary execution, rape, beating and hostage taking in Walungu [South Kivu] between June 2004 and April 2005." **[18av]**

Forces Arméés du Peuple Congolais/People's Armed Forces of Congo (FAPC)
Rebel group based in the Ituri region of the DRC and has been active in that region's conflict. The FAPC was formed in March 2003 by Jérôme Kakwavu, a former member of the Union of Congolese Patriots (UPC). Headquartered in the towns of Aru and Ariwara, the group had approximately 4,000 fighters in early 2005. Disarmament of the FAPC began on 6 March 2005 with the aim of integrating its members into the national army. There were protests when Kakwavu was appointed to FARDC. **[5g] [99]**

Front pour les nationalistes et intégrationistes (FNI)
Ethnic Lendu rebel group led by Floribet Ndjabu Ngabu. Military leader was Etienne Lona who was arrested in Kinshasa in March 2005. Ubemu Uzele the second in command arrested in May 2006. Became part of the MRC. **[18bm] [18ct] [18dg]**

Union des patriotes congolais (UPC-L)
A largely ethnic Hema organisation formed by Thomas Lubanga after he split from RCD-ML. Began operating in 2000. Formed an alliance with RCD-Goma in 2003. Lubanga was arrested in March 2005 and is to stand trial at the Internationl Criminal Court in the Hague on war crimes. **[18bm]**

Le Parti pour l'unité et la sauvegarde de l'intégrité du congo - Party for Unity and Safeguarding of the Integrity of Congo: (PUSIC)
Mandro Panga Kahwa, the former military chief of UPC, formed this Hema party in February 2003 after a dispute over leadership and military support with the UPC leader, Thomas Lubanga, he was charged in August 2006 with creating the movement.

PUSIC's leader was Floribert Kisembo. On 20 December 2004, PUSIC announced that Kisembo had been dismissed as its chairman in favour of Deo Pimbo, who had been the secretary-general. However, a week later, PUSIC militiamen stated categorically that they still considered Kisembo as their commander. **[18bm]**

Forces de resistance patriotiques en Ituri - Patriotic Resistance Front in Ituri (FRPI)
Led by Dr Adirodo, it is a political party of the Ngiti, one of 18 distinct ethnic groups in Ituri. The party was established in November 2002 and is allied to the Front des nationalistes et integrationnistes (FNI) - Nationalist Integrationist Front - led by Floribert Ndjabu Ngabu. The alliance is aimed at bringing Ngiti militias and traditional leaders together to face the UPC. It supported Uganda's move to drive the UPC from Bunia in March 2003. Military leader is Cobra Matata. **[18bm] [54j]**

Annex E: Further education establishments in DRC

Centre universitaire de Bukavu
Collèges universitaires de Kinshasa
Ecole d'Informatique, d'Electronique et d'Expertise comptable
Ecole nationale supérieure de Finance et Administration bancaire
Ecole polytechnique supérieure de Boma
Ecole technique d'Etudes supérieures
Faculté de Théologie protestante de Lubumbashi
Facultés catholiques de Kinshasa
Institut de Comptabilité intégrée
Institut de Gestion coopérative et syndicale
Institut de Théologie et de Pastorale de Mayidi
Institut des hautes Etudes commerciales
Institut du Bâtiment et des Travaux publics
Institut facultaire de Gestion
Institut facultaire des Sciences agronomiques de Yangambi
Institut facultaire des Sciences de l'Information et de la Communication
Institut interuniversitaire de Kinshasa
Institut National des Arts
Institut supérieur d'Etudes sociales de Lubumbashi
Institut supérieur d'Informatique, Programmation et Analyse
Institut supérieur de Commerce de Kinshasa
Institut supérieur de Développement rural de Tshibashi
Institut supérieur de Formation des Agents de Développement
Institut supérieur de Statistique de Kinshasa
Institut supérieur de Théologie et de Philosophie – Saint-Augustin
Institut supérieur des Sciences commerciales et financières
Institut supérieur des Sciences du Travail
Institut supérieur des Statistiques de Lubumbashi
Institut supérieur des Techniques appliquées
Institut supérieur des Techniques médicales
Institut supérieur pédagogique de Bukavu
Institut supérieur pédagogique de Kananga
Institut supérieur pédagogique de la Gombe
Institut supérieur pédagogique de Lubumbashi
Institut supérieur pédagogique de Mbanza-Ngungu
Institut supérieur pédagogique de Mbuji-Mayi
Institut supérieur pédagogique de Muhangi à Lubero
Institut supérieur pédagogique technique de Kinshasa
Institut supérieur technique d'Etudes économiques et coopératives de Kinshasa
Institut supérieur technique et commercial
Institut supérieur théologique des Assemblées de Dieu au Congo
Institut universitaire catholique
Institut universitaire des Sciences économiques, Philosophie et Lettres
Institut universitaire du Congo
Université Acquatoria
Université adventiste de Lukanga Wallace
Université Cardinal Malula
Université catholique de Bukavu
Université catholique Don Peti Peti
Université catholique du Graben
Université centrale de Kinshasa

Université chrétienne de Kinshasa
Université de Kinshasa
Université de Kinshasa Binza
Université de Kisangani
Université de l'Ouest. Congo, Campus de Kananga
Université de la Mongala
Université de Lubumbashi
Université de Luélé
Université de Mbuji-Mayi
Université Divina Gloria
Université du CEPROMAD
Université du Kasayi
Université franco-américaine de Kinshasa
Université francophone internationale/Campus de Kananga
Université Gelesi de l'Ubangi
Université internationale du Congo
Université Kongo
Université libre de Kinshasa
Université libre de Luozi
Université libre des Pays des Grands Lacs
Université libre du Lac Mukamba
Université méthodiste au Katanga
Université Patrice Emery Lumumba de Wembo-Nyama
Université pédagogique nationale
Université presbytérienne Sheppard et Lapsley du Congo
Université Président Joseph Kasa-Vubu
Université protestante de Kimpese
Université protestante du Congo
Université Simon Kimbangu
Université technologique Bel Campus
Université William Booth **[73]**

Annex F: List of websites

MONUC - http://www.monuc.org/Home.aspx?lang=en

Site of the United Nations Mission in the DRC. In French and English. French site has more information. Facts and figures, UN press conferences, the mandate, background, relevant UN documents, maps. Sponsers Radio Okapi.

RADIO OKAPI – http://www.radiookapi.net

Radio station sponsored by MONUC and Fondation Hirondelle. Broadcasts news in French, Kiswahili, Lingala, Kikongo, Tshiluba. Website based in Lausanne, Switzerland.

CARTER CENTRE – http://www.cartercenter.org

Institution set up by ex President Jimmy Carter; has a keyword search facility to retrieve references to Democratic Republic of Congo/Zaire

CENTRE FOR POLICY STUDIES – http://www.cps.org.za

"An independent policy research institute" based in Johannesburg. Has online executive summaries of recent CPS research reports, and the complete texts of their most recent policy briefs.

COMMISSION ÉLECTORALE INDÉPENDANTE, CEI – http://www.cei-rdc.cd/

In French. The Commission in charge of running the elections. Directory of political parties, many full text documents – election laws, candidates guides, the constitution (in five languages), code of conduct. Has registration statistics by province and names of all candidates and their parties.

CONGO ONLINE – http://www.congoonline.com/

In French. Has addresses of ministries, business directory, travel information, biographies of all Congo's heads of state, a list of past government leaders, population figures from the UDPS party, the national anthem, national flags (past and present) and so on.

CONGOPOLIS – http://www.congopolis.com

In French and English. News from UN's IRIN, Agence France Presse, AP, Xinhua, DRC newspapers, and so on. Provides webspace for DRC NGOs.

DIGITALCONGO.NET – http://www.digitalcongo.net

In French and English (computer translation). Rich source of information on current politics, economy, sports, music, culture. Articles from Congolese newspapers. Also hotel, restaurant, hospital listings. Based in Kinshasa.

For web sites of political parties see under Annex B Political Parties.
For a comprehensive list of DRC websites see http://library.stanford.edu/africa/zaire.html

Annex G: List of abbreviations

AI	Amnesty International
CEDAW	Committee on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination Against Women
CPJ	Committee to Protect Journalists
EU	European Union
EBRD	European Bank for Reconstruction and Development
FCO	Foreign and Commonwealth Office (UK)
FGM	Female Genital Mutilation
FH	Freedom House
GDP	Gross Domestic Product
HIV/AIDS	Human Immunodeficiency Virus/Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome
HRW	Human Rights Watch
IAG	Illegal Armed Group
ICG	International Crisis Group
ICRC	International Committee for Red Cross
IDP	Internally Displaced Person
IFRC	International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies
IMF	International Monetary Fund
IOM	International Organisation for Migration
MSF	Médecins sans Frontières
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organisation
NGO	Non Governmental Organisation
OCHA	Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs
ODIHR	Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights
ODPR	Office for Displaced Persons and Refugees
OECD	Organisation of Economic Cooperation and Development
OHCHR	Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights
OSCE	Organisation for Security and Cooperation in Europe
RSF	Reporteurs sans Frontières
STD	Sexually Transmitted Disease
STC	Save The Children
TB	Tuberculosis
TI	Transparency International
UN	United Nations
UNAIDS	Joint United Nations Programme on HIV/AIDS
UNESCO	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization
UNHCHR	United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights
UNHCR	United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees
UNICEF	United Nations Children's Fund
UNODC	United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime
UNSG	United Nations Secretary General
USAID	United States Agency for International Development
USSD	United States State Department
WFP	World Food Programme
WHO	World Health Organization

For other abbreviations see Annex B Political Organisations and Annex D Armed Forces in the DRC

Annex H: DRC Government as at 30 April 2007

President (Head of State): Maj-Gen Joseph Kabila
Prime Minister: Antoine Gizenga

Ministers of State
Agriculture Minister – Francois Nzanga Ngbangawe Mobutu
Interior Minister – Numbi Denis Kalume
Foreign Minister – Antipas Nyamwisi Mbusa
Higher Education Minister – Sylvain Ngabu Chumbu
Minister of Public Works – Pierre Lumbi Okongo
Office of the President – Nkulu Mitumba Kilombo

Ministers
Women's Affairs – Philomene Omatuku Atshkawo Akatshi
Youth and Sports – Pardonne Kaliba Mulanga
Budget – Adolphe Muzito
Civil Service – Zephyrin Mutu Diambu-DiLusala Nieva
Culture and Arts – Marcel Malenso Ndodila
Energy – Salomon Banamuhere Baliene
Environment – Didace Pembe Bokiaga
External Trade – Kasongo Ilunga (imaginary Minister)
Finance – Athanase Matenda Kyelu
Human Rights – Eugene Lokwa Ilwaloma
Humanitarian Affairs – Jean-Claude Muyambo Kyassa
Hydrocarbons – Lambert Mende Omalanga
Industry – Simon Mboso Kiamputu
Information – Toussaint Tshilombo Send
Investment – Jeannine Mabunda Lioko
Justice – Georges Minsay Booka
Labour and Social Security – Marie-Ange Lukiana Mufwankol
Lands – Liliane Pande Muaba
Mines – Martin Kabwelulu Labilo
National Defence - Chikez Diemu
National Economy – Sylvain Joel Bifwila Tchamwala
Planning – Olivier Kamitau Etsu
Posts and Telecommunications – Kyamusoke Bamusulanga Nta-Bote
Primary, Secondary, and Professional Education - Maker Mwangu Famba
Public Health – Victor Makwenge Kaput
Regional Integration – Ignace Gata Mavinga
Rural Development – Charles Mwando Nsimba
Scientific Research – Sylvanus Mushi Bonane
Social Services and National Solidarity – Martin Bitijula Mahimba
Small and Medium Enterprises – Jean-Francois Efoko Panzoko
Tourism – Elias Kakule Mbahingana
Town Planning and Housing – Laurent-Simon Ikenge Lisambola
Transport and Communications – Remy Henri Kuseyo Gatanga
Minister delegate in the Office of the Prime Minister – Godefroid Mpwene Ngantien Mayobo

Annex I: References to source material

The Home Office is not responsible for the content of external websites.

Numbering of source documents is not always consecutive because some older sources have been removed in the course of updating this document.

[1] Europa World online. http://www.europaworld.com/pub/

a Location, Climate, Language, Religion, Flag, Capital (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 13 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.is.2

b Area and Population (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 13 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.ss.2

c Recent History (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 19 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.is.4

d Legislature (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 21 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.dir.76

e Judicial System (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 26 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.dir.144

f Defence (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 25 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.is.55

g Education (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 29 July 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.is.69

h Political Organizations (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 05 August 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.dir.78

I Civil Aviation (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 23 August 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.dir.371

j Economic Affairs (The Democratic Republic of the Congo). London, Routledge. Home Office. Retrieved 21 September 2005 from http://www.europaworld.com/entry/cd.is.57

[2] Africa Research Bulletin

a January 2003

b March 2004

c June 2004

d March 2007

[3] US Department of State http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/

a Report on Human Rights Practices Report for 2002 dated 31 March 2003 http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2002/18177.htm **(Date accessed 24 August 2005)**

b Report on Human Rights Practices - DRC - Report for 2003 dated 25 February 2004) http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2003/27721.htm **(Date accessed 22 July 2005**

c International Religious Freedom Report 2006 September 15 2006 http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/irf/2005/51462.htm **(Date accessed 5 October 2006)**
d Deleted
e Trafficking in Persons Report June 2005 http://www.state.gov/g/tip/rls/tiprpt/2006/65988.htm **(Date accessed 23 August 2005)**
f Report on Human Rights Practices - DRC - Report for 2004 dated 28 February 2005 http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2004/41597.htm **(Date accessed 1 March 2005)**
g Background Note: DRC March 2007 www.state.gov/r/pa/ei/bgn/2823.htm **(Date accessed 7 February 2006)**
h Report on Human Rights Practices – DRC – Reports for 2005 dated 8 March 2006 http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2005/61563.htm **(Date accessed 10 March 2006)**
I Country Reports on Human Rights Practices – 2006 March 2007. http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2006/787278.htm **(Date accessed 7 March 2007)**

[4] John Harper Publishing
a Political Parties of the World 6th Edition 2005, John Harper Publishing
b Political Parties of the World 5th Edition 2002, John Harper Publishing

[5] Human Rights Watch
a Democratic Republic of Congo - Ituri: Covered in Blood - Ethnically Targeted Violence in North Eastern DR Congo July 2003 www.hrw.org/reports/2003/ituri0703/ **(Date accessed 11 September 2004)**
b Child Soldier Use 2003 A Briefing for the 4th UN Security Council Open Debate on Children and Armed Conflict January 2003 http://hrw.org/reports/2004/childsoldiers0104/6.htm **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
c Confronting Impunity January 2004 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2004/02/02/congo7230.htm **(Date accessed 25 August 2005)**
d War Crimes in Bukavu Briefing Paper 12 June 2004 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2004/06/11/congo8803.htm **(Date accessed 23 August 2004)**
e Making Justice Work: Restoration of the Legal System in Ituri, DRC 2 September 2004 http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/drc0904/index.htm **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
f The Gatumba Massacre 7 September 2004 http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/burundi/2004/0904/ **(Date accessed 15 March 2005)**
g Executions, Torture by Armed Groups in Ituri 22 October 2004 http://www.hrw.org/english/docs/2004/10/22/congo9555.htm **(Date accessed 10 March 2005)**
h DRC/Rwanda Conflict 4 December 2004 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2004/12/04/congo9767.htm **(Date accessed 12 March 2005)**
i Fleeing Civilians Face Grave Risks 21 December 2004 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2004/12/21/congo9919.htm **(Date accessed 12 March 2005)**
j Civilians at Risk during Disarmament Operations 29 December 2004 http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/drc1204/index.htm **(Date accessed 12 March 2005)**

k Deleted
l World Report 2007
http://hrw.org/englishwr2k7/docs/2007/01/11/congo14780.htm
(Date accessed 12 April 2007)
m Seeking Justice: The Prosecution of Sexual Violence in the Congo War March 2005 http://hrw.org/reports/2005/drc0305/drc0305text.pdf via http://hrw.org/reports/2005/drc0305/ **(Date accessed 28 July 2005)**
n Arrest All Ituri Warlords 11 March 2005
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/03/11/congo10311.htm
(Date accessed 3 September 2005)
o The Curse of Gold 2 June 2005
http://hrw.org/reports/2005/drc0505/drc0505text.pdf
Date accessed 30 November 2005
p Civilians Killed as Army Factions Clash 1 July 2005
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/07/01/congo11265.htm
(Date accessed 30 November 2005)
q Civilians Attacked in North Kivu 13 July 2005
http://hrw.org/reports/2005/drc0705/drc0705.pdf via http://hrw.org/reports/2005/drc0705/ **(Date accessed 13 September 2005)**
r Prominent Human Rights Defender Assassinated 1 August 2005
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/08/01/congo11549.htm
(Date accessed 13 September 2005)
s Deleted
t What Future? Street Children in the Democratic Republic of Congo
http://hrw.org/reports/2006/drc0406/ **(Date accessed 24 April 2006)**
u Attacks on Journalists and the Media
http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/drc0606/2.htm
(Date accessed 13 September 2006)
v D R Congo: Climate of Fear Threatens Elections
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/06/09/congo13526_txt.htm
(Date accessed 14 September 2006)
w Democratic Republic of Congo: Journalists and Human Rights Defenders Under Fire http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/drc0606/index.htm
(Date accessed 10 June 2006)
x DR Congo: Stop Army Clashes in North Kivu
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/08/14/congo13977_txt.htm
(Date accessed 15 August 2006)
y D R Congo: Ituri Court Must Prosecute Gravest Crimes
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2004/09/02/congo9291.htm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
z D R Congo: Arrest Laurent Nkunda for War Crimes
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/01/31/ccongo12579_txt.htm
(Date accessed 28 April 2006)
aa DR Congo: Army Abducts Civilians for Forced labour
http://hrw.org/englsih/docs/2006/10/13/congo14387_txt.htm
(Date accessed 20 October 2006)
ab Statement by Human Rights Watch to the DRC parliamentary commission investigating events in Bas Congo
http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/drc0407/
(Date accessed 16 April 2007)
ac DR Congo: Army should stop use of child soldiers
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2007/04/19/congo15732_txt.htm
(Date accessed 25 April 2007)

[6] Ethnologue: Languages of the World

a Languages of the Democratic Republic of Congo
http://www.ethnologue.com/show_country.asp?name=CD
(Date accessed 23 August 2005)

b Language maps of the Democratic Republic of Congo – North East; North West; South East; South West
http://www.ethnologue.com/show_map.asp?name=CD
(Date accessed 23 August 2005)

[7] Reporters sans Frontières (Reporters Without Borders)

a 2003 Annual Report www.rsf.org/print.php3?id_article=6412
(Date accessed 24 September 2005)

b 2004 Annual Report
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=10145&Valider=OK
(Date accessed 24 September 2005)

c Annual Report 2005
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=13570&Valider=OK
(Date accessed 11 August 2005)

d Franck 'Ngyke' Kangundu
http://www.rsf.org/killed_2005.php3?id_article=15496
(Date accessed 28 February 2006)

e Several privately-owned stations suspended: journalists rounded up, harrassed and assaulted: Reporters without borders and Jounaliste en danger write to Kabila
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=14310
(Date accessed 16 August 2006)

f Worldwide Press Freedom Index 2006
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=19386
(Date accessed 18 December 2006)

[8] World Directory of Minorities, published by Minority Rights Group International 1997

[9] War Resisters' International
Refusing to Bear Arms: a world survey of conscription and conscientious objection to military service 1998
http://wri-irg.org/co/rtba/congodr.htm
(Date accessed 27 July 2005)

[10] Swiss Federal Office for Refugees – Report September 2001

[11] Amnesty International www.amnesty.org

a From Assassination to State Murder? 12 December 2002
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620232002?open&of=ENG-COD
(Date accessed 17 March 2005)

b Combatants in Bukavu must stop attacks on civilians AFR 62/013/2004 3 June 2004
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620132004?open&of=ENG-COD **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

c Mass Rape – Time for Remedies 26 October 2004
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620182004?open&of=ENG-COD **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

d HIV— the longest lasting scar 1 December 2004
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620262004?open&of=ENG-COD
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

e Human rights workers receive death threats 19 January 2005
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620012005?open&of=ENG-COD
(Date accessed 17 March 2005)

f Report 2006 covering events January – December 2005
http://web.amnesty.org/report2006/cod-summary-eng
(Date accessed 30 January 2007)

g Arming the east AFR 62/006/2005 5 July 2005
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620062005
(Date accessed 11 August 2005)

h Prominent human rights defender assassinated 1 August 2005 AFR 62/011/2005 (Public)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620112005?open&of=ENG-COD
(Date accessed 13 September 2005)

i Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC): Time to end threats against human rights defenders
http://www.amnestyusa.org/news/document.do?id=ENGAFR620062006
(Date accessed 23 February 2006)

j Democratic Republic of Congo: Child soldiers being recruited once again
http://www.amnesty.org.uk/news_details.asp?NewsID=16912
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

k Democratic Republic of Congo: Alarming resurgence in recruitment of children in North Kivu
http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGAFR620092006
(Date accessed 15 August 2006)

l Democratic Republic of the Congo: 'Our brothers who help kill us'
http://www.amnestyusa.org/countries/dr_congo/document.do?id=A4B3F753111D01D280256D19004492FF
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)

m Democrartic Republic of Congo (DRC): Acts of political repression on the increase
http://www.amnesty.org.uk/news_details_p.asp?NewsID=17015
(Date accessed 6 October 2006)

n Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC): Fear for Safety: Hubert Tshiswaka
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620112006?open&of=ENG-391
(Date accessed 15 July 2006)

o Democratic Republic of Congo: ill-treatment and torture/harsh conditions of detention 8 May 2006
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620122006?open&of=ENG-COD
(Date accessed 15 August 2006)

p Bullets from Greece, China, Russia and United States found in rebel hands in DRC
http://news.amnesty.org/index/ENGPOL300502006
(Date accessed 16 October 2006)

q DRC: Children at war, creating hope for the future
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620172006
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)

r Democratic Republic of Congo: Prisoner of conscience/Fear of torture or ill-treatment
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620222006?open&of=ENG-316
(Date accessed 30 January 2007)

s Democratic Republic of Congo: Further information on Prisoner of conscience/Fear of torture or ill-treatment

http://news.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR620032007
(Date accessed 30 January 2007)

t Democratic Republic of Congo – Disarmament, Demobilisation and Reintegration (DDR) and the Reform of the Army
http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGAFR620012007
(Date accessed 26 January 2007)

[12] Irish Refugee Documentation Centre
Report – Prisons in the Democratic Republic of Congo May 2002
www.ecoi.net/pub/sb47/rdc-cod-prison0502.pdf
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

[13] CIA World Factbook 2004 last updated 9 August 2005
http://www.cia.gov/cia/publications/factbook/geos/cg.html
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)

[14] Misna News Agency
DRCongo army regains control of southeastern mining town – agency 16 October 2004 (via BBC Monitoring)

[15] BBC News Online http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/default.stm

a Rebels killed DR Congo president 23 May 2001
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/1347439.stm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

b Veteran DRC opponent returns 29 September 2003
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3147832.stm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

c Congolese riot over UN failure 3 June 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3773153.stm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

d UN troops open fire in Kinshasa 3 June 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3773629.stm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

e DR Congo pursues 'coup leader' 13 June 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3802169.stm
(Date accessed 17 March 2005)

f Deleted

g Protests at DR Congo poll delay 10 January 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4161347.stm
(Date accessed 29 November 2005)

h Strike over DR Congo poll delay 14 January 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4175277.stm
(Date accessed 19 January 2005)

i Thousands flee DR Congo violence 15 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4269113.stm
(Date accessed 11 March 2005)

j Weapons ban on DR Congo fighters 18 April 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/4458319.stm
(Date accessed 1 September 2005)

k New DR Congo constitution backed 14 May 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4546535.stm
(Date accessed 29 November 2005)

l DR Congo 'human shield' gunfight 28 June 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4629507.stm
Date accessed 3 September 2005

m DR Congo villagers burnt to death 12 July 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4673609.stm
(Date accessed 9 September 2005)

n New Congolese rebels cause worry 20 July 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4701703.stm
(Date accessed 31 August 2005)

o DR Congo voters begin to register 22 August 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/4172678.stm
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)

p Uganda to expel DR Congo rebels 24 August 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/4179622.stm
(Date accessed 31 August 2005)

q Warlord 'arrest' for UN killings 1 March 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4308583.stm
(Date accessed 30 September 2005)

r Netherlands halts Congo returns 24 June 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/europe/4618807.stm
(Date accessed 12 October 2005)

s Kabila to contest DR Congo poll 7 February 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4688326.stm
(Date accessed 13 February 2006)

t deleted

u Ex-rebels die of hunger in Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4723992.stm
(Date accessed 20 February 2006)

v Country profile: Democratic Republic of Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/country_profiles/1076399.stm
(Date accessed 22 February 2006)

w Delay in DR Congo election date
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4741140.stm
(Date accessed 23 February 2006)

x Families bear pain of Congo clashes
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/programmes/from_our_own_correspondent/4685430.stm
(Date accessed 28 February 2006)

y Asylum questions for DR Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4483364
(Date accessed 9 March 2006)

z Tear gas at DR Congo poll protest
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/low/world/africa/4793566.stm
(Date accessed 10 March 2006)

aa Congo gets World Bank debt relief
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/business/4788934.stm
(Date accessed 9 March 2006)

ab Mutiny in DR Congo ends UN raid
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4767060.stm
(Date accessed 9 March 2006)

ac DR Congo poll deadline extended
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4840388.stm
(Date accessed 21 April 2006)

ad Boycott hits DR Congo's key poll
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4874934.stm

ae Tear gas mars DR Congo campaign
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5128486.stm
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)

af Call for DR Congo election delay
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5153244.stm
(Date accessed 6 July 2006)
ag Tear gas at DR Congo poll protest
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5168364.stm
(Date accessed 12 July 2006)
ah Jail for DR Congo poll fraudsters
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5168364.stm
(Date accessed 11 July 2006)
ai Deaths at DR Congo election rally
http://www.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5195380.stm
(Date accessed 20 July 2006)
aj Boycott call for DR Congo polls
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5208876.stm
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)
ak DR Congo opposition holds rally
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5215340.stm
(Date accessed 24 August 2006)
al 'Two die' at DR Congo vote rally
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5222768.stm
(Date accessed 28 July 2006)
am Foreign observers hail Congo poll
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5237860.stm
(Date accessed 3 August 2006)
an First results posted in DR Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5230224.stm
(Date accessed 1 August 2006)
ao DR Congo candidate rejects poll
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5230224.stm
(Date accessed 3 August 2006)
ap Congo poll count raises concerns
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5247878.stm
(Date accessed 5 August 2006)
aq DR Congo poll officials arrested
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4784545.stm
(Date accessed 15 August 2006)
ar Alert ahead of Congo poll result
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5260948.stm
(Date accessed 18 August 2006)
as DR Congo outcome forces run-off
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5268106.stm
(Date accessed 21 August 2006)
at Trapped DR Congo envoys rescued
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5272300.stm
(Date accessed 22 August 2006)
au Death toll rises in Congo clash
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5283520.stm
(Date accessed 25 August 2006)
av Fears over DR Congo campaigning
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5071024.stm
(Date accessed 22 August 2006)
aw Congo child sorcery abuse on rise
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4877722.stm
(Date accessed 21 April 2006)
ax DR Congo's child miner shame
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5071172.stm
(Date accessed 11 July 2006)

ay Bleak future for Congo's child soldiers
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5213996.stm
(Date accessed 26 July 2006)
az UN probes child prostitute ring
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5260210.stm
(Date accessed 18 August 2006)
ba No majority for Congo parliament
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5326492.stm
(Date accessed 8 September 2006)
bb Arrests delay Congo poll results
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5315448.stm
(Date accesed 6 September 2006)
bc Fire in DR Congo candidates HQ
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5357820.stm
(Date accessed 19 September 2006)
bd Kabila gains key run-off support
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5370232.stm
(Date accessed 22 September 2006)
be DR Congo children held after riot
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5374924.stm
(Date accessed 25 September 2006)
bf Congo's 'Indian Queen' captured
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4989610.stm
(Date accessed 27 July 2006)
bg LRA rebels in DR Congo withdrawal
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5291312.stm
(Date accessed 29 August 2006)
bh Profile: General Laurent Nkunda
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 28 April 2006)
bi Rwanda grants rebel leader asylum
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4165992.stm
(Date accessed September 30 2006)
bj Timeline: Democratic Republic of Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/1072684.stm
(Date accessed 13 October 2006)
bk DR Congo election protest march
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4834592.stm
(Date accessed 21 April 2004)
bl Breathing life into DR Congo's sick hospital
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5253238.stm
(Date accessed 8 August 2006)
bm Doubts over DR Congo election date
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/Africa/5344634.stm
(Date accessed 18 September 2006)
bn Court confirms DR Congo poll date
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/Africa/5349144.stm
(Date accessed 18 September 2006)
bo Congo's candidate debate scrapped
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6086990.stm
(Date accessed 26 October 2006)
bp DR Congo leader's ally released
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6088010.stm
(Date accessed 28 October 2006)
bq Clashes erupt in DR Congo capital
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6139410.stm
(Date accessed 13 November 2006)

br Bemba rejects DR Congo poll loss
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6148084.stm
(Date accessed 15 November 2006)
bs Congo poll loser rejects result
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6155316.stm
(Date accessed 23 November 2006)
bt Bemba condemns DR Congo violence
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6172254.stm
(Date accessed 23 November 2006)
bu DR Congo poll challenge rejected
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6189028.stm
(Date accessed 28 November 2006)
bv Kabila confirmed as Congo leader
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6190006.stm
(Date accessed 28 November 2006)
bw Bemba accepts DR Congo poll loss
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6193384.stm
(Date accessed 29 November 2006)
bx Deaths in eastern DR Congo attack
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5400642.stm
(Date accessed 3 October 2006)
by International court in first case
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/europe/6131198.stm
(Date accessed 10 November 2006)
bz DR Congo leader issues ultimatum
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6175242.stm
(Date accessed 23 December 2006)
ca Bemba forces leave Congo capital
http://bbc.news.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6176670.stm
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)
cb Fighting flares in east DR Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6184236.stm
(Date accessed 27 November 2006)
cc UN battles dissidents in DR Congo
http://bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6187156.stm
(Date accessed 27 November 2006)
cd Jail for DR Congo child shootings
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6126128.stm
(Date accessed 8 November 2006)
ce Kabila appoints DR Congo premier
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6220595.stm
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)
cf ICC trial for DR Congo's warlord
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6308963.stm
(Date accessed 30 January 2007)
cg Congo sect in deadly poll clash
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6321083.stm
(Date accesssed 5 February 2007)
ch DRC sacking over 'ghost minister'
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6414709.stm
(Date accessed 6 March 2007)
ci Congo arrest over missing uranium
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6430031.stm
(Date accessed 9 March 2007)
cj DR Congo 'uranium ring smashed'
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6432363.stm
(Date accessed 12 March 2007)

ck DR Congo 'uranium ring' men freed
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6445303.stm
cl DR Congo tension over Bemba guard
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6455911.stm
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
cm Gunfire rattles DR Congo capital
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6479625.stm
(Date accessed 23 March 2007)
cn DR Congo seeks to arrest ex-rebel
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6483439.stm
(Date accessed 23 March 2007)
co Army regains control of Kinshasa
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6487889.stm
(Date accessed 2 April 2007)
cp Kabila warns DR Congo's ex-rebel
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6496623.stm
(Date accessed 28 March 2007)
cq Opposition leader leaves DR Congo
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6542165.stm
(Date accessed 11 April 2007)
cr Rebels killed in Congo offensive
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6601253.stm
(Date accessed 27 April 2007)

[16] World Health Organisation (WHO)
a Country Information http://www.who.int/countries/cod/en
(Date accessed 28 July 2005)
b Country Health Indicators
http://www3.who.int/whosis/core/core_select_process.cfm?country=cod&indicators=selected&language=en
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
c Country Profile 2004 TB Control
http://www.who.int/globalatlas/predefinedReports/TB/PDF_Files/CD_2004_Detailed.pdf
(Date accessed 28 July 2005)
d Mental Health Atlas 2005
http://www.who.int/globalatlas/predefinedReports/MentalHealth/Files/CD_Mental_Health_Profile.pdf
(Date accessed 9 August 2005)
e Suspected plague in the Democratic Republic of the Congo
http://www.who.int/csr/don/2006_11_07/en/index.html
(Date accessed 7 November 2006)
f Meningococcal disease in the Democratic Republic of the Congo
http://www.who.int/csr/don/2007_02_02/en/print.html
(Date accessed 5 February 2007)

[17] The World Bank Group
a Country at a Glance Data 15 October 2004
http://www.worldbank.org/data/countrydata/countrydata.html
(Date accessed 14 September 2005)
b Country Brief August 2005
http://web.worldbank.org/WBSITE/EXTERNAL/COUNTRIES/AFRICAEXT/CONGODEMOCRATICEXTN/0,,menuPK:349476~pagePK:141132~piPK:141107~theSitePK:349466,00.html
(Date accessed 13 September 2005)

[18] United Nations Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN)
www.irinnews.org

a Police Kill 14 autonomy demonstrators in Bas-Congo Province 26 July 2002 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
b Special report on Ituri 18 December 2002 http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/Ituri/default.asp **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
c Wives decry lack of access to those condemned to death in Kabila trial 28 January 2003 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
d More than seven million children to be vaccinated against polio 25 July 2003 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
e Laurent Kabila murder convicts begin hunger strike 18 August 2003 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
f Government united and in control, Minister Says 29 March 2004 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
g Rights group claims 200 arrested in connection with recent attacks 13 April 2004 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 15 August 2005)**
h Brazzaville, Kinshasa agree to repatriate former soldiers 4 May 2004 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 30 August 2005)**
i Some 25,000 displaced by April fighting 5 May 2004 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
j Ituri militia leaders commit themselves to peace, transition 17 May 2004 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41075&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
k Kinshasa calm after coup attempt 11 June 2004 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
l Sharp drop in aid to the east after Bukavu fighting 14 June 2004 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41653&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
m 20,000 government troops now in east, UN says 22 June 2004 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41807&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC-RWANDA **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
n Government names suspects in March coup attempt 24 June 2004 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
o International court to investigate war crimes 24 June 2004 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41842&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 14 September 2005)**
p Humanitarian agencies slowly returning to eastern provinces 25 June 2004 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41882&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

q UN Mission trains 350 police officers for Ituri 16 July 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42223&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
r Special report on war and peace in the Kivus 6 August 2004
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
s Signs of peace in Ituri, despite insecurity 17 August 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42714&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCounthttp://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42551&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRCry=DRC
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
t Government troops seize rebel stronghold, general says 14 September 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43167&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 15 March 2005)
u Death sentence for former prosecutor 7 October 2004
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 17 March 2005)
v Deleted
w Deleted
x Deleted
y High death rates in prisons due to malnutrition 17 December 2004
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
z 2004 Chronology of events 4 January 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44892&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 29 November 2005)
aa Protests over possible election delays turn violent 11 January 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45003
(Date accessed 19 November 2005)
ab Residents of burnt out village begin to return 1 February 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45330&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 29 March 2005)
ac Relief operation begins for thousands of displaced civilians 8 February 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45437&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 12 March 2005)
ad Kinshasa to deploy police brigade to protect civilians in Ituri 22 February 2005 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45709
(Date accessed 11 March 2005)
ae Sixth disarmament centre opens in Ituri – UNDP 23 February 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45733
(Date accessed 24 February 2005)
af Government troops hunt for killers of UN peacekeepers 28 February 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45809&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 11 March 2005)**
ag ARV distribution hindered by the war 4 March 2005
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc**(Date accessed 29 July 2005)**
ah Women remain under represented in government 10 March 2005
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)

ai Aid resumes for 88,000 displaced amid uneasy calm in Ituri - OCHA 10 March 2005 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46039
(Date accessed 6 September 2005)
aj Another key Ituri leader arrested 22 March
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46251
(Date accessed 3 September 2005)
ak Ituri militias take war to civilians 23 March 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46267&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 6 September 2005)**
al Insecurity creates food shortages in Ituri 4 April 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46439&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 6 September 2005)**
am Ituri militia leader arrested 12 April 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46597
(Date accessed 3 September 2005)
an The problems of reintegrating child soldiers 12 April 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46582
(Date accessed 5 September 2005)
ao Transition is failing, monitoring groups warn 14 April 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46639
(Date accessed 6 September 2005)
ap EU to insert experts into national defence 3 May 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46913
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)
aq 30 arrested in alleged Katanga secession plot 9 May 2005 DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 9 September 2005)
ar Secession plot failed, government official says 13 May 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47101&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 30 November 2005)**
as Electoral process irreversible, Kabila says 17 May 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47150&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 22 July 2005)**
at Police impose curfew on Mbuji-Mayi after protests 18 May 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47176&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes **(Date accessed 10 September 2005)**
au Deleted
av Latest killings in South Kivu part of long-standing abuses 26 May 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47312
(Date accessed 9 September 2005)
aw Thousands flee following attack 30 May 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47391&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 9 September 2005)**
ax Newly integrated army brigade heading to the east 3 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47462
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)
ay Aid needed for thousands fleeing attacks 6 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47480&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 9 September 2005)**
az Voter registration date set, university politics banned 7 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47514&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 27 July 2005)**
ba Soldiers killed, hundreds of civilians displaced in North Kivu 7 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47516
(Date accessed 6 September 2005)

bb Mayi-Mayi attacks displace 1,700 in Katanga 8 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47539
(Date accessed 10 September 2005)
bc Peacekeeper dies, two wounded following shooting 14 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47625&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 6 September 2005)**
bd Voter registration begins in Kinshasa 21 June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47735
(Date accessed 27 July 2005)
be Thousands displaced by attack in South Kivu 20 July 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48212
(Date accessed 9 September 2005)
bf Thousands flee latest attack in South Kivu 25 July 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48284
(Date accessed 9 September 2005)
bg Voter registration starts in provinces outside capital 26 July 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48301
(Date accessed 27 July 2005)
bh UN mission calls for inquiry into death of rights activist 3 August 2005
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 13 September 2005)
bi Katanga's forgotten strife displacing thousands 3 August 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48416
(Date accessed 10 September 2005)
bj Voter registration extended in Orientale, Bas-Congo provinces 15 August 2005 http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48594
(Date accessed 22 August 2005)
bk Former militiamen now form army's 4th Brigade 23 August 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48705&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 25 August 2005)**
bl 12,500 girls members of armed groups, NGO report says 25 August 2005
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)
bm Who's who in Ituri - militia organisations, leaders 20 April 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46732
(Date accessed 3 September 2005)
bn Hutu rebels given till 30 September to disarm 25 August 2005
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc**(Date accessed 30 September 2005)**
bo Hundreds displaced return home after nine years 18 November 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50172&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 30 September 2005)**
bp DRC: Referendum continues into second day 19 Dec 2005
http//www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50758&SelectRegion=GreatLakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 7 February 2006)**
bq DRC: Voters give new constitution overwhelming support 12 Jan 2006
http//www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51059&SelectRegion=GreatLakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 7 February 2006)**
br DCR: Supreme court confirms referendum results
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51548&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 8 February 2006**
bs DRC: Congo gets new constitution, new flag
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51796&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry **(Date accessed 21 February 2006)**

bt DRC: Aid arrives for displaced thousands but fears over safety persist
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51744&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 24 February 2006)**
bu DRC: Fighting in the Kivus displaces 55,000
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51625
(Date accessed 24 February 2006)
bv DRC: Year in Brief, July – December 2005 – A chronology of key events
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50991
(Date accessed 14 March 2006)
bw DRC:Three policemen suspected of killing journalist
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50235&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 28 February 2006)**
bx DRC: New movement of displaced in Ituri District
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52088&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 10 march 2006)**
by DRC: Year in Brief, Jan – June 2005 – A chronology of key events
DRC Oct 2006 Draft.doc 17 October.doc revised.doc
(Date accessed 24 March 2006)
bz DRC: Year in Brief, July – Dec 2005 – A chronology of key events
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50991
(Date accessed 24 March 2006)
ca DRC: Registration of presidential, legislative candidates begins
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52127
(Date accessed 12 April 2006)
cb DRC: To vote, or not to vote?
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=53804
(Date accessed 17 August 06)
cc DRC Candidates registered, election date undecided
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=52625
(Date accessed 21 April 2006)
cd DRC: Demo held over polls as UN team visit Kinshasa
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=53869
(Date accessed 27 July 2006)
ce DRC: Police disperse anti-poll demonstrators
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=54799
(Date accessed 24 August 2006)
cf DRC: Militiamen stop voters from going to polls
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54893
(Date accessed 1 August 2006)
cg DRC: Polls body to probe fraud claims
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=54949
(Date accessed 18 August 2006)
ch DRC: Battling it out in Kinshasa
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55219
(Date accessed 30 August 2006)
ci DRC: Counting the casualties after Kinshasa battle
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55280
(Date accessed 30 August 2006)
cj DRC: Kabila, Bemba's aides agree to probe unrest
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55324
(Date accessed 30 August 2006)
ck DRC: Military tribunal imprisons ex-commander for abusing children
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52323&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 30 March 2006)

cl DRC: Ituri warlord faces first trial at ICC in the Hague
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52330&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 21 March 2006)**
cm DRC: No money, no school
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54558&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 1 August 2006)**
cn DRC: Children abused in electoral campaign
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54892&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 1 August 2006)**
co DRC: Parliamentary polls results out, no party gains majority
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55479
(Date accessed 11 September 2006)
cp DRC: Mbeki, Solana bolster process for second round polls
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55508&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 12 September 2006)**
cq DRC: No better place than prison
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54439&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 7 July 2006)**
cr DRC: Trio in military court over journalist's murder
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54589
(Date accessed 14 July 2006)
cs DRC: Elected parliament inaugurated
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55687&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 23 September 2006)**
ct DRC: Thousands displaced by fighting arrive at Lake Albert
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52518&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 31 March 2006)**
cu DRC: Fighting displaces 10,000 in Ituri
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53521&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 25 July 2006)**
cv DRC: Operations against militiamen displaces civilians in Ituri
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53609&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 30 May 2006)**
cw 32 Rebels, five soldiers killed in north-east, army says
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53464&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 21 September 2006)**
cx DRC: Food shortages for 80,600 IDPs
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54897&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 1 August 2006)**
cy DRC: Aid workers pull out of Gety
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55368&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 1 September 2006)**
cz DRC: Recently demobilised militiamen re-arming in volatile Ituri district
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55597&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 23 September 2006)**
da Security situation in North Kivu remains precarious
http://www.irinnews.org/S_report.asp?ReportID=55026&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes **(Date accessed 30 August 2006)**
db Majority coalition in parliament backs Kabila
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55765&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 29 September 2006)**
dc DRC: Step up relief efforts in Katanga, OCHA urges
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52409&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 27 April 2006)**

dd DRC: Food drops begin to people displaced in Katanga
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52650&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 24 April 2006)**
de RWANDA; Rebel leader released after three-week detention
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53025&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=RWANDA **(Date accessed 27 April 2006)**
df DRC: Nearly 200 Mayi-Mayi combatants surrender in Katanga
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53208
(Date accessed 27 July 2006)
dg DRC: Army captures militia commander
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53406
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)
dh DRC: 32 "mercenaries" arrested in Kinshasa
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53501&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC **(Date accessed 25 July 2006)**
di DRC: Militia leader gets 20-year jail sentence
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54967
(Date accessed 4 August 2006)
dj DRC: Key Figures in Congo's Electoral Process
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=54275
(Date accessed 6 July 2006)
dk DRC: Supporters of constitution in strong position at polls
http://reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/480fa8736b88bbc3c12564f6004c8ad5/f7b92eca036d8463c12570de004ce2d3?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 10 October 2006)
dl DRC: Soldiers go AWOL as dissident leader issues call to arms
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=48837
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
dm DRC: AWOL soldiers return to base
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=48879
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
dn DRC: Troops from the 124th Battalion desert to join dissident general
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=49012
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
do DRC-Rwanda-Uganda: Claims of army desertion, rebellion in the east denied
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=49087
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
dp DRC: UN confirms desertions but says some troops have already returned to base
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49172
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
dq DRC: Military court investigates Goma killings
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=47947
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
dr DRC: Rampaging soldiers kill nine civilians in north-western town of Mbandaka
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?Report=47950
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)
ds IRIN-CEA Weekly Round-up 321 4-10 March 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=52134
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)
dt DRC: Tshisekedi supporters in demo for inclusion in electoral bodies
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52373&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 21 April 2006)
du DRC: Supreme Court considers petition to maintain election date
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55561
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)

dv DRC: Forgotten killer is back
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54690&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)
dw DRC: Plague kills 20 in Ituri District
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54000&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 12 September 2006)
dx DRC: Hoping to counter the war legacy of rising HIV/AIDS
http://www.plusnews.org/pnprint.asp?ReportID=62224
(Date accessed 4 October 2006)
ea DRC: Repatriation of Congolese refugees in Tanzania under way again
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55338
(Date accessed 1 September 2006)
eb DRC-Sudan: Sudanese refugees return home from northeastern Congo
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55557
(Date accessed 18 September 2006)
ec DRC: Supreme Court endorses results of presidential poll, confirms run-off date
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55581
(Date accessed 18 September 2006)
ed Joint Patrols to Enforce Arms ban in Kinshasa
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55808&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 4 October 2006)
ee DRC: Cabinet reshuffles an attempt to entrench Kabila's power, critics say
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55939&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 15 October 2006)
ef DRC: Tensions rising as presidential campaigns get under way
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55981&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes
(Date accessed 20 October 2006)
eg DRC: Kabila, Mobutu's son sign pact to from government
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55992
(Date accessed 20 October 2006)
eh DRC: Kabila wins presidential election
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56387&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)
ei DRC: Part of the Supreme Court burnt amid gunshots
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56456&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)
ej DRC: Two militia leaders appointed army colonels
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55907
(Date accessed 12 October 2006)
ek DRC: Militiamen still taxing civilians despite leader joining army
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56079
(Date accessed 28 October 2006)
el DRC: Army, UN troops retake Sake
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56523&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 28 November 2006)
em DRC: Sporadic fighting continues near Sake
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56567&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 11 December 2006)
en DRC: Last rebel groups sign peace deal in Ituri
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56603&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC

(Date accessed 11 December 2006)
eo DRC: Supreme Court to be relocated after fire
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56474
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)
ep DRC: Two of Kabila's killers recaptured
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56059
(Date accessed 28 October 2006)
eq DRC: Plague kills 29 in Orientale Province, infects 500, WHO says
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55811
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)
er DRC: Outbreak of Hepatitis E kills 13 in Equateur
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55991
(Date accessed 20 October 2006)
es DRC: More fighting breaks out in the east
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56628&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 11 December 2006)
et DRC-Rwanda: Mediation to ease tension in North Kivu
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=56948
(Date accessed 10 January 2007)
eu DRC: Clashes, displacement in the east
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=56868
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)
ev DRC: An untapped supply of HIV/AIDS treatment
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56671&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes
(Date accessed 11 December 2006)
ew DRC: Civilians caught up in fighting between dissident troops
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=571696
(Date accessed 29 January 2007)
ex DRC: Prison riot over conditions leaves two dead in Ituri
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=57218
(Date accessed 29 January 2007)
ey DRC: Thousands displaced by fighting return home
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=57549&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC
(Date accessed 8 February 2007)
ez DRC: Prisoners endure appalling conditions
http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=70136
(Date accessed 15 February 2007)
fa DRC: Thousands expelled from Angola battling for survival
http://www.irinnews.org/PrintReport.aspx?ReportId=70527
(Date accessed 15 March 2007)
fb DRC: Thousands flee clashes between army and Rwandan rebels
http://www.irinnews.org/PrintReport.aspx?ReportId=70689
(Date accessed 15 March 2007)
fc DRC: Echoes of the past as Bemba guards fight government forces
http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=70903
(Date accessed 28 March 2007)
fd DRC: Villagers flee rebel attacks in South Kivu
http://www.irinnews.org/PrintReport.aspx?ReportId=71598
(Date accessed 20 April 2007)
fe DRC: ARVs don't addres stigma and poverty in Ituri
http://www.plusnews.org/report.aspx?ReportID=71829
(Date accessed 1 May 2007)

[19] Committee to Protect Journalists

a Attacks on the Press Country Summary for 2003
http://www.cpj.org/attacks03/africa03/drc.htm **(Date accessed 12 August 2005)**

b Attacks on the Press Cases in 2004
http://www.cpj.org/cases04/africa_cases04/drc.html
(Date accessed 12 August 2005)

c Special Report - Fragile Freedom September 2004
http://www.cpj.org/Briefings/2004/DRC_9_04/DRC_9_04.html
(Date accessed 12 August 2005)

d Attacks on the Press Cases in 2005
http://www.cpj.org/cases05/africa_cases05/drc.htm
(Date accessed 21 February 2006)

e One journalist freed, another still in jail without charge
http://www.cpj.org/news/2005/DRC08nov05na.html
(Date accessed 21 February 2006)

f Journalist, wife slain in Democratic Republic of Congo
http://www.cpj.org/news/2005/DRC03nov05na.html
(Date accessed 21 February 2006)

g CPJ condemns threats against leading press freedom group
http://www.cpj.org/news/2005/DRC13dec05na.html
(Date accessed 21 February 2006)

h Journalist jailed for more than a week for'"insulting' an official
http://www.cpj.org/news/2006/africa/drc07feb06na.html
(Date accessed 21 February 2006)

i In the wake of murder, safety concerns arise
http://www.cpi.org/protests/06ltrs/africa/drc10feb06pl.htlm
(Date accessed 21 February 2006)

j Democratic Republic of Congo: CPJ Condemns Expulsion of RFI Correspondent http://www.cpj.org/news/2006/africa/drc05july06na.html
(Date accessed 6 July 2006)

k Democratic Republic of Congo: Attacks on press rise in run-up to elections
http://www.cpj.org/news/2006/africa/drc23may06na.html
(Date accessed 6 October 2006)

[20] The Independent Newspaper http://www.independent.co.uk
The Leopard is back: Mobutu's sons return to reclaim the nation plundered by their father 28 November 2003
http://news.independent.co.uk/world/africa/article80381.ece
(Date accessed 28 September 2005)

[21] Reuters news reports

a One dead in Congo protests against refugees, UN 11 October 2004 (accessed via MONUC) http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsId=3943
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

b Congo adopts new post-war constitution
http://today.reuters.com/News/newsArticle.aspx?type=worldNews&storyID=2006-02-18T162339Z(**[Date accessed 20 February 2006)**

c Congo to enact constitution but poll concerns grow
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L17174355.htm
(Date accessed 20 February 2006)

d Congo troops suffer malnutrition in training camp
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L16782081.htm
(Date accessed 17 February 2006)

e Congo's Kabila approves electoral law – diplomats
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L09777646.htm
(Date accessed 10 March 2006)

f Former rebels to end boycott of Congo peace process
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/LTIO-6N7TP6?OpenDocument&cc=cod&rc=1 **(Date accessed 17 August 2006)**

g Congo pares presidential list to 32 candidates
www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/B727212.htm?-lite-=1
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

h Congo polls set for July 30 – election commission
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L30617847.htm
(Date accessed 2 May 2006)

i Congo government intimidating candidates – observers
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L12751169.htm **(Date accessed 13 July 2006)**

j Killings stir fears of Congo election violence
http://www.alernet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L18450971.htm **(Date accessed 19 July 2006)**

k Kabila protest shows tensions in Congo's regions
http://today.reuters.co.uk/news/articlenews.aspx?type=worldNews&storyID=2006-07-24T115406Z_01_L24618244_RTRUKOC_0_UK-CONGO-DEMOCRATIC-VIOLENCE.xml **(Date accessed 25 July 2006)**

l Congo election protest turns violent in Kinshasa
http://mobile.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L25723590.htm
(Date accessed 24 August 2006)

m Congo poll workers arrested for falsifying results
http://today.reuters.com/News/CrisesArticle.aspx?storyId=L11905953
(Date accessed 15 August 2006)

n UN Congo peacekeepers again accused of sex abuse
http://news.scotsman.com/latest.cfm?id=1205132006&format=print
(Date accessed 18 August 2006)

o Gunmen kill Congo journalist amid press fears
http://news.scotsman.com/latest.cfm?id=999682006&format=print
(Date accessed 10 July 2006)

p Congo general accused after soldiers die of hunger
http://www.releifweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/LTIO6MXNRE?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 21 April 2006)**

q Congo convenes first free parliament in 40 years
http://mobile.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/115894656371.htm
(Date accessed 23 September 2006)

r Rebels re-take eastern Congo town in setback to UN
http://today.reuters.com/News/CrisesArticle.aspx?storyId=L04775757
(Date accessed 5 July 2006)

s Democratic Republic of Congo: Update on the Gety Food Crisis in Ituri
http://mobile.alertnet.org/thenews/fromthefield/219053/115696755854.htm
(Date accessed 31 August 2006)

t Germany considers deporting Hutu rebel leader
http://prelaunch.reuters.com/News/CrisesArticle.aspx?storyId=L09216013
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

u Democratic Republic of the Congo: Malteser International fights pest epidemic
http://mobile.alertnet.org/thenews/fromthefield/332065/115633803188.htm
(Date accessed 24 August 2006)

v Poll fraud accusations raise Comgo tensions
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L10816741.htm
(Date accessed 10 November 2006)

w More than 2,000 flee Congo poll-related violence - UN

http://www.alernet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L20682760.htm
(Date accessed 23 November2006)

x Congo army says kills 12 militiamen in new attacks
http://today.reuters.com/News/CrisesArticle.aspx?storyId=L0764084
(Date accessed 8 October 2006)

y Rwanda's Kagame denies Conmgo invasion report
http://mobile.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L13107242.htm
(Date accessed 13 November 2006)

z Congo rebels hold eastern town
http://news.scotsman.com/latest.cfm?id=1753722006&format=print
(Date accessed 27 November 2006)

aa Plague confirmed in Congo, 42 reported dead: WHO
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L13117215.htm
(Date accessed 15 October 2006)

ab DRC repatriation from Tanzania halted by landslides
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/UNHCR/fb40fbe26b36e6fd8514397e75c61016.htm
(Date accessed 8 November 2006)

ac DRC, Zambia and UNHCR sign agreement for Congolese refugee returns
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/UNHCR/4689752ec898a8fc38482db199d0b71a.htm
(Date accessed 29 November 2006)

ad Congo army opens talks with renegade general – UN
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L20613148.htm
(Date accessed 22 December 2006)

ae Rwanda mediates between Congo and renegade general
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L03154802.htm
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)

af Kabila allies sweep top posts in Congo parliament
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L29782662.htm
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)

ag DR Congo: Congolese army soldiers loot, rape in bonus protest
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/STED-6XDMEX?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 15 January 2007)

ah Challenges remain, but long-standing Great Lakes refugee crises eases
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/UNHCR/a22225a822084960484d4a0d05115f21.htm
(Date accessed 11 January 2007)

ai Congo rebels seize hostages in army clashes – UN
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L28559977.htm
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)

aj Congo militia chief defies call to free hostages
http://today.reuters.com/News/CrisesArticle.aspx?storyId=L29520454
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)

ak Return of renegade Congo soldiers under way
http://www.alernet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L20569590.htm
(Date accessed 22 January 2007)

al Army reforms key to Congo stability, Amnesty says
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L2333453.htm
(Date accessed 25 January 2007)

am U.N. Security Council says Congo still needs help
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/N07435835.htm
(Date accessed 8 February 2007)

an UNHCR seeks $62 million for Congolese refugees, internally displaced
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/UNHCR/4d00b3ae582f0326b41c38288f77567c.htm
(Date accessed 13 Fenruary 2007)

ao At least 43 people killed in east Congo clashes
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L21460838.htm
(Date accessed 21 February 2007)
ap Congo arrests atomic research chief – government
http://www.alernet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L07427501.htm
(Date accessed 8 March 2007)
aq Congo frees scientist in uranium smuggling scandal
http://africa.reuters.com/?type=topNews&storyID=2007-03-13T082205Z_01_BAN323315_RTRIDST_0_OZATP-CONGO-DEMOCRATIC-URANIUM-20070313.XML
(Date accessed 13 March 2007)
ar Congo must contain spending as economy slows – IMF
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L13638442.htm
(Date accessed 14 March 2007)
as Congo ex-rebel leader's forces defy order to disarm
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L21502910.htm
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
at Bemba militia clash with troops in Congo capital
http://za.today.reuters.com/news/NewsArticle.aspx?type=topNews&storyID=2007-03-22
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
au Mortars shake Congo capital, govt seeks Bemba arrest
http://uk.reuters.com/articlePrint?articleId=UKL2344215._CH_.242020070323
(Date accessed 23 March 2007)
av EU says up to 600 killed in Congo fighting
http://www.alertnet.org/printable.htm?URL=/thenews/newsdesk/L27584834.htm
(Date accessed 2 April 2007)
aw Border closure to Zambia hits Congo copper miners
http://za.today.reuters.com/news/NewsArticle.aspx?type=businessNews&storyID=2007-03-16
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
ax Congo halts mining negotiations for review process
http://africa.reuters.com/business/news/usnBAN252260.html
(Date accessed 3 April 2007)
ay Feared warlord joins Congo's govt. army as colonel
http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L07641836.htm
(Date accessed 11 April 2007)
aw Mineral exports from Congo's Kivus to slowly resume
http://africa.reuters.com/business/news/usnBAN150235.html
(Date accessed 23 April 2007)

[22] Foreign and Commonwealth Office http://www.fco.gov.uk
a Letter from British Embassy Kinshasa dated 14 June 2000 (nationality status of Zairean citizens at the time the country's name was changed to the Democratic Republic of Congo)
b Report on status of homosexuals and nationality laws dated 10 April 2007
c Letter from British Embassy Kinshasa dated 11 December 2001 (military service)
d Letter from British Embassy Kinshasa dated 3 March 2002 (authentication of birth, marriage and death certificates etc)
e Letter from British Embassy Kinshasa dated 9 December 2004 (return of failed asylum seekers to the DRC)
f Letter from British Embassy Kinshasa dated 11 February 2003 (documentation)
g Country Profile 20 February 2007

http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1007029394365&a=KCountryProfile&aid=1020281605460 **(Date accessed 28 Fenruary 2007)**

h Travel Advice for British Citizens Updated 6 October 2006
http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket%2FXcelerate%2FShowPage&c=Page&cid=1007029390590&a=KCountryAdvice&aid=1013618385812
(Date accessed 10 October 2006)

i Letter dated 20 February 2007 (CPRK prison)
j Letter dated 19 August 2005 (medical treatment)
k Letter dated 31 August 2005 (attempted coup June 2004)
l Letter dated 6 February 2006 (returned asylum seekers)
m Letter dated 6 February 2006 (Government position on returned failed asylum seekers)
n Letter dated 12 June 2006 with copy of DRC: EU Report on Illegal Migration
o E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa – HR Report dated 6 February 2006
p E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa – HR Report dated 20 July 2006
q E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa – HR Report dated 19 September
r E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa – HR Report dated 11 October 2006
s Letter dated 3 April 2006 (Medical Treatment in DRC)
t E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa – Medical Treatment and UDPS dated 7 August 2006
u Letter dated 29 August 2006 (Medical Treatment in DRC)
v E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa – Medical treatment for hepatitis B
w E-mail from British Embassy Kinshasa via FCO – Return of asylumseekers

[23] CNN News Online

a Son of former dictator returns to Congo 23 November 2003
http://edition.cnn.com/2003/WORLD/africa/11/23/congo.mobutu.reut/
(Date accessed 26 August 2005)

b Congo voters approve new constitution
http://edition.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/africa/01/12/congo.constitution.ao/
(Date accessed 13 January 2006)

c Police detain opposition protesters in Congo
http://edition.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/africa/03/10/congo.protest.reut/index.html
Date accessed 10 March 2006)

d U.N. calls off operation after Congo troops mutiny
http://sidebar.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/africa/03/03/congo.un.reut/index.htm
(Date accessed 9 March 2006)

e Congo ballots go up in flames
http://www.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/africa/08/03/congo.ballot.fire.reut/
(Date accessed 4 August 2006)

f Congo protesters block roads in capital
http://edition.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/africa/09/19/congo.protests.reut
(Date accessed 20 September 2006)

g Mobs destroy 43 Congo polling stations
http://www.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/africa/10/30/congo.ap/index.html
(Date accessed 1 November 2006)

h Blast hits Spanish embassy in Congo
http://www.cnn.com/2007/WORLD/africa/03/22/congo.embassy/index.html
(Date accessed 23 March 2007)

[24] Documentation and Research Service, Refugee and Nationality Commission of Belgium (CEDOCA)
a Fact Finding Mission Report on the DRC October 2002
b Report on Bundu dia Kongo December 2003
c Report on the Army of Church Victory December 2003
d Response Document 2 February 2004

[25] Letter from the Belgian Embassy in London to the Home Office dated 22 July 2003 about returned failed asylum seekers to the DRC

[26] Letter from the Dutch Embassy in London to the Home Office dated 21 July 2003 about returned failed asylum seekers to the DRC

[27] Institute for Security Studies
a Draft Constitution of the Transition 31 March 2003 http://www.iss.org.za/AF/profiles/DRCongo/cdreader/bin/7draft.pdf (**Date accessed 11 August 2005** via DRC Country Files Agreements and Treaties at http://www.issafrica.org/AF/profiles/drcongo/index.htm)
b Country Fact File History and Politics Updated 12 January 2005 http://www.iss.org.za/AF/profiles/DRCongo/Politics.html **(Date accessed 22 July 2005)**
c Continuing Instability in the Kivus ISS Paper 94 October 2004 http://www.iss.org.za/pubs/papers/94/Paper%2094.pdf **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**
d Draft Post-Transition Constitution 13 May 2005 http://www.iss.org.za/AF/profiles/DRCongo/cdreader/bin/constitution13may2005.pdf (**Date accessed 11 August 2005** via DRC Country Files Agreements and Treaties at http://www.issafrica.org/AF/profiles/drcongo/index.htm)
e Country Fact File Security Information Updated 12 January 2005 http://www.iss.co.za/AF/profiles/DRCongo/SecInfo.html **(Date accessed 2 September 2005)**
f Situation Report Summary Overview of Security Sector Reform Processes in the DRC 6 January 2005, Henri Boshoff, Vol 13 No4, 2004. http://www.iss.org.za/AF/current/2005/050110DRC.pdf **(Date accessed 22 July 2005)**
g Situation Report - Is Ituri on the Road to Stability? An update on the current security situation in the district Stephanie Wolters 11 May 2005 http://www.issafrica.org/Seminars/2005/mayituri.htm (**Date accessed 19 September 2005** via http://www.issafrica.org/AF/profiles/drcongo/research.htm#general)
h Publications – African Security Review Volume 14 No 4, 2005. The Democratic Republic of the Congo – 'From fact to fiction' by Richard Cornwell. http://www.iss.co.za/pubs/ASR/14No4/AWCornwell.htm **(Date accessed 14 February 2006)**
i The impact of slow military reform on the transition process in the DRC http://www.issafrica.org/dynamic/administration/file_manager/file_links/100706DRC.PDF?link_id=&slink_id=2936&link_type=&slink_type=13&tmpl_id=3 **(Date accessed 12 July 2006)**

[28] World Diabetes Foundation
Emergency insulin for people with diabetes in D.R. Congo http://www.worlddiabetesfoundation.org/composite-767.htm **(Date accessed 28 July 2005)**

[29] Médécins sans Frontières (Doctors without Borders)

a Half a million children to be vaccinated for measles in the Democratic Republic of Congo 5 August 2004 http://www.msf.org/countries/page.cfm?articleid=1AC26318-5AFF-468A-8ABC929206A3E345 **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

b Kinshasa and war-torn Bukavu region, DRC, celebrate first year of ARV treatment 15 October 2004 http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=6142E492-A180-4608-87CCBF0F0A0B812B&component=toolkit.article&method=full_html&CFID=1954790&CFTOKEN=79163525 **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

c Annual Activity report 2004 DRC: A never ending health crisis 6 December 2004 http://www.msf.org/countries/page.cfm?articleid=CF0F0A78-E88C-4E10-86391D9E2C2E0E69 **(Date accessed 28 July 2005)**

d Nothing new in Ituri August 2005 http://www.msf.org/source/countries/africa/drc/2005/ituri_violence_report.jpg via http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=7BC39654-E018-0C72- **(Date accessed 3 September 2005)**

e North Kivu Ablaze: Renewed Fighting Provokes More Displacement http://www.doctorswithoutborders.org/news/2006/01-31-2006.cfm **(Date accessed 24 February 2006)**

f Democratic Republic of Congo: Another year of misery http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?component=article&objectid=F7713 **(Date accessed 4 October 2006)**

g Humanitarian needs remain as DRC election approaches http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?component=article&objectid=B530 **(Date accessed 4 October 2006)**

[30] Economist Intelligence Unit www.eiu.com

a Country Profile Report on the Democratic Republic of Congo June 2004 http://db.eiu.com/index.asp?layout=displayIssueTOC&issue_id=1189145904&publication_id=1350000935 **(Date accessed 28 July 2005)**

b Country Profile Report on the Democratic Republic of Congo June 2005 http://db.eiu.com/index.asp?layout=displayIssueTOC&issue_id=1189145904&publication_id=1350000935 **(Date accessed 30 November 2005)**

c Country Report – March 2007 on the Democratic Republic of Congo http://www.eiu.com/report_dl.asp?issue_id=1311999916&mode=pdf **(Date accessed 19 April 2007)**

d Country Profile Report on the Democratic Republic of Congo September 2006 http://www.eiu.com/report_dl.asp?issue_id=1691259354&mode=pdf **(Date accessed 1 March 2007)**

[31] Le Phare (Kinshasa) newspaper www.le-phare.com

a Police arrest three more abortive coup plotters 17 June 2004 (via BBC Monitoring Online)

b VOTV denounces the "right to life and death" policy for those held under Operatio 'Pentecost' 24 February 2005 (via All.Afrique.com) (Home Office official translation)

c Two Angolan army helicopters reportedly land near border with DR Congo (via BBC Monitoring Online) **(Date accessed 11 April 2007)**

[32] **Handicap International Democratic Republic of Congo** http://www.handicap-international.org.uk/page_373.php
(Date accessed 29 July 2005)

[33] **African Security Review**
a DRC Update. Building Security for the Elections 2005, Jim Terrie Vol 14 (2005) No 1. http://www.iss.co.za/pubs/ASR/14No1/terrie.pdf
(Date accessed 9 September 2005)

[34] **Angola Press**
a. Over 2,700 DR Congo Policemen Trained in Angola
http://www.angolapress-angop.ao/noticia-e.asp?ID=501846
(Date accessed 16 January 2007)
b. Quadripartite meeting to settle Angola, DRC border issue
http://www.angolapress-angop.ao/noticia-e.asp?ID=524359
(Date accessed 16 April 2007)

[35] **L'Avenir** (via http://www.digitalcongo.net/index.php)
Failed putsch on 27 and 28 March this year: Finger points at General Nzimbi of the DSP 24 June 2004 (Home Office translation)
http://www.digitalcongo.net/fullstory.php?id=38889
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

[36] **Global Witness**
a Violence erupts in mineral rich Katanga… yet the international community Press release 18 October 2004
http://www.globalwitness.org/press_releases/display2.php?id=264
(Date accessed 15 March 2005)
b Digging in corruption
http://www.globalwitness.org/reports/show.php/en.00095.html
(Date accessed 14 July 2006)

[37] **Watch List on Children and Armed Conflict**
a The Impact of Armed Conflict on Children in the Democratic Republic of Congo June 2003 http://www.watchlist.org/reports/dr_congo.report.pdf
(Date accessed 26 September 2005)
b Struggling to Survive: Children in Armed Conflict in the Democratic Republic of Congo
www.watchlist.org/reports/dr_congo.report.20060426.pdf
(Date accessed 26 April 2006)

[38] US Agency for International Development (USAID) Country Profile HIV/AIDS July 2003
http://www.usaid.gov/our_work/global_health/aids/Countries/africa/congo.html
(Date accessed 10 August 2005)

[39] **International Crisis Group**
a Pulling Back from the Brink in the Congo ICG Briefing 7 July 2004
http://www.crisisweb.org/home/index.cfm?id=2854&l=1
(Date accessed 23 March 2005)
b Maintaining Momentum in the Congo: The Ituri problem 26 August 2004
http://www.crisisweb.org/home/index.cfm?id=2927&l=1
(Date accessed 23 March 2005)
c Back to the Brink in the Congo 17 December 2004
http://www.crisisweb.org/home/index.cfm?id=3180&l=1

Date accessed 4 February 2005

d The Congo's Transition is Failing: Crisis in the Kivus 30 March 2005 http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1731&tid=3342&type=pdf&l=1 **(Date accessed 21 July 2005)**

e Solving the FDLR Problem Once and for All 12 May 2005 http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1789&tid=3426&l=1 **(Date accessed 21 July 2005)**

f Security Sector Reform In The Congo 13 February 2006 http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/index.cfm?id=3946&l=1 **(Date accessed 14 February 2006)**

g Katanga: The Congo's Forgotten Crises http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/index.cfm?id=3861&l=1 **(Date accessed 28 February 2006)**

h Congo's Elections: Making or Breaking the Peace http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/index.cfm?id=4081&CFID=30964557&CFTOKEN=23434623 **(Date accessed 9 May 2006)**

[40] International Conference of Free Trade Unions (ICFTU) Annual Survey of Violations of Trade Unions Rights 2004
http://www.icftu.org/displaydocument.asp?Index=991219516&Language=EN
(Date accessed 23 August 2005)

[41] Voix des Sans-Voix http://www.vsv-rdc.org/
Operation Pentecost: Policy of Life or Death over Detainees Press Communiqué No. 016/RDC/VSV/CD/2005 20 February 2005

[42] Netherlands Department for Asylum and Migration Affairs General Country Report January 2004 (Home Office translation of extracts)
http://www.minbuza.nl/default.asp?CMS_ITEM=MBZ257248
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

[43] Immigration and Refugee Board of Canada – Country of Origin Research
http://www.cisr-irb.gc.ca/en/index_e.htm

a RDC40976.E 3 April 2003 Update to RDC33027.F of 25 November 1999 on the treatment by the Congolese government of former diplomats who return to Kinshasa and other individuals who are perceived as Mobutu sympathizers (2001—2002)

b RDC40994.E 10 April 2003 Whether a Congolese citizen to whom a Zairian passport was issued during the Mobutu regime would encounter any difficulty renewing his passport since Laurent-Désiré Kabila took over in May 1997

c RDC41640.FE 9 June 2003 Information on any political party that is associated with "Mizele Nsemi Bernard" or "Minzele Nsemi" (June 2003)

d RDC41644.FE 10 June 2003 The Renewed Popular Movement of the Revolution (MPR)/Salongo; its founding date and its leaders; treatment of its members by the government authorities (June 2003)

e RDC41768.FE 17 July 2003 Update to RDC30240.E on forced marriages in the Democratic Republic of Congo (RDC), particularly within the Yansi tribe; the consequences for refusing such a marriage as well as the recourses and protection available to women who refuse a marriage (July 2003)

f RDC41922.FE 2 September 2003 Meaning of the notations "Avis favorable A.N.R." ("Approved A.N.R.") and "Avis favorable D.G.M." ("Approved D.G.M.") stamped on the back of cards serving as proof of loss of identity papers, issued by the authorities of the city of Kinshasa
g RDC41780.FE 4 September 2003 List of persons convicted in the trial for the murder of Laurent-Désiré Kabila
h RDC42061 15 October 2003 The Bundu dia Kongo sect, which worships Nzambi Mpungu, its location and its treatment of women; whether sect members may have more than one wife
i RDC42470.E 2 March 2004 Treatment of members of the Ngbandi tribe (March 2004)
j RDC42522.FE 26 March 2004 Update to RDC32129.F of 16 June 1999 on the situation and treatment of members of the Mbunza ethnic group and persons from the Province of Équateur (March 2004)
k RDC42521.FE 26 March 2004 Treatment of a person whose family members served in the army under the regime of former President Mobutu (March 2004)
l RDC42556 8 April 2004 Whether a customary marriage can take place in the absence of one of the spouses (April 2004)
m RDC42555.FE 14 April 2004 Forced marriages, particularly among the Bambala ethnic group; whether members of the same family can marry one another; if so, the possible consequences and recourse available to a woman who refuses such a marriage, and the protection offered to her by the state (April 2004)
n RDC42835.FE 5 August 2004 The Union for Democracy and Social Progress (UDPS), including its position vis-à-vis the transition government established on 30 June 2003 and the reasons why no UDPS member is in the government; a military intervention against UDPS members on 20 July 2003 in Mwene-Ditu and, if it took place, whether certain UDPS members were injured or arrested (2002-August 2004)
o Situation of Children March 2004 http://www.cisr-irb.gc.ca/en/research/publications/index_e.htm?docid=140&cid=185 **(Date accessed 8 February 2005)**
p RDC42625.FE 22 April 2004 The Congolese Liberation Movement (MLC), including ties with an organization called the League of Electors; the treatment of League members who are suspected of having ties with the MLC
q RDC42958.FE 8 September 2004 The attempted coup d'etat of 28 March 2004, particularly the list of the people arrested or sought by the authorities in relation to this event
r RDC43027.FE I October 2004 The situation of the Wabembe ethnic group in South Kivu, including the existence of a group called Emo Imbondo, whose objective is to remove the government, the Banyarwanda (Rwandans) and the rebels, so that peace may be restored to the region; whether two demonstrations were held in Baraka on 6 and 13 May 2004, respectively, and, if so, whether any of the demonstrators were arrested or killed (2004)
s Democratic Republic of Congo (RDC): State Protection (June 2003-November 2004) February 2005 http://www.cisrirb.gc.ca/en/research/publications/index_e.htm?docid=282&cid=185 **(Date accessed 22 July 2005)**

t RDC43466.FE 30 March 2005 Current situation of the Unified Lumumbist Party, including the treatment of its members by the authorities (2003—2005)

[44] Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers Global Report 17 November 2004 http://www.child-soldiers.org/document_get.php?id=767
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)

[45] The International Lesbian and Gay Association World Legal Survey
http://www.ilga.info/Information/Legal_survey/africa/zaire.htm
(Date accessed 1 September 2005)

[46] Association Africaine de Defence des Droits de l'Homme (ASADHO) Annual Report 2002
a Special edition http://www.fidh.org/afriq/rapport/2003/asadho2002f.pdf
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
b Information provided by the President of ASADHO of during a 10 December 2004 telephone interview

[47] Radio Candip, Bunia (via BBC Monitoring Online) 21 June 2004
DRCongo leader sacks army chief in shake up of military, presidential guard

[48] News24.com
a DRC army chief axed 21 June 2004
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1545486,00.html
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
b DRC sets poll date 12 January 2006
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-111447_1862267,00.html **(Date accessed 13 February 2006)**
c DRC election talks suspended
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1961198,00.html
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)
d DRC re-opens polling stations
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1975936,00.html
(Date accessed 28 August 2006)
e Bemba boycotts Kabila meeting
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1988944,00.html
(Date accessed 26 August 2006)
f 10 DRC election workers held
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1993372,00.html
(Date accessed 4 September 2006)
g DRC: Protesting street kids held
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_2002703,00.html **(Date accessed 23 September 2006)**
h DRC evicts Ugandans from park
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/0,6119,2-11_1904840,00.html
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)
i Four DRC army officials charged
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,9294,2-11-1447_2025051,00.html
(Date accessed 7 November 2006)

j DRC detains inmates 'illegally'
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,6119,2-11-1447_2011728,00.html
(Date accessed 13 October 2006)
k DRC's Bemba calls for truce
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,9294,2-111447_2087715,00.html
(Date accessed 23 March 2007)
l Shell hits Greek embassy in DRC
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_2087958,00.html
(Date accessed 2 April 2007)
m DRC report warns of attacks
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_2095292,00.html
(Date accessed 7 April 2007)
n DRC refugees repatriated
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,9294,2-11-1447_2097886,00.html
(Date accessed 13 April 2007)

[49] Global IDP Project
a Country Profile July 2005
http://www.idpproject.org/sites/idpsurvey.nsf/wCountries/Democratic+Republic+of+the+Congo **(Date accessed 25 August 2005)**
b DR Congo: some 40,000 flee ongoing fighting every month
http://www.internaldisplacement.org/8025708F004BE3B1/(httpInfoFiles)/528D1229ADAFE448C125712400565305/$file/DRC%20overview%201March06.pdf
(Date accessed 7 March 2006)
c 1.48 million IDPs as of August 2006
http://www.internal-displacement.org/idmc/website/countires.nsf/(httpEnvelopes)/C21
(Date accessed 6 October 2006)

[50] International Rescue Committee
3.8 Million Dead in 6 Year Conflict June 2005
http://www.theirc.org/index.cfm/wwwID/2129
(Date accessed 28 July 2005)

[51] Les Heritiers de Justice http://www.heritiers.org/
a Network of Women for the Defense of Rights and of Peace Report on Events in Bukavu, South Kivu May 29 to June 9 2004
http://www.heritiers.org/english/index.htm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
b Press release 3 August 2004
http://www.heritiers.org/english/nota%20bene/nota%20bene015.htm
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

[52] ACCORD/UNHCR 8th European Country of Origin Information Seminar Vienna, 28 -29 June 2002
http://www.ecoi.net/alert.php?id=1245&iflang=en&country=ZR
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

[53] US Committee for Refugees World Refugee Survey 2005
http://www.refugees.org/uploadedFiles/Investigate/Publications_&_Archives/WRS_Archives/2005/algeria_european_union.pdf
(Date accessed 14 September 2005)

[54] United Nations Security Council

a MONUC Special report on the events in Ituri January 2002-December 2003 S/2004/573 16 July 2004 via http://www.monuc.org/downloads/S_2004_573_2004_Engl.pdf **(Date accessed 2 March 2006)**

b Third special report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratic Republic of the Congo S/2004/650 16 August 2004 via http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep04.html **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

c Report on the Gatumba Massacre S/2004/821 18 October 2004 via http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep04.html **(Date accessed 14 January 2005)**

d Sixteenth report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratic Republic of the Congo 31 December 2004 S/2004/1034 via http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep04.html **(Date accessed 12 January 2005)**

e Seventeenth report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratic Republic of the Congo S/2005/167 15 March 2005 via http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm **(Date accessed 19 July 2005)**

f Special report of the Secretary-General on elections in the Democratic Republic of the Congo 26 May 2005 via http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm **(Date accessed 2 June 2005)**

g Eighteenth report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratic Republic of the Congo S/2005/506 2 August 2005 via http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm **(Date accessed 20 September 2005)**

h Twentieth report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratic Republic of the Congo S/2005/832 28 December 2005. via http://daccessdds.un.org/doc/UNDOC/GEN/N05/662/87/PDF/N0566287.pdf?OpenElement **(Date accessed 21 February 2006)**

i Twenty-first report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratic Republic of Congo S/2206/390 http://www.un.org/docs/sc/sgrep06.htm **(Date accessed 27 July 2006)**

j Twenty-second report of the Secretary-General on the United Nations Organization Mission in the Democratric Republic of Congo S/2206/759 http://www.un.org/docs/sc/sgrep06.htm **(Date accessed 29 September 2006)**

k UNSC 2005, The reports of the group of experts on the Democratic Republic of Congo S/2005/30 http://daccessdds.un.org/doc/UNDOC/GEN/N04/670/29/PDF/N0467029.pdf?OpenElement **(Date accessed 11 October 2006)**

l UNSC 2005, The reports of the group of experts on the Democratic Republic of Congo S/2005/436 http://daccessdds.un.org/doc/UNDOC/GEN/N05/411/18/PDF/N0541118.pdf?OpenElement **(Date accessed 11 October 2006)**

m UNSC 2004, The reports of the group of experts on the Democratic Republic of Congo S/2004/551 http://daccessdds.un.org/doc/UNDOC/GEN/N04/419/80/IMG/N0441980.pdf?OpenElement **(Date accessed 12 October 2006)**

[55] United Nations

a Cartographic Section
http://www.un.org/Depts/Cartographic/english/index.htm
(Date accessed 18 July 2005)

b Economic and Social Council Report on the situation of human rights in the Democratic Republic of Congo, submitted by the Special Rapporteur, Ms Iulia Motoc E/CN.4/2004/34 10 March 2004
http://www.unhchr.ch/huridocda/huridoca.nsf/AllSymbols/E17F022DF5C7829DC1256E9800380663/$File/G0411748.pdf?OpenElement
(Date accessed 22 July 2005)

[56] UN Mission in the Congo (MONUC)

a Report in the Prisons and Detention Cells of the Democratic Republic of Congo April 2004 (Home Office official translation provided) Accessed via http://www.monuc.org/downloads/Rapport_conditions_detention_en_RDC_avril_2004.doc
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

b Maps Library
http://www.monuc.org/Documents.aspx?lang=en&CategoryID=12
(Date accessed 18 July 2005)

c Documents Library
http://monuc.org/Documents.aspx?lang=en&CategoryID=13
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)

d MONUC participates in efforts to resolve food crisis in DRC prisons 17 May 2005 http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=6827
(Date accessed 25 July 2005)

e Military Brief – South Kivu http://www.monuc.org/News.asp?newsID=998
(Date accessed 24 February 2006)

f Human rights situation in January 2006
http://unjobs.org/archive/780599266970548481359613576607341113461 4032
(Date accessed 24 February 2006)

g Rhetoric turns ugly ahead of watershed Congo election
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsId=11118
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)

h DR Congo's opposition stages violent march over election
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=11812
(Date accessed 19 July 2006)

i Arrestations et détentions dans les prisons et cachots de la RDC: partie II, La détention des enfants et la justice pour mineurs
www.monuc.org/downloads/rapport_HRD_detention_2_mar06.pdf
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

j Arrestation et détentions dans les prisons et cachots de la RDC partie I, La légalité des arrrestations et des detentions
www.monuc.org/downloads/rapport_HRD_detention-1_mar06.pdf
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

k Kabila and Bemba meet for first time since August unrest
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspz?newsID=12404
(Date accessed 21 September 2006)

l IEC publishes new electoral calender
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=12456
(Date accessed 21 September 2006)

m Congo army chases civilians from camp – U.N.
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=10921
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)

n Kinshasa to be 'gun-free town' pledge by DR Congo rivals
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12498
(Date accessed 25 September 2006)
o Congo's Bemba finalises coalition, lacks key leader
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12497
(Date accessed 25 September 2006)
p DRC opposition party refuses to back a presidential candidate
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12515
(Date accessed 27 September 2006)
q Removed
r DR Congo anti-fraud body disbanded for corrupt pratices
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=11757
(Date accessed 17 July 2006)
s DR Congo intelligence service arrests foreign 'mercenaries'
http://monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=11150
(Date accessed 27 July 2006)
t Congo candidate sees "coup" arrests as intimidation
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsId=11176
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)
u Congo govt using "coup plot" to harass foes – donors
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=11187
(Date accessed 25 July 2007)
v MONUC Monitoring – 7 December 2005
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=9294
(Date accessed 3 April 2006)
w MONUC The Human Rights Situation May 2006
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsId=11515
(Date accessed 22 August 2006)
x MONUC Monthly Human Rights Assessment: June 2006
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=11764
(Date accessed 16 August 2006)
y MONUC Monthly Human Rights Assessment July 2006
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=12124
(Date accessed 16 August 2006)
z MONUC Monthly Human Rights Assessment August 2006
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=12442
(Date accessed 13 October 2006)
aa MONUC Monthly Human Rights Assessment: September 2006
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=12627
(Date accessed 13 October 2006)
ab MONUC Chronology of events
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=884
(Date accessed 13 October 2006)
ac DR Congo: The human rights situation in April 2006
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/HMYT-6PWPJC?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 17 August 2006)
ad The media are urged to be more responsible
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=12547
(Date accessed 2 October 2006)
ae The Human Rights Situation During the period January-June 2006
http://www.monuc.org/downloads/HRD_6_month_2006_report.pdf
(Date accessed 3 September 2006)
af Congo army blocks thousands from voting - observer
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12869
(Date accessed 30 October 2006)
ag Counting begins in DRC voting stations

http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12868
(Date accessed 30 October 2006)

ah At least one dead in DR Congo election violence
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12864
(Date accessed 30 October 2006)

ai MONUC condemns Suprem Court Vandalism
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13206
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)

aj DR Congo to maintain one-fourth of its existing armed forces
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=12845
(Date accessed 30 October 2006)

ak Rwandan leader threagtens Congo invasion if attacks go on
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13017
(Date accessed 9 November 2006)

al Court riot stirs security debate in Congo capital
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13211
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)

am Monthly Human Rights Assessment: November 2006
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13364
(Date accessed 11 December 2006)

an MONUC supporting street children
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13218
(Date accessed 24 November 2006)

ao Monthly Human Rights Assessment December 2006
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13592
(Date accessed 30 January 2007)

ap MONUC welcomes improvements in DRC security
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13457
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)

aq DRC army recaptures six eastern towns
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13490
(Date accessed 3 January 2007)

ar Kabila rival Bemba wins seat in Congo Senate
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13646
(Date accessed 22 January 2007)

as DRC governors and vice governors elected for nine provinces
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13718
(Date accessed 31 January 2007)

at Congo-Kinshasa; Monuc Press Review – 1st February 2007
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 5 February 2007)**

au Congo urged to release imprisoned human rights lawyer
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13817
(Date accessed 12 February 2007)

av MONUC deplores the recruitment of children into armed groups in the DRC
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13853
(Date accessed 15 February 2007)

aw Mixing process underway in North Kivu
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=13861
(Date accessed 16 February 2007)

ax Oxfam warns of disaster if peacekeepers in DRC cut
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13875
(Date accessed 20 February 2007)

ay DR Congo court jails 13 soldiers for life for war crimes
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13910
(Date accessed 21 February 2007)

az DRC: Ex-militiamen get life for murdering UN soldiers
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13920

(Date accessed 21 February 2007)
ba Congo army says 23 dead in clashes with militias
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13914
(Date accessed 21 February 2007)
bb Rwandan Rebels Refuse to Return Home
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13907
(Date accessed 21 February 2007)
bc Never-seen, never-heard "phantom" minister spooks Congo
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13911
(Date accessed 21 February 2007)
bd Congo will push out Ugandan rebels, interior minister
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=13972
(Date accessed 27 February 2007)
be Great Lakes Conference: "Astep forward has been taken" says UN
http:///www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14008
(Date accessed 5 March 2007)
bf World Bank pledges 1.5 bln dollars to DR Congo
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14059
(Date accessed 12 March 2007)
bg The Human Rights Situation in the DRC from July to December 2006
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14030
(Date accessed 15 March 2007)
bh DRC National Assembly opens its first ordinary session
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsID=14105
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
bi Calm returns to Kinshasa
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14194
(Date accessed 28 March 2007)
bj Congo reopens broder for export of copper, cobalt ore to Zambia
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14142
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
bk DR Congo government reopens access to opposition HQ
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14433
(Date accessed 23 April 2007)
bl MONUC: One must not establish a climate of persecution against the opposition
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14299
(Date accessed 5 April 2007)
bm UN Mission says opposition forces have disarmed awaiting handover
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14306
(Date accessed 11 April 2007)
bn Repatriation set for DR Congo refugees in Mozambique
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14312
(Date accessed 11 April 2007)
bo Last DRC militia chief gives up his weapons
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14315
(Date accessed 11 April 2007)
bp Congo's main opposition suspends role in parliament
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsId=14372
(Date accessed 16 April 2007)
bq DRC's parliamentarians calls on president to declare stand on security
http://www.monuc.org/News.aspx?newsId=143786
(Date accessed 17 April 2007)
br DR Congo opposition party returns to parliament
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14454
(Date accessed 25 April 2007)
bs Two DRC soldiers get death sentence for journalist murder
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14378

(Date accessed 16 April 2007)
bt DRC students protest shooting of colleague in rebel ambush
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=143793
(Date accessed 18 April 2007)
bu Monthly Human Rights assessment: February 2007
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14119
(Date accessed 25 April 2007)
bv Monthly Human Rights Assessment – March 2007
http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=14383
(Date accessed 18 April 2007)

[57] Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) ReliefWeb
a Reliefweb Map Filter
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/doc404?OpenForm&rc=1&cc=cod
(Date accessed 13 September 2005)
b Humanitarian Organisations Present in the DR Congo 24 June 2004
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/fullMaps_Af.nsf/luFullMap/623FD871C463E506
85256EC400558C5B/$File/rw_drcWdWW010704.pdf?OpenElement
(Date accessed 13 September 2005)
c Who's Working
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/doc214?OpenForm&rc=1&cc=cod
(Date accessed 10 March 2005)
d Life saving emergency assistance underway in Ituri 8 February 2005
http://ochaonline.un.org/DocView.asp?DocID=2950
(Date accessed 29 March 2005)
e Action Plan 2006 Democratic Republic of Congo
http://ochadms.unog.ch/quickplace/cap/main.nsf/h_Index/2006_DRC_Actio
nPlan/$FILE/2006_DRC_ActionPlan_SCREEN.PDF?OpenElement
(Date accessed 20 February 2006)
f Spotlight: Humanitarian impact of elections
http://www.rdchumanitaire.net/hcw/06%2009%20Humanitarian%20Crisis%20Wat
ch%20DRC%20September%202006.pdf
(Date accessed 30 September 2006)

[58] United Nations Committee on the Rights of the Child 8 August 2000 CRC/C/3/Add.57
http://www.unhchr.ch/tbs/doc.nsf/(Symbol)/CRC.C.3.Add.57.En?OpenDocumen
t **(Date accessed 25 August 2005)**

[59] United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF) http://www.unicef.org/
a At a glance: The Big Picture; Statistics; Basic Indicators
http://www.unicef.org/infobycountry/drcongo_statistics.html#5
(Date accessed 29 July 2005)
b Annual Report 2004 -State of the World's Children 2005
http://www.unicef.org/sowc05/english/sowc05.pdf
(Date accessed 3 February 2005)
c Life-saving immunization drive launches in DR Congo 28 February 2005
http://www.unicef.org/infobycountry/drcongo_25279.html
(Date accessed 28 July 2005)
d Democratic Republic of Congo – Child Alert
http://www.unicef.org/childalert/drc/ **(Date accessed 24 July 2006)**

[60] UNHCR
a Global Appeal 2005 December 2005
http://www.unhcr.ch/cgibin/texis/vtx/template?page=publ&src=static/ga2005
/ga2005toc.htm **(Date accessed 13 September 2005)**

b UNHCR comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on the October 2004 Home Office Country Report for Democratic Republic of Congo February 2005. www.apci.org.uk **(Date accessed 30 March 2005)**
c UNHCR comments dated 27 April 2005 on the Nationality Act of November 2004
d Civilians caught up in DRC fighting tell UNHCR of atrocities committed against them http://www.unhcr.org/cgibin/texis/vtx/news/opendoc.htm?tbl=NEWS&id=43ecb07f4&page=news **(Date accessed 24 February 2006)**
e Refugee returns to Equateur and South Kivu provinces of DRC pass 10,000 mark http://www.unhcr.org/cgibin/texis/vtx/news/opendoc.htm?tbl=NEWS&id=43ea204d4&page=news **(Date accessed 24 February 2006)**
f UNHCR comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on the October 2005 Home Office Country Report for Democratic Republic of Congo 8 March 2006 www.apci.org.uk **(Date accessed 7 March 2006)**
g Consideration of Reports Submitted by State Parties Under Article 40 of the International Covenant on civil and political rights – Third periodic report http://documents.un.org/mother.asp **(Date accessed 7 March 2006)**
h Response to Information Request Subject: DRC – Treatment of rejected asylum seekers. Letter dated 19 April 2006 **(Date accessed 24 April 2006)**
i Exceptional repatriation of long-time Congolese refugees ends http:///www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/news/opendoc.htm?tbl=NEWS&id=4496c89 **(Date accessed 16 August 2006)**
j Successful reintegration of refugees in DRC's Equateur province http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/news/opendoc.htm?tbl=NEWS&id=44a14cb **(Date accessed 16 August 2006)**
k Democratic Republic of congo – IDP returns to Katanga http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/news/opendoc.htm?tbl=NEWS&id=44c60b5 **(Date accessed 16 August 2006)**
l UNHCR provides return assistance to 6,300 Congolese IDPs in the south http://www.unhcr.org/news/NEWS/4525266d4.html **(Date accessed 6 October 2006)**
m UNHCR starts distribution of clothing to 50,000 displaced in DRC http://www.unhcr.org/news/NEWS/454f5f552.html **(Date accessed 6 November 2006)**

[61] UNAIDS
a AIDS Epidemiological Fact Sheets on HIV/AIDS and Sexually Transmitted Infections 2006 Update http://www.unaids.org/publications/fact-sheets01/demrepcongo En.pdf **(Date accessed 12 September 2006)**
b UNAIDS a global view of HIV infection 2006 http://data.unaids.org/pub/GlobalReport/2006/2006GR-PrevalenceMap_en.pdf **(Date accessed 29 July 2005)**
c UNAIDS Country Information http://data.unaids.org/pub/Report/2006/2006_country_progress_report_congo_republic_en.pdf **(Date accessed 29 July 2005)**

[62] Xinhua News Agency
a Deleted

b DR Congo parliament extends transitional period for 6 months 17 June 2005 http://www.monuc.org/news.asp?newsID=7223
(Date accessed 30 November 2005)
c Mechanism established in DRC to supervise soldiers' pay 10 August 2005 http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=7925
(Date accessed 25 August 2005)
d DR Congo to hold general elections on June 18 http://news.xinhuanet.com/english/2006-03/10/content_4284770.htm
(Date accessed 10 March 2006)
e DR Congo officially sets Oct 29 for presidential run-off http://english.people.com.cn/200609/20/print
(Date accessed 20 September 2006)
f Demobilised soldiers threatened in eastern Congolese province: UN (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 20 July 2006)**
g DR Congo's rebels refuse cooperation with Ugandan rebels http://english.peopledaily.com.cn/200604/03/print20060403_255590.html
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)
h DR Congo rebel leader arrested on charges of murdering peacekeepers http://english.people.com.cn/200605/13/eng20060513_265263.html
(Date accessed 28 July 2006)
i 2 People die of suspected Ebola infection in DR Congo http://english.peopledaily.com.cn/200603/15/eng20060315_250713.html
(Date accessed 27 April 2006)
j Tanzania, Congo, Burundi to improve lakeside infrastructure http://english.people.com.cn/200610/14/print20061014_311830.html
(Date accessed 16 October 2006)
k Zambia to send DR Congo's refugees back home after rainy season (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 26 January 2007)**
l Number of refugees in Tanzania drops below 300,000: UN http://english.people.com.cn/200701/31/print20070131_346498.html
(Date accessed 31 January 2007)
m DR Congo skirmishes resume after New Year's Day (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
n DR Congo to investigate issue of border dispute with Angola http://english.people.com.cn/200703/21/print20070321_359526.html
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)
o Bemba's militias take refuge in Republic of Congo http://english.people.com.cn/200703/27/print20070327_361178.html
(date accessed 2 April 2007)
p UN Human rights commission to help improve justice system in DRC http://english.people.com.cn/200704/17/print20070417_367039.html
(Date accessed 17 April 2007)
q DRC assures Uganda of operations against Ugandan rebel groups (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 23 April 2007)**

[63] International Freedom of Expression Exchange (IFEX)
http://www.ifex.org/en/
a Religious broadcaster RTMV returns to the airwaves after six months of forced silence 16 December 2003 http://www.ifex.org/alerts/layout/set/print/content/view/full/55660
(Date accessed 20 September 2005)
b IFEX Alerts: Democratic Republic of Congo http://www.ifex.org/en/content/view/archivealerts/35/?PHPSESSID=e83541ff5ab17447ebab21123 **(Date accessed 21 February 2006)**
c JED welcomes suspension of hate media 19 January 2005 http://www.ifex.org/en/content/view/full/63895

(Date accessed 24 August 2005)

d Journalist released after spending 75 days in prison
http://www.ifex.org/en/content/view/full/75585
(Date accessed 11 July 2006)

e Journalists, Human Rights Activists Attacked in Run-Up to Elections
http://www.ifex.org/20fr/layout/set/print/content/view/full/74903
(Date accessed 13 September 2006)

f JED calls for the immediate re-establishment of religious television station's signal
http://209.85.135.104/search?q=cache:Pr1TSOq-MvEJ:www.ifex.org/alerts/content/view
(Date accessed 30 September 2006)

g JED calls for urgent reforms to state-owned radio and television in wake of presidential elections
http://www.ifex.org/en/content/view/full/79081/
(Date accessed 30 November 2006)

h Camarmen attacked by interior minister's guards
http://www.ifex.org/fr/content/view/full/79247/
(Date accessed 30 November 2006)

i Police hold two journalists illegally after clashes outside Supreme Court
http://www.ifex.org/fr/content/view/full/79364/
(Date accessed 30 November 2006)

j Twelve armed agents raid television station, arrest and detain host, cameraman
http://www.ifex.org/fr/content/view/full/79429/
(Date accessed 30 november 2006)

[64] Radio Okapi

a Over 400 DR Congolese refugees repatriated from Tanzania 25 February 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)

b DR Congo: Over 200 ex-fighters regrouped at centre in northeast (via BBC Monitoring)

c DRCongo police condemn 27 July violent demo in capital; confirm four dead 28 July 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

d Voting extended in parts of DR Congo due to destruction of polling stations 31 July 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

e Agent arrested in central DRCongo over poll fraud 16 August 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

f DRCongo UN Condemns use of children in electoral campaigns (via BBC Monitoring

g DRCongo Teachers End Nationwide Strike 9 (via BBC Monitoring)

h DR Congo army recaptures two eastern towns from rebels 7 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

i DR Congo: Population flees area as fighting between insurgents and army continues 8 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

j DR Congo: Army fails to recapture area from insurgents 9 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

k Dissident general's loyalists exchange fire in northeastern DR Congo 12 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

l Army will not negotiate with dissident general – DR Congo military chief 24 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

m DR Congo: Army enters into talks with dissident general's forces in east 30 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

n DR Congo: Six injured in clashes between army, dissident soldiers in east 28 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

o Thousands protest against UN forces in eastern DR Congo 30 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)

p UN DR Congo mission brokers defection into army of insurgent group in east 18 December 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)
q DR Congo dissident troops set to be integrated into national army 18 January 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
r UNCHR repatriates some 1,200 DR Congo refugees from Burundi 18 January 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
s Police arrest 30 army deserters in eastern DR Congo 21 January 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
t DR Congo army reports slow progress in integration of former rebels in east 22 January 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
u DR Congo: Insurgents kill seven, burn houses in east 23 January 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
v DR Congo: Governor vows to fight new rebel group 31 January 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
w DR Congo police recapture area in northwest 5 February 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
x Over 3,400 DR Congo nationals expelled from Angola 17 February 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
y UN hails "improvement" on plight of child soldiers in DR Congo's east 7 February 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
z Rwandan militia reportedly abduct seven in eastern DR Congo 12 March 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
Aa DR Congo: priest "seriously" wounded in attack by suspected soldiers 12 March 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
Ab Some 131 ex-combatants demobilised in eastern DR congo 12 March 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
Ac DR Congo: Ex-vice-president's supporters demonstrate in northwest 10 April 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)
Ad DR Congo soldiers refuse to join the mixing process in east 18 April 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)

[65] Agence France Presse
a Eight more suspected putschists arrested in DR Congo 15 June 2004 (via BBC Monitoring Online)
b Deleted
c DR Congo leader sacks nine leaders, reshuffles cabinet 4 January 2005 (via BBC Monitoring)
d Four dead, 60 held in DRC protests over rumoured election delays 11 January 2005 http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=5101 **(Date accessed 29 November 2005)**
e Kabila silent on possible 'insurrection' 11 May 2005 http://www.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=136&art_id=qw1115809021107B236 **(Date accessed 10 September 2005)**
f Political violence rocks DRC town once again 19 May 2005 (via http://www.int.iol.co.za/) http://www.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=136&art_id=qw1116504180321B236 **(Date accessed 10 September 2005)**
g Former government minister banned from leaving DR Congo 30 May 2005 (via Lexis Nexis)
h DRCongo parliament adopts law on referendum vote 14 June 2005 (via monuc.org) http://www.monuc.org/news.aspx?newsID=7190 **(Date accessed 30 November 2005)**

i Bloody end to peaceful protests 1 July 2005 (via News 24.com) http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1730401,00.html **(Date accessed 30 November 2005)**

j Opposition ups death toll in DR Congo protests to 26 1 July 2005 (via Reliefweb) http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/ACIO-6DVS6K?OpenDocument&rc=1&emid=SKAR-64FB9M **(Date accessed 30 November 2005)**

k Main opposition party boycotts key DR Congo election http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/EKOI-6NH2UP?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 17 August 2006)**

l First round of DR Congo vote to be pushed back: electoral commission http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/VBOL-6NBD95?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 29 March 2006)**

m DR Congo opposition leaders under house arrest, election date disputed http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/ABES6Q4RWK?OpenDocument&rc=1&emid=SKAR-64FB9M **(Date accessed 18 August 2006)**

n DR Congo opposition says foreign firms fund President's election bid http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/KKEE-6RNSN4?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 23 August 2006)**

o Violence simmers in DRC, UN asks politicians to promote calm (via Lexis-Nexis] **(Date accessed 17 August 2006)**

p Run-off in DRCongo presidential election, three killed in capital (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 21 August 2006)**

q DR Congo tense as election results emerge (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 5 September 2006)**

r Annual rankings in World Bank business report (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 6 September 2006)**

s President's party wins DR Congo vote but no majority (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 9 August 2006)**

t DR Congo presidential rivals agree to meet http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/EGUA-6TJS7G?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 12 September 2006)**

u French Reporter Expelled From DR Congo (via ANC) **(Date accessed 4 July 2006)**

v Foreign Ambassadors Call For Press Freedom In DR Congo (via ANC) **(Date accessed 7 July 2006)**

w DR Congo journalists march for greater press security (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 17 July 2006)**

x DRCongo Presidential Hopeful's Troops Break Up Protest (via ANC Daily Report) **(Date accessed 19 September 2006)**

y PALU, the DRC's third largest party to back Kabila (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 22 September 2006)**

z UN and DR Congo forces in big sweep against rebels http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/ABES-6PNPF7?OpenDocument&cc=cod&rc=1 **(Date accessed 21 September 2006)**

aa Militia Attacks Sow Terror in DR Congo in Run-Up to Polls (via ANC Daily Report) **(Date accessed 11 May 2006)**

ab At least 10 deaths a day in DR Congo camp: UN (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 9 August 2006)**

ac Rebel leader vows to keep army out of eastern DR Congo (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 21 September 2006)**

ad Pro-Kabila parliamentarian banned from DR Congo media (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 28 September 2006)**

ae UN deploying special patrols ahead of DR Congo vote (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 28 September 2006)**

af Fifteen villagers 'kidnapped' in DRC (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 15 August 2006)
ag Kabila's party claims majority in new DR Congo parliament (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 29 September 2006)
ah Finally, forlorn refugees in remotest DR Congo get help (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 11 May 2006)
ai Outspoken pastor arrested in DR Congo (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 14 May 2006)
aj Trouble reported as DR Congo presidential runoff campaign begins (via Lexis-Nexis)
(date accessed 16 October 2006)
ak Further clashes in DR Congo presidential campaign (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 17 October 2006)
al Rival groups clash as DR Congo vote approaches (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 20 October 2006)
am UN evacuates ally of DR Congo opposition candidate (via ANC)
(Date accessed 19 October 2006)
an Four shot dead in DR Congo political violence
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/LZEG-6UXQZV?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P
(Date accessed 27 October 2006)
ao Four dead in DR Congo political violence
http://www.afp.com/english/news/stories/061111225445.vbuvui0o.html
(Date accessed 13 November 2006)
ap DR Congo senate election postponed (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 15 November 2006)
aq Bemba accepts defeat in DR Congo, Kabila's side in talks on new government (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 29 November 2006)
ar DR Congo interior minister seeks peace with dissident general (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 30 November 2006)
as UNICEF gets DR Congo authorities to free street kids (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 23 November 2006)
at Senior renegade officers in the DRC Congo surrender (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 6 December 2006)
au DR Congo fighting resumes on eve of Kabila's fresh term (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 7 December 2006)
av DR Congo army grabs back village from rebels (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 8 December 2006)
aw One and a half million still displaced in DR Congo wars: UN (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 12 January 2007)
ax RSF slams jailing of DR Congo journalist (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 15 January 2007)
ay DR Congo's Bemba to run for Senate after losing presidentails (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 11 December 2006)
az DR Congo's prime minister starts talks on forming government (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 4 January 2007)
ba Clashes in DR Congo during bid to disarm restive district (via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 1 February 2007)

bb UN troops must stay in DR Congo: UN general
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 24 January 2007)
bc DR Congo clashes kill 58 as police, army fight militants
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 5 February 2007)
bd DR Congo senate formally installed
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 3 February 2007)
be Lack of political will stalls DRC rehabilitation process
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 6 February 2007)
bf Soldiers beat up radio reporter in DR Congo
(via African National Congress daily news report)
(Date accessed 7 February 2007)
bg Up to 30 militia killed in DR Congo: MONUC
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 8 February 2007)**
bh DR Congo senate, governors polls set for January 19 and 27
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 9 January 2007)
bi DR Congo's provincial legislators elect the Senate
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 23 January 2007)
bj Kabila supporters elected governors in DR Congo
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 16 February 2007)
bk DR Congo supreme court upholds election of provincial governor
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 20 February 2007)
bl Angolan police occupy village in DR Congo: source
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 21 February 2007)
bm More than 150 child soldiers in eastern DRC: UN
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 22 February 2007)
bn DR Congo PM sets out priorities
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 23 February 2007)**
bo Thousands of DRC women protest against sexual assault
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 9 March 2007)**
bp Army keeps up pressure on DR Congo rebels
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 April 2007)**
bq DR Congo border row sparked by flag hoisting confusion: Angola
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 April 2007)**
br DRC troops ransack opposition party HQ, media offices
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 April 2007)**
bs DR Congo cancels illegal lumber rights
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 April 2007)**
bt DR Congo prosecutor wants death penalty for journalist's killers
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 April 2007)**
bu DR Congo rules out joint Great Lakes military offensive
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 20 April 2007)**
bv Main DRC opposition ends parliament boycott
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 26 April 2007)**
bw Deputy attacked; assailant killed
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 24 April 2007)**
bx DR Congo receives two multi-million aid deals

(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 24 April 2007)**

[66] Freedom House
Freedom in the World Survey 2006
http://www.freedomhouse.org/template.cfm?page=22&year=2006&country=704
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)

[67] SOS Children's Villages
Activities in the Democratic Republic of Congo
http://www.sos-childrensvillages.org/cgi-bin/sos/jsp/wherewehelp.do?BV_SessionID=@@@@1776427014.1125488090@@@@&BV_EngineID=ccccaddfhmidfficfngcfkmdhkhdffj.0&site=ZZ&lang=en&nav=2.3&c=0&ct=474906&v=0 **(Date accessed 31 August 2005)**

[68] Historical Dictionary of Democratic Republic of the Congo (Zaire), F. Scott Bobb, The Scarecrow Press, Inc 1999

[69] International Labour Organization NATLEX
http://www.ilo.org/dyn/natlex/natlex_browse.country?p_lang=en&p_country=COD
(Date accessed 2 September 2005)

[70] Le Potentiel
a Deleted
b Commission de suivi: la vraie liste des députés et sénateurs [List of Deputies and Senators] 10 July 2003 (via Digitalcongo)
http://www.digitalcongo.net/fullstory.php?id=25915&page_offset=0
(Date accessed 22 August 2005)

[71] United Nations News Centre
a Some 250,000 voters registered in DR of Congo's capital in 10 days – UN mission 1 July 2005
http://www.un.org/apps/news/story.asp?NewsID=14862&Cr=democratic&Cr1=congo **(Date accessed 27 July 2005)**
b Logistical problems put strain on voter registration process in DR of Congo – UN 17 August 2005
http://www.un.org/apps/news/story.asp?NewsID=15447&Cr=&Cr1
(Date accessed 22 August 2005)
c Voluntary disarmament continues in DR Congo as run-off election preparations speed up
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/KHII-6TK38W?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 12 September 2006)**
d DR Congo: UN speeds up police training to provide security for elections
http://www.un.org/apps/news/printnewsAr.asp?nid=19045
(Date accessed 4 October 2006)

[72] National Library of Medicine
Diabetes, Nutrition & Metabolism Clinical and Experimental Official Journal of The Italian Society Of Diabetology A hospital survey of the clinical features of diabetes in Congo 16 August 2003 via PubMed at
http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/entrez/query.fcgi?cmd=Retrieve&db=pubmed&dopt=Abstract&list_uids=14768773&itool=iconabstr&query_hl=4
(Date accessed 28 July 2005)

[73] The International Association of Universities
Database 2004 List of Universities (via United Nations Educational Scientific and Cultural Organisation)
http://www.unesco.org/iau/onlinedatabases/list_data/c-nw.html#Congo_Democratic_Republic
(Date accessed 28 September 2005)

[74] allAfrica.com
a Political Parties Brace for DRC polls
http://allafrica.com/stories/200602020046.html
(Date accessed 13 February 2006)
b Fresh Fighting Sparks Fears of New Displacement of Civilians in DR of Congo. http://allafrica.com/stories/200602230841.html
(Date accessed 28 February 2006)
c Congo-Kinshasa [press release]: JED Investigations Prompts Death Threats http://allafrica.com/stories/200602280607.html
(Date accessed 28 February 2006)
d Visiting Team Looks At Ngyke Murder, Press Offences And Journalistic Corruption http://allafrica.com/stories/200603140646.html
(Date accessed 12 March 2006)
e Congo-Kinshasa: South Africa Pledges Support for DRC Electoral Process
f Congo-Kinshasa: Second Carter Centre Statement on Election Preparations http://allafrica.com/stories/200607120979.html
(Date accessed 13 July 2006)
g Polls Body to Probe Fraud Claims
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200608020811.html
(Date accessed 3 August 2006)
h Congo-Kinshasa: 'Ugandan Dissidents in DRC Recruiting Children'
http://allafrica.com/stories/200607130891.html **(Date accessed 14 July 2006)**
i Three Arrested for Murder of Journalist Bapuwa Mwamba
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609051264.html
(Date accessed 6 September 2006)
j Journalists Working for Private Television Station Reportedly Victims of Attacks And Anonymous Threats
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200608310283.html
(Date accessed 1 September 2006)
k UN Announces Campaign Dates for 2nd Round of Presidential Election
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609200799.html
Date accessed 21 September 2006)
l Two Television Channels Destroyed by Fire in Kinshasa, JED Demands Immediate Investigation http://allafrica.com/stories/200609200801.html
(Date accessed 21 September 2006)
m Congo-Kinshasa: Food Aid Urged for Thousands Fleeing Havoc and Hardship in East http://allafrica.com/stories/200607250498.html
(Date accessed 26 July 2006)
n Military Integration Essential to Peace
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609181180.html
(Date accessed 19 September 2006)
o Two Television Stations Resume Broadcasting After Fire
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609260813.html
(Date accessed 27 September 2006)
p Journalist Released On Bail After Spending 14 Days in Prison
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609260642.html
(Date accessed 27 September 2006)
q Media Fanning Election Violence
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609260044.html
(Date accessed 27 September 2006)

r Presidential Hopefuls Agree to Disarm for Next Election
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609250581.html
(Date accessed 27 September 2006)
s National Police Launch First Patrol in Operation Kinshasa 'Gun-Free Town'
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609260708.html
(Date accessed 27 September 2006)
t SA Men 'Tortured' in DRC
http://allafrica.com/stories/200609130480.html
(Date accessed 14 September 2006)
u New Cases of Rape And Abuse By Police in Equateur
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200609070407.html
(Date accessed 8 September 2006)
v Congo-Kinshasa; Country's Abnormal War Babies
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 17 May 2006)
w Special Round of Voting for DRC Equator Province
http://allafrica.com/stories/200610300817.html
(Date accessed 1 November 2006)
x Ten Radio and Television Stations Suspended
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200611131463.html
(Date accessed 14 November 2006)
y Rusizi Fisherman Accuse DRC Army of Harassment
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200610240300.html
(Date accessed 25 October 2006)
z Largest Trainload of WFP Food in Years Leaves Lubumbashi
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200610130394.html
(Date accessed 15 October 2006)
aa Refugees Repatriated From Congo
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200610230040.html
(Date accessed 25 October 2006)
ab Great Lakes States Sign Pact
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200612160005.html
(Date accessed 18 December 2006)
ac DRC Clashes Displace Thousands
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200701040540.html
(Date accessed 8 January 2006)
ad Dismissal of TV station staff threatens press freedom, says IFJ
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200701110809.html
(Date accessed 12 January 2007)
ae UN Refugee agency launches repatriation airlifts to Angola, Southern Sudan
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200612190529.html
(Date accessed 19 December 2006)
af Alleged Murderer of two UN observers in 2003 captured
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200612040369.html
(Date accessed 6 December 2006)
ag Congo-Kinshasa; UN Mission demands authorities respect the law
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 8 February 2007)**
ah Congo-Kinshasa; Bas-Cong court orders second round of elections
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 12 February 2007)**
ai 'Rwandan Rebels in DRC Army'
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200702100112.html
(Date accessed 12 February 2007)
aj Congo-Kinshasa; Journalist sentenced to three months in prison, heavy fines in Defamation case
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 28 February 2007)**
ak Congo-Kinshasa; Militia leader surrenders 170 men
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 28 February 2007)**

al Congo-Kinshasa; UN Mission helps to train troops
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 28 February 2007)**
am UN envoy on children in conflict on mission to protect youngsters
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200703051419.html
(Date accessed 6 March 2007)
an Congo-Kinshasa; Health in Ituri province improves slowly
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 6 March 2007)**
ao Congo-Kinshasa; Publisher severely beaten in 'Phantom Minister' Case
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 6 March 2007)**
ap DR Congo – Common Border Intact
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200703140960.html
(Date accessed 15 March 2007)
aq Country/DR Congo – Talks – Joint communiqué
http://allafrica.com/stories/printable/200703150603.html
(Date accessed 22 march 2007)
ar UN – Unite with children against HIV/Aids
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 15 March 2007)**
as Congo-Kinshasa; calm returning to Capital, says UN mission
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 April 2007)**
at JED appeals to military auditor general to intervene in unjust detention of two journalists
http://allafrica.com/stories/200703200004.html
(Date accessed 2 April 2007)
au Congo-Kinshasa; Bemba-owned media ransacked, broadcasts suspended, staff go into hiding
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 April 2007)**
av DRC Senate to fully adopt internal rules this Wednesday
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 April 2007)**
aw Congo-Kinshasa; Aid rushed to thousands displaced by clashes
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 25 April 2007)**
ax Uganda; Congolese fuguatives for court martial
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 1 May 2007)**
ay Congo-Kinshasa; UNHCR planning first refugee return from Zambia
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 1 May 2007)**

[75] The Lancet
Mortality in the Democratic Republic of Congo: a nationwide survey
http://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140673606679233/fulltext
(Date accessed 15 February 2006)

[76] Education International
[2006-01-26] Democratic Republic of Congo: EI affiliate demand that government fulfils commitments **http://www.ei-ie.org/en/news/show.phpd=628&theme=rights&country=drc**

[77] UNAIDS/WORLD HEALTH ORGANISATION
Progress on Global Access to HIV Antiretroviral Therapy - An update on '3 by 5'
(Date accessed 28 February 2006)

[78] Justitie Netherlands
Government did not provide detailed asylum information to the Congo
http://www.justitie.nl/english/press/press_releases/archive/archive_2005/5121ggovernment_did_not_provide_detailed_asylum_information_to_the_congo.asp
(Date accessed 9 March 2006)

[79] United Nations Industrial Development Organisation (UNIDO)
UN Rate of Exchange DRC
http://www.unido.org/data/Country/exchange.cfm?c=ZAI
(Date accessed 14 March 2006)

[80] Internationational Monetary Fund http://www.imf.org/
Democratic Republic of the Congo and the IMF
http://www.imf.org/external/country/COD/index.htm

[81] Deutsche Presse Agentur (DPA)
No turning back as DR Congo hobbles towards elections
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/LTIO-6N7RD3?OpenDocument&cc=cod&rc=1

[82] Radio France Internationale
a DR Congo police barricade opposition leaders' homes over planned demos 24 May 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)
b DRCongo:Diplomats said working to break deadlock in Kabila, Bemba talks 8 September (via BBC Monitoring)
c DR Congo police holding thirty two alleged mercenaries 24 May 2006 (via BBC Monitoring)
d DR Congo leader delays meeting with opposition MPs 26 April 2007 (via BBC Monitoring)

[83] Sapa
a Congolese Governing Party Stages Rally, Says Vote Must go Ahead
31 May 2006 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
b DR Congo Election Chief Rejects Campaign Suspension Call
4 July 2006 (via ANC Daily News Brief)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
c Road Means Trade, Security, Perhaps even Democracy for Eastern Congo
30 May 2006 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
d Mass Graves Uncovered in DR Congo
24 November 2006 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
e Police round up youths after clashes in DR Congo capital
13 November 2006 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
f African leaders in pact to avoid bloodshed in Great Lakes Region
15 December 2006 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
g Hutu and Tutsi leaders appeal for peace in eastern DR Congo
17 December 2006 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
h Guard of Congo's rebel leaders refuse to stand down 17 March 2007
(via ANC Daily News Briefing)

http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
l South Africa to protect DR Congo's Bemba 'as long as he wants'
27 March 2007 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
j EU diplomats condemn DR Congo over bloody Kinshasa crackdown
27 March 2007 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
k DRC bans export of raw mineral to Zambia 21 March 2007
(via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
l More than 200 Bemba fighters turn themselves over to army in northern Congo
28 March 2007 (via ANC Daily News Briefing)
http://www.anc.org.za/anc/newsbrief/index.htm
m President gives ex-warlord permission to travel to Portugal 1 April 2007
(via ANC Daily News Briefing)

[84] ALJAZEERA
a Violent protest before DR Congo poll
http://english.aljazeera.net/NR/exeres/E072409A-80E4-4A47-926C-429C74BD2C9D **(Date accessed 12 July 2006)**
b Intimidation threat to DR Congo polls
http://english.aljazeera.net/NR/exeres/B2A00BA2-FA20-4278-B851-FCF590367B6E **(Date accessed 13 July 2006)**

[85] CBS NEWS
a Harvard Doctor Says He's Future for Congo
http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2006/07/16/ap/world/printableD8IT8G705.shtml **(Date accessed 23 August 2006)**
b Congo resumes 2nd day of voting after attacks
http://www.cbc.ca/story/world/national/2006/07/31/congo-polls-reopened.html **(Date accessed 25 August 2006)**

[86] IOL (Independent on Line)
a Gunman kills seven at DRC election rally
http://www.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=vn20060720000004721C956422&ARG2=206567
(Date accessed 20 July 2006)
b Compilation chaos a sword over Congo election
http://www.iol.co.za/general/news/newsprint.php?art_id=vn20060806083933401C **(Date accessed 7 August 2006)**
c DRC journalist shot dead as voting nears
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=qw115237440290R1 **(Date accessed 10 July 2006)**
d UN denounces executions in DRC
http://www.int.iol.co.za?general/news/newsprint.php?art_id=qw1146682082378B236 **(Date accessed 25 July 2006)**
e DRC police open fire on Katanga demonstrators
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=qw1147726804393B236 **(Date accessed 25 July 2006)**
f DRC coup plot: torture claim surfaces
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?click_id=79&art_id=qw115805790291R131&set_id=1 **(Date accessed 12 September 2006)**
g Congo teachers deamnd fair wages

http://www.iol.co.za/general/news/newsprint.php?art_id=qw1157317562170B236&sf=
(Date accessed 4 September 2006)

h UN to bend rules for DRC refugees homecoming
http://www.int.iol.co.za/general/news/newsprint.php?art_id=qw1147247460668A162
(Date accessed 25 July 2006)

i DRC media body warns against stoking violence
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?click_id=68&art_id=qw1161499507969B236&set_id=1
(Date accessed 25 October 2006)

j DRC rally ends in violence
http://www.int.iol.co.za/general/news/newsprint.php?art_id=qw116042760261B236&sf
(Date accessed 10 October 2006)

k Police search Bemba ally's home
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=nw20070407104648721C797409
(Date accessed 11 April 2007)

l Bemba's party concerned about security
http://www.iol.co.za/index.php?sf=68&set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=nw20070414150316673C333192
(Date accessed 16 April 2007)

m DRC opposition mulls return to parliament
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?set_id=1&click_id=136&art_id=nw20070424142643595C559892
(Date accessed 25 April 2007)

n Twelve killed in DRC
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?from=rss_Africa&set_id=1&click_id=68&art_id=nw20070416221732996C418527
(Date accessed 17 April 2007)

o Military court acquits DRC opposition figure
http://www.int.iol.co.za/index.php?art_id=nw20070430170257953C906486
(Date accessed 1 May 2007)

[87] South African Broadcasting Corporation (SABC)

a Church says abstain if vote fraud not tackled
http://www.sabcnews.com/Article/PrintWholeStory/0,2160,131813,00.html
(Date accessed 24 July 2006)

b Two police killed in Congo election violence
http://www.sabcnews.com/africa/central_africa/0,2172,132068,00.html
(Date accessed 24 July 2006)

c World Bank to increase aid to DRC
http://www.sabcnews.com/Article/PrintWholeStory/0,2160,139518,00.html
(Date accesed 4 December 2006)

[88] Hamilton Spectator

Riot police quell Congolese demanding poll fees
http://www.hamiltonspectator.com/NASApp/cs/ContentServer?pagename=hamilton/Layout/Article_Type1&c=Article&cid=1154556611191&call_pageid=1024322466723 **(Date accessed 3 August 2006)**

[89] Voice of America

a Congo's Electoral Commission Rejects Fraud Accusations
http://voanews.com/english/2006-08-16-voa21.cfm?renderforprint=1
(Date accessed 17 August 2006)

b Rights Groups Protest Eviction of Street Children From Congo's Capital
http://www.voanews.com/english/2006-11-26-voa17.cfm?renderforprint=1
(Date accessed 27 November 2006)

[90] Daily Nation

A strange battle in Congo
http://www.nationmedia.com/dailynation/printpage.asp?newsid=79938 **(Date accessed 30 August 2006)**

[91] Radio Netherlands

International Criminal Court initiates first case
http://www.radionetherlands.nl/currentaffairs/icc060321mc
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

[92] Relief Web

a Democratic Republic of Congo: Alarming resurgence in recruitment of children in North Kivu http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/ACIO-6NEGVG?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 24 April 2006)**

b What future? Street children in the Democratic Republic of Congo
http://wwwnotes.reliefweb.int/w/rwb.nsf/c7ca0eaf6c79faae852567af003c69ca/4b98e1809e882b9fc125714600478bb7?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 24 April 2006)

c Democratic Republic of Congo: Reintegration programs required in South Kivu http://www.releifweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/ABES-6PATJ2?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 2 May 2006)**

d Protest shuts airport in eastern Congo
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/SODA-6PG2PP?OpenDocument **(Date accessed 27 July 2006)**

e Democratic Republic of Congo: Raising police awareness of humanitarian law and human rights
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/HMYT-6N7NMU?OpenDocument&cc=cod&rc=1
(Date accessed 17 August 2006)

f DR Congo: Cholera in the Uvira and Fizi territories DREF Bulletin No. MDRZR001 Interim Final Report
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/EVOD-6TCJJY?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)

g Kabila gains key backing for Congo presidency vote
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/HMYT-6TUQHN?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 23 September 2006)

h DRC: Monthly Humanm Rights Assessment – October 2006
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/LSGZ6VQF2X?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 11 December 2006)

I Democratic Republic of the Congo: Aid and UN leadership needed in return areas
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/EKO1-6WM4WX?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 19 December 2006)

m Democratic Republic of the Congo: Internal displacement in DRC (as of Oct 2006)
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/f4a41cf181b01937c1256f19003d2667/d86492e0bc7211088525721a007dfc9c?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 7 November 2006)

n Democratic Republic of the Congo: Cholera in Bukavu Information Bulletin No.1

http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/AMMF-6X5JNS?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 8 January 2007)

o A healthier future in DR Congo
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/JBRN-6Y5DDB?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 6 February 2007)

p Security Council extends mission in DRC until 15 April, unanimously adopting resolution 1742(2207)
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/EGUA-6YFPEP?OpenDocument
(Date accessed 16 February 2007)

q Uganda threatens to enter DR Congo to fight insurgents
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/KHII-6ZV3RJ?OpemDocument
(Date accessed 2 April 2007)

r Hutu rebels intensify attacks in DR Congo
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/SHES-6ZXP57?OpemDocument
(Date accessed 5 April 2007)

s First repatriation movement to DR Congo's Katanga province arrives amid tropical downpour
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/YSAR-728S7D?OpemDocument
(Date accessed 16 April 2007)

t DR Congo rebel demobilisation allows displaced to go home
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/STED-72FQY6?OpemDocument
(Date accessed 23 April 2007)

[93] UN News Service

a Provisional parliamentary election results unveiled in DR Congo – UN mission http://www/un.org/apps/news/printnews.asp?nid=19769
(Date accessed 11 September 2006)

b DR Congo's 2 leading presidential candidates to meet face to face – UN mission. http://www.un.org/apps/news/printnews.asp?nid=19806
(Date accessed 13 September 2006)

c Landmark UN convoy brings first of 25,000 Congolese home from Burundi
http://www.un.org/apps/news/printnews.asp?nid=20216
(Date accessed 12 October 2006)

d Repatriations to DRC resume from Tanzania using new landing stage
http://www.unhcr.org/news/NEWS/456732032.html
(Date accessed 14 December 2006)

e UN launches massive clothing distribution to Congolese refugees ahead of rainy season
http://www.un.org/apps/news/storyAr.asp?NewsID=20516&Cr=democratic&Cr1=congo#
(Date accessed 9 November 2006)

f Grave human rights abuses by all sides mar DR Congo's transition from war, UN reports
http://www.un.org/apps/news/printnews.asp?nid=21783
(Date accessed 8 March 2007)

[94] Forbes.com

Singapore best place to do business – World Bank
(http://www.forbes.com/home/feeds/afx/2006/09/05/afx2995090.html
(Date accessed 6 September 2006)

[95] BBC Monitoring

a Analysis: Crackdown on DR Congo media in run up to 30 July poll (via e-mail from Briitsh Embassy Kinshasa) **(Date accessed 31 July 2006)**

b DR Congo media regulator suspends political programme, bans reporters (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 22 September 2006)**

c DR Congo graduates 3,500 fighters from reintegration programme (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 17 May 2006)**
d DR Congo: Inter-army clashes leave three dead (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 7 September 2006)**
e DR Congo: Dissident general threatens to derail deployment of army in east (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 22 September 2006)**
f DR Congo media regulator imposes ban on politicians, suspends radio station (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 27 September 2006)**
g DR Congo: Union of Mobutist Democrats divided over alliance plans (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 27 September 2006)**
h DR Congo: Kidnappers free hostage to collect ransom in east. (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 17 August 2006)**
i DR Congo Vice-President Ruberwa allays fears over poll insecurity (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 29 September 2006)**
j DR Congo: President Kabila, opposition leader sign pact ahead of run-off vote (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 1 October 2006)**
k DR Congo: Ex-militias decry bias in integration into national police (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 May 2006)**
l DR Comgo: Police crack down on marchers protesting at arrest of pastor (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 17 may 2006)**
m Five poll agentns arrested for falsifying results in northeastern DR Congo (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 25 October 2006)**
n DR Congo two opposition parties back Bemba in presidential run-off (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 25 October 2006)**
o DR Congo: Opposition camp “ready” for televised debate – spokesman (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 13 October 2006)**
p DR Congo: Court may begin hearing Bemba petition week starting 19 November (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 23 November 2006)**
q DR Congo: Media authority bans poiticians from broadcasting (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 9 October 2006)**
r DR Congo: Armed men destroy vice-president’s TV station transmitter (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 13 October 2006)**
s DR Congo: Media body raps rival parties for claiming victory before poll results (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 7 November 2006)**
t DR Congo: media regulator penalizes state broadcaster for violating poll rules (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 November 2006)**
u DR Congo: Four supporters of dissident general arrested in northeast (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 5 October 2006)**
v DR Congo: Rwandan militia kill one, abduct “several” in east (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 7 November 2006)**
w DR Congo: Rwandan Hutu combatants kill one and abduct several in village attack (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 14 November 2006)**
x DR Congo: Residents flee northwestern town amid fears of fighting (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 23 November 2006)**
y Measels epidemic reported in eastern DRCongo (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 15 October 2006)**
z DR Congo denies Rwanda mediating army, eastern rebels (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 4 January 2007)**
aa DR Congo: Two warlords join national army retraining programme (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 10 January 2007)**
ab DR Congo: Over 700 Mayi Mayi warriors surrender to national army (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
ac DR Congo’s Kabila Declares Wealth (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 8 January 2007)**

ad DR Congo clan leaders urge army, eastern rebels to agree unconditional truce (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 18 December 2006)**
ae Outgoing Sud-Kivu provincial governor is eastern DR Congo steps down (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 8 January 2007)**
af DR Congo: Soldiers agree to join mixing-up process (via Lexis-nexis) **(Date accessed 15 January 2007)**
ag War crimes trial opens in DR Congo (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 13 December 2006)**
ah UN to ban weapons in DR Congo province (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 January 2007)**
ai DR Congo needs 686.5m dollars relief aid in 2007: UN (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 7 December 2006)**
aj Five inmates reportedly die of starvation in Southern DR Cong prison (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
ak DR Congo: Cholera epidemic hits eastern town, over 1000 cases reported (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 6 December 2006)**
al DR Congo: Five die of cholera, 150 hospitalised in eastern town of Bukavu (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 December 2006)**
am Sixteen reportedly die of meningitis in northeastern DR Congo (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
an DR Congo: Military court opens trial of army suspects in northeastern massacre (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
ao Private media in central DR Congo protest ban on commercials (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 16 October 2006)**
ap DR Congo: Armed men attack, rob journalist in the east (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 January 2007)**
aq DR Congo media regulator sanctions "several" Kinshasa media outlets – radio (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 12 January 2007)**
ar DR Congo: Armed group reiterates commitment to peace process (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 8 December 2006)**
as DR Congo: Army commander woos dissident colonel in east (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
at DR Congo militia occupy areas following Christmas clashes with army in northeast (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
au DR Congo: Clashes between army, northeastern militia reported (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 3 January 2007)**
av DR Congo army forms new brigade including supporters of rebel commander (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 26 January 2007)**
av DR Congo: Un mission issues ultimatum to northeast rebel leader (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 10 January 2007)**
aw DR Congo: Militiamen accept reintegration into national army (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 15 January 2007)**
ax DR Congo: Some 1,000 traditional militia agree to be retrained (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 15 January 2007)**
ay DR Congo: Precarious calm in northeastern town after two days of gunfire (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 15 January 2007)**
az DR Congo: Youths march against choice of parliamentarians (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 26 January 2007)**
ba DR Congo: Fighting reported between army, dissidents in Sud Kivu (via Lexis-Nexis**)** **(Date accessed 1 February 2007)**
bb New flights to link DR Congo capital with chief town in the east (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 8 February 2007)**
bc DR Congo poll body puts off elections in two provinces until 15 February (via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 12 February 2007)**
bd DR Congo Appeals Court strikes out electoral contestations

(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 14 February 2007)**
be DR Congo deputies with dual citizenship given time to conform to the law
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 14 February 2007)**
bf Outcry over "continued recruitment" of child soldiers in eastern DR Congo
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 14 February 2007)**
bg DR Congo intelligence agents arrest supporter of opposition leader Bemba
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 15 February 2007)**
bh DR Congo tribal militia chief demands trial of dissident general
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 16 February 2007)**
bi DR Congo government forces push back rebels in northeast
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 13 February 2007)**
bj DR Congo opposition accuses presidential camp of electoral fraud
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 20 February 2007)**
bk DR Congo authorities summon Angolan envoy over border incursions
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 22 February 2007)**
bl DR Congo's Bagira commune calm following security demos
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 26 February 2007)**
bm DR Congo officials mull barring nationals from returning to Angola clandestinely
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 1 march 2007)**
bn New radio station launched in northeastern DR Congo
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 2 March 2007)**
bm Angola said "occupying" strip of land in western DR Congo
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 12 March 2007)**
bn DR Congo community radio station in south still shut despite ban lift
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 11 April 2007)**
bo DR Congo: Journalist released from detention after five months
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 25 April 2007)**
bp Burundi to host Great Lakes army chiefs meeting 18 April
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 19 April 2007)**
bq DR Congo: UN repatriates 15 ex-combatants to Rwanda
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 20 April 2007)**
br Uganda hands over eight DR Congo army deserters - newspaper
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 26 April 2007)**
bs DR Congo: Hundreds demonstrate against insecurity, destabilisation in east
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 1 May 2007)**

[96] Africa News Dimension
a DR Congo's 3rd biggest party to support Kabila
http://www.andnetwork.com/index?service=direct/0/Home/top.fullStory&sp=l52346 **(Date accessed 22 September 2006)**
b DR Congo's killer soldier waiting on death row
http://centralafrica.andnetwork.com/index;jsessionid=AEAC97CA64703871C6F867D3D **(Date accessed 1 November 2006)**

[97] The Independent (London)
We are ready for war. Rebels warn Kabila
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 3 August 2006)

[98] World Organisation Against Torture (OMCT)
Violence Against Women in the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC)
www.omct.org/pdf/vaw/2006/CEDAW_36th/cedaw36_drc_en.pdf
(Date accessed 4 September 2006)

[99] Answers.com
People's Armed Forces of Congo
http://www.answers.com/topic/people-s-armed-forces-of-congo
(Date accessed 30 September 2006)

[100] United Nations General Assembly
Women's Anti-Discrimination Committee Considers Report of Democratic Republic of Congo
http://www.un.org/News/Press/docs/2006/wom1571.doc.htm
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)

[101] University of Sussex
Sussex Migration Working Paper no.24
www.sussex.ac.uk/migration/documents/mwp24.pdf
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)

[102] International Centre for Migration Policy Development (ICMPD)
Evaluation Report on April 2006 Home Office Report on the DRC
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)

[103] United Nations Department for Peacekeeping Operations (UNDPKO)
Year in Review 2005
http://www.un.org/Depts/dpko/dpko/pub/year_review05/
(Date accessed 11 October 2006)

[104] Danish Immigration Service
Report on the roving attaché mission to Bujumbura, Burundi and Kinshasa, Democratic Republic of Congo
http://127.0.0.1:8080/%2E%2E%2Fcountry%2F3ae6a5bf4%2Epdf
(Date accessed 12 October 2006)

[105] Mail&Guardianonline
a WHO: Polio strikes in DRC
http://www.mg.co.za/articlepage.aspx?area=/breaking_news/breaking_news__africa/&article=272230
(Date accessed 28 July 2006)
b DRC patients dying before drugs arrive
http://www.mg.co.za/articledirect.aspx?articleid=286343
(Date accessed 13 October 2006)
c Thousands raped in DRC wars
http://www.mg.co.za/articlePage.aspx?articleid=289834&area=/breaking_news/breaking_news__africa/
(Date accessed 14 November 2006)
d UN: More than 130 killed in DRC unrest
http://www.mg.co.za/articlePage.aspx?area=/breaking_news/breaking_news__africa/&articleId=298373
(Date accessed 8 February 2007)
e Half of child refugees in Africa's Great Lakes abused
http://www.mg.co.za/articlePage.aspx?articleid=300301&area=/breaking_news/breaking_news__africa/
(Date accessed 27 February 2007)

f Life slowly gets easier for gay people in Kenya
http://www.mg.co.za/articlepage.aspx?area=/breaking_news/breaking_news__africa/&articleid=306098
(Date accessed 1 May 2007)

[106] USA Today
a Mutombo helps Congo take a big step forward with new hospital
http://www.usatoday.com/sports/basketball/nba/2006-08-14-mutombo-cover_x.htm
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)
b Opening of Mutombo's hospital postponed
http://www.usatoday.com/sports/basketball/nba/2006-08-25-mutombo-hospital_x.htm?csp=34
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)

[107] Biamba Marie Mutomba Hospital & Research Center
Newsletter
http://www.dmf.org/newsletter.html
(Date accessed 5 October 2006)

[108] Associated Press
Thousands stream back to east Congo town after fighting ends
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 30 November 2006)**

[109] Deutsche Welle
EU to double aid to DR Congo after democratic elections
http://www.dw-world.de/dw/article/0,2144,2260206,00.html
(Date accessed 6 December 2006)

[110] International Justice Tribune
Multinational company on trial in Katanga
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 24 January 2007)**

[111] The Houston Chronicle
a Mutombo stands tall with Bush
http://www.freerepublic.com/focus/f-news/1772960/posts
(Date accessed 25 January 2007)
b Mutombo gets ball rolling
(via Lexis-Nexis)
(Date accessed 26 January 2007)

[112] Global Insight
DR Congo names post-war government following landmark election
(via Lexis-Nexis) **(Date accessed 7 February 2007)**

[113] Sudan Tribune
Uganda, DRC, Sudan agree to fight rebels
http://www.sudantribune.com/imprimable.php3?id_article=20202
(Date accessed 12 February 2007)

[114] The New Vision
Uganda, Rwanda road work starts April
http://www.newvision.co.ug/PA/8/13/551097
(Date accessed 26 February 2007)

[115] SomaliNet News
East Africa: Belgium to support regional railway line
(Date accessed 26 February 2007)

[116] Christian Today
Pleas to international community as Congo judges 'ignore' human rights lawyer
http://www.christiantoday.com/articledir/print.htm?id=9670
(Date accessed 26 February 2007)

[117] Journaliste En Danger
a. DR Congo: State-owned station closed by police
(Lexis-Nexis via BBC Monitoring)
(Date accessed 9 March 2007)

[118] Mining Weekly
a. Permanent ban on unprocessed ore leaving DRC, new Katanga governor
http//www.miningweekly.co.za/print_version.php?a_id=106160
(Date accessed 2 April 2007)
b DRC stops ore exports from eastern provinces – report
http://www.miningweekly.co.za/print_version.php?a_id=107551
(Date accessed 25 April 2007)

[119] International Organisation for Migration
a. Appeal to help thousands of DRC refugees return home
http://www.iom.int/jahia/Jahia/pbnAF/cache/offonce?entryId=13403
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)

[120] The Christian Science Monitor
a. Backstory: Congolese radio show gives war victims a voice
http://www.csmonitor.com/2007/0322/p20s01-woaf.htm
(Date accessed 22 March 2007)

[121] Solidarité avec les Victimes et por la Paix (Solidarity with the Victims and for the Peace)
a. Massacres et violations organises des sroits humains Matadi en province du Bas Congo
http://www.congoforum.be/upldocs/Rapport_sp%C3%A9cial_BasCongo_Mars_2007RDCongo.doc
(Date accessed 27 April 2007)